

# INDEX

TO THE

DIVINE AND SPIRITUAL

WRITINGS

OF

JOANNA SOUTHCOTT,

---

BY PHILIP PULLEN,

Author of "The Spiritual Songs, or Hymns on the Millennium,"  
(Compiled from her Writings.)

"Triumphal Ode, and Songs of Praise and Thanksgiving,  
on Shiloh," &c. &c.

---

"Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is truth.*—Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.—I, *even I, am* the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour."—ISAIAH, xliii. 9, 10, 11.

---

LONDON:

Printed by T. WOOD, 22, Russell Court, Covent Garden;

AND SOLD BY

W. TOZER, Chapel Place, Duke Street, Southwark; the MRS EVELEIGHS,  
St. Dunstons, Exeter; S. HIRST, Leeds; W. WADMAN, York;  
JAMES LIGHT, Coventry Street, Stourbridge; EDM.  
BAKER, Ilminster; C. BRADLEY, Dytcheth,  
Birmingham; J. NESBIT, Gravesend;  
and T. TURPIN, Greenwich.

1815.

**Entered at Stationers' Hall;**

## EXPLANATORY INTRODUCTION.

In order to make the following pages perfectly comprehensible, it may be necessary for me to state, that all the references to the respective books are numbered as in the following catalogue.

In the Index reference, the figures shewing the number of the book and the page will follow the article; as for example:—

“The great A line he cannot read,” 8, 103—11, 4.

The first numbers represent the first book and page, and the following numbers after the dash (—) the other book thus—the 8, 103, signifies the 8th book, 103d page, and the 11, 4, the 11th book and 4th page, and so on where any numbers follow the first.

*a rather volume complex of several books*

When several pages in one book are referred to, as under the article Adam—“Christ compared to the second Adam,” 6, 277—8, 74—11, 106—14, 65—16, 50—21; 20, 30—65; 5, 10, 20—shews that the quotation is taken from the 6th book, 277th page, and that it is repeated in the 8th book, 74th page—11th book, 106th page—14th book, 65th page—16th book, 50th page—21st book, 20th and 30th pages—the 65th book, 5th, 10th, and 20th pages, and in a similar manner the numbers will be given when the article is repeated in one and more books and pages.

The scripture quotations have the number of the book from whence taken for the first number, the chapter for the second number, then the verse or verses, and the last number is the page of the book in which it is printed. When the same chapter and verse occurs in more than one book, as for example, after the first chapter of Genesis given in the first line, the following line shews that it is likewise to be found in 43, 23—57, 33—62, 10—that is, in the 43d book 23d page—57th book, 33d page, and 62d book, 10th page; for in all references of this kind the first number refers to the book, and the second to the page, and in like manner for any others, where a repetition in the subsequent line is given.

*This is not among 7 in 7 usual manner - it ought to be thus - 6, 277. 8, 74. 11, 106. 14, 65. showing then book & page 7*

When it may be necessary to abbreviate a word, the title of the article will be printed in an italic letter; as for example, *c.* for *communications*; *w.* for *writings*, &c. and after the article *eluc.* for elucidation—*exp.* for explained, and *ans.* for answered, will occasionally be printed.

For the sake of comprising a great quantity of matter in a small compass, I have omitted all the references to the scripture elucidations; the Reader will therefore be pleased to attend to the scripture Index for the portions he may be desirous to examine, and refer to the respective books for an explanation, as it would have taken several extra numbers to contain the articles that are there most Divinely elucidated by the Spirit of Truth: and if they were to mark the number of the book and page opposite the texts in their Bibles, it would afford them great assistance in having an immediate reference and connection with the books.

I would also recommend those who have complete sets, to mark them in the margin with the numbers referred to in the Index, immediately opposite the respective parts that are similar, explanatory, or connected; and thereby form a complete marginal reference, like those in the Bible; by which means they will be enabled to compare and examine them with the scriptures, weigh the whole together, draw the link, lengthen the chain, see if one link will join with another, compare the whole together, see if it adds link to link, chain to chain, like the dawning morning, higher and higher, brighter and brighter, to the perfect day: or like a flower in the bud, opening more and more, until the full blown flower appears. In this manner we must weigh the works of God; like the husbandman's seed, first thrown into the earth, and buried down without any appearance of seed till you see the blade appear; then cometh the stalk, next the ear, then the blossom, and then the grain is fit for harvest. Just so we must mark the rising of all things that come from God.

London, February 21, 1815.



# v CATALOGUE OF BOOKS,

*Published by and for JOANNA SOUTHCOTT,*

And referred to in the following Index.

*Some Vols. consist of 2 or 3 or many members as t. &c.*

- 1 to 6. The Strange Effects of Faith, with Remarkable Prophecies (made in 1792), &c. of Things which are to Come; also some Account of her Life.
7. A Continuation of Prophecies, from 1792 to the present Time. (1802.)
8. The Strange Effects of Faith; being a Continuation of Prophecies of Things which are to Come.
- 9 and 10. Divine and Spiritual Letters of Prophecies.
11. A Dispute Between the Woman and the Powers of Darkness.
12. The Answer of the Lord to the Powers of Darkness.
13. A Communication in Answer to Mr. Brothers's Book, published in 1802.
14. Prophecy; a Warning to the Whole World, commonly called the First Book of Visions.
15. The Continuation of Prophecies; or A Word in Season to a Sinking Kingdom.
16. The Second Book of Visions.
17. A Word to the Wise, or a Call to the Nation.
18. Divine and Spiritual Communications on the Prayers of the Church of England; the Conduct of the Clergy, Calvinistic Methodists, &c.
19. Sound an Alarm in My Holy Mountain.
20. A Warning to the Whole World.
21. On the Prayers for the Fast Day, May, 1804.
22. Copies and Parts of Copies of Letters and Communications, commonly called, The Little Flock of Sheep.
23. Joseph Southcott's Vindication of his Sister's Character.
24. Letters and Communications; commonly called What Manner of Communications are these?
25. The Trial of Joanna Southcott at the Neckinger House, Bermondsey, December, 1804.
26. Answer to Garrett's Book.
27. Answer to the *Five Charges* in the *Leeds Mercury*.
- 28 to 33. The True Explanation of the Bible, revealed by Divine Communications.
34. An Explanation of the Parable published in 1804, with an Answer to L. Mayer's book.
35. The Kingdom of CHRIST is at Hand:—an Examination of Baptism; the Use and Meaning of the Church Ordinances, & the Sealing of the People in the Latter Days.
36. The Second Book of Sealed Prophecies.

37. The Answer of the Rev. Thomas P. Foley to the World, for printing the book commonly called What Manner of Communications are these?
- 38 to 42. The Controversy between Joanna Southcott and Elias Carpenter, one of her Judges.
43. An Answer to the World for printing the book called The Little Flock of Sheep; by William Sharp.
44. The Full Assurance that the Kingdom of Christ is at Hand, from the Signs of the Times.
45. Remarks and Inquiries on the Rev. I. Cockin's Sermon.
46. L. Mayer's book, 'The Long Wished for Revolution is at Hand,' answered and explained.
47. Answer to Mr. Brothers's book, published in 1806; Letter to Mr. Huntingdon, with Remarks on the Calvinist and Roman Catholic Doctrines, &c. &c.
48. A Caution and Instruction to the Sealed, that they may Know for what they are Sealed. 1807.
49. An Account of the Trials on Bills of Exchange.
50. An Answer to a Sermon preached and published by Mr. Smith.
51. Answer to False Doctrines, and the Crying Sins of the Nation.
52. A True Picture of the World, and a Looking Glass for all Men.
53. The True Explanation of the Bible (7th part); with an Answer to Hann, and an Account of Ann Moore.
- 54, 55. The Controversy of the Spirit with the Worldly Wise.
56. An Answer to Thomas Paine's Third Part of the Age of Reason: also to S. Lane, a Calvinistic Preacher, and Hewson Clarke, Editor of the Scourge.
57. The Book of Wonders, Marvellous and True.
58. The Second Book of Wonders, more marvellous than the First.
59. Copies of Letters sent to the Clergy of Exeter, from 1796 to 1800, with Communications and Prophecies put in the Newspapers in 1813.
60. Wisdom Excelleth the Weapons of War; and herein is shewn that Judgments are the strange works of the Lord, but Mercy his darling attribute.
61. The Third Book of Wonders, announcing the Coming of SHILOH, and a Call to the Hebrews.
62. The Fourth Book of Wonders, being the Answer of the Lord to the Hebrews.
63. The Fifth Book of Wonders, with an Answer to the Rev. James Hearn, and other mockers.
64. A Communication sent to the Rev. Mr. P. in 1797, with an explanation thereon.
65. Prophecies Announcing the Birth of the PRINCE of PEACE, with a few Remarks thereon.

# THE CATALOGUE

## ATTEMPTED IN VERSE.

---

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p><i>The Strange Effects of Faith</i> are six,<br/> <i>Seven</i> eight <i>Continuations</i> be ;<br/> <i>Nine</i>, ten, unto the <i>Letters</i> fix,<br/>         In which we find a mystery.</p> <p>Eleven shews the <i>Great Dispute</i><br/> <i>'Twixt</i> Satan and Joanna here :<br/>         GOD men and devils doth refute<br/>         In twelve, &amp; proves <i>Redemption</i> near.</p> <p>Thirteen, see <i>Brothers' blasphemy</i> ;<br/> <i>Fourteen</i>, <i>Visions and Prophecies</i>,<br/> <i>The Warning to the World</i> there see,<br/>         Which wicked men account as lies.</p> <p>Fifteen, <i>A Word in Season</i> read,<br/> <i>Sixteen</i> more <i>Visions</i> are made known,<br/> <i>A Word to the Wise</i> doth succeed,<br/>         In which GOD's loving kindness'<br/>             shewn.</p> <p>In book eighteen read the <i>Church</i><br/>             <i>Prayers</i> ;<br/> <i>Sound an Alarm</i>, nineteen is seen ;<br/>         Then twenty to the world appears<br/>             <i>A Warning sent from God to man.</i></p> <p>Of twenty-one we've but a part,<br/>         Which <i>Prayers on the Fast</i> we call :<br/>         May England, LORD, avoid the dart<br/>         That's threaten'd there on her to fall !</p> | <p>See twenty-two the <i>Flock of Sheep</i>,<br/>         And <i>Joseph Southcott's</i> twenty-three,<br/>         Then twenty-four examine deep,<br/>             <i>What these Communications be !</i></p> <p>In twenty-five <i>The Trial</i> read ;<br/>         To Garret's book, an answer see :<br/>         Men in the next for Satan plead,<br/>             <i>Charges in the Leeds Mercury.</i></p> <p>From twenty-eight to thirty-three<br/>         We trace the word of GOD to man ;<br/>         The Bible there explain'd we see,<br/>         And how GOD fix'd his ev'ry plan.</p> <p>Thirty-four the <i>Parables</i> read,<br/>         In thirty-five <i>Christ's Kingdom's</i><br/>             shewn ;<br/> <i>Second of Prophecies</i> succeed,<br/>         In thirty-seven is Foley known.</p> <p><i>The Controversies</i> next begin,<br/>         From thirty-eight to forty-two ;<br/>         Sharp's noble answer then is seen,<br/>         And next <i>Christ's Kingdom's</i> brought<br/>             to view.</p> <p><i>Remarks on Cockin</i>, forty-five,<br/> <i>The Revolution</i>, forty-six,<br/>         There see how men for Satan strive,<br/>         And forty seven to Brothers fix.</p> |
|---|---|

In forty-eight *The Caution* see ;  
*Bills of Exchange*, in forty-nine ;  
*An Answer to Smith's Blasphemy*,  
 In fifty, by the LORD Divine.

What *Doctrine's False* in fifty-one,  
 Are now unveil'd and brought to  
 view !  
 Then see the *Looking-glass for Man*  
 That is contain'd in fifty-two.

The Bible's truth you'll further know  
 Reveal'd by GOD in fifty-three ;  
 The next *two books* will plainly shew  
 The *Spirit's Great Controversy*.

In fifty-six an answer's giv'n  
 To Tom Paine, Lane, and Hewson  
 Clarke ;  
*The Book of Wonders*, fifty-sev'n,  
 Let true Believers deeply mark.

In fifty-eight more *Wonders* read,  
 And fifty-nine with caution trace ;  
*Prophetic Letters* there succeed,  
 To shew what shortly must take  
 place.

*Wisdom* in sixty doth appear,  
*Judgments* and *Mercies* are made  
 known ;  
*Shiloh, the Prince of Peace, the Heir*,  
 In sixty-one is clearly shown.

His birth would have been in this land  
 Had men obey'd the will of GOD :  
 Whose *Judgments* now are near at hand,  
 Repent, and so avert his rod.

These *Wonders* all men should peruse,  
 With those contain'd in sixty-two,  
 A warning deep these are to Jews,  
 Which all the world should look into.

More *Wonders* read in sixty-three,  
 Concerning *Shiloh*, GOD's dear son ;  
 In sixty-four we P —y see,  
 GOD hath reveal'd what he hath  
 done.

The *Prophecies* that have been giv'n  
 Concerning of the SON of MAN,  
 And how HE must come down from  
 heav'n,  
 In sixty-five is clearly shewn.

In all these books we've truths reveal'd  
 From GOD the Father and the SON,  
 Truths which for ages lay conceal'd  
 Are now to all the world made  
 known.

For these thy mercies, gracious LORD,  
 All honour, praise, and pow'r be  
 given ;  
 Be Thou by all the world ador'd,  
 And make this earth resemble heav'n.

# I N D E X.

## A

## ABR

- A**, the great A line he cannot read ..... 8, 103—11, 4
- AARON**, let the Jews look to his molten calf. .... 62, 5
- ABBOTT**, Ch. gold ring presented by him to Joanna 22, 46  
one of the Jury at her trial ..... 25, 127
- A B C**, with other letters of the alphabet. .... 36, 97
- ABEL**, an Abel will for Christ appear ..... 65, 256  
as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance, so the blood  
of Christ crieth for reconciliation, 59, 49—15, 41—17, 21  
Cain and Abel, or a picture of all ages. .... 52, 1  
Cain's murder of Abel, elucidated ..... 14, 38  
Christ says "I am the Abel, satan is the Cain," 15, 35  
is now in man ..... 7, 52  
knew not that his brother would kill him ..... 15, 44  
the fall of man by Abel and Cain, elucidated. .... 2, 52  
the flock of Abel then was there, explained .... 22, 8
- ABIB**, a type of men's blindness, explained ..... 36, 97
- ABIMELECH**, fell by the hands of a woman ..... 12, 30  
was a type of satan ..... 12, 28
- ABRAHAM**, all must have Abraham's faith, *exp* .... 55, 26  
as Abraham contended in words with the Lord's threatenings, so were Joanna's answers in verse .... 57, 74  
as God kept nothing from Abraham, he will keep nothing from Joanna ..... 1, 27—1, 46—12, 95—17, 23  
England will be spared if *A.* (*P*—) comes forward 57, 74  
God's covenant or blessing with Abraham renewed with Joanna. .... 1, 27—8, 92—14, 88—15, 49—38, 36  
look deep to *A.* and behold the call. .... 60, 33  
men's faith must be tried like Abraham's ..... 2, 59  
obtained the promise by faith—12, 112—33; 483, 488—  
..... 65, 28  
relied upon the word of God ..... 52, 19  
saw my day, saith the Lord, and was glad. .... 52, 47  
*A*'s faith in offering up his son .. 2, 89—16, 11—36, 69  
the faith of *A.* strong in Joanna. .... 30, 204—58, 29  
satan's accusation against Abraham, Job, Jacob and Joseph, answered ..... 54, 40  
the people that now come in by faith are *A*'s seed 62, 66  
the pleadings of Abraham for Sodom. .... 57, 63  
promises made to Abraham, elucidated 7, 32—28, 12,—  
..... 32, 415—59, 63  
the sacrifice of Abraham, elucidated .. 2, 90—62, 18  
the seed of Abraham are the seed of faith, elucidated  
..... 37, 9—36, 37—50, 15—51, 33—62, 51

## B

- ABSALOM**, let every Absalom take care. .... 14, 117  
**ABSURDITY** of preachers of different sects, 31, 294—42, 207  
 ..... 51, 14—56, 42—62, 27  
**ACCUSER**, satan, the great accuser of the brethren, will be  
 cast down ..... 14, 86  
**ACCUSERS**, God will confound Joanna's accusers.. 52, 34  
 what Joanna's accusers do they must do quickly 62, 52  
**ACCUSETH**, satan accuseth the sons of men daily .. 12, 22  
**ACHAN** made gold his god, explained ..... 33, 529  
 the gold he stole brought a curse upon the children of  
 Israel ..... 49, 5  
**ACQUAINTANCE** will meet and know each other at the  
 day of Judgment ..... 4, 153  
**ACT** of grace prayed for by Basil Bruce before the throne  
 of God ..... 7, 50  
 reflections on the Acts of the Apostles ..... 30, 218  
**ADAM**, all have been in grief since his fall. .... 28, 30  
 as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so  
 the Lord placed P—— and Joanna spiritually 57, 27  
 as in Adam all died, so in Christ shall all be made alive,  
*exp.* 5, 223—24, 121—25, 107—26, 14—36, 43—51, 22  
 believers shall feel a joy equal to his at first. .... 9, 46  
 ..... 9, 6—9, 15—11, 91—58, 19  
 cast the blame on his Maker, as men do now. .... 7, 45  
 ..... 13, 8—15, 30—28, 33—30, 251—62, 16  
 Christ compared to the second Adam .. 6, 277—8, 74  
 11, 106—14, 65—16, 50,—21; 20, 30—65, 5, 10, 20  
 Joanna's judgment of Adam *ans.* by the Spirit .. 35 26  
 Joanna proves the truth of the Bible from his fall 17, 13  
 provided men are never to receive the Kingdom, how are  
 they to know what they lost by A.'s fall ..... 15, 16  
 the creation and fall of Adam, explained, 57, 34—7, 45  
 ..... 28, 10—57, 22  
 the fall of Adam is not so dangerous to the human race  
 as men imagine ..... 57, 23  
 the first and Joanna the last star ..... 2, 58  
 the first spot was cast on the Lord by Adam blaming the  
 woman ..... 15, 31  
 the original progenitor of all men ..... 28, 7  
 the sons of Adam brought on his woe ..... 2, 57  
 the type of Adam blaming the Lord, explained. .. 30, 262  
 those who despise Joanna's prophecies lie in Adam's fall  
 ..... 30, 279  
 it is more fatal for them who break their seals than it was  
 for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit ..... 19, 50  
 Adam was deceived by the woman ..... 35, 25  
 was not the first in the transgression ..... 35, 27  
 was pronounced dead, but did not die temporally 9, 31

- the Lord pitied Adam because he repented .... 60, 18  
 why Adam's life was prolonged, explained. .... 28, 17
- ADD** nothing to what the Spirit saith. .... 9, 2
- ADDERS**, Gentiles compared to deaf adders, *exp.*... 22, 67  
 refuse to hear the heavenly sound ..... 36, 53
- ADDRESS**, a *com.* on the address to the public .... 36, 8  
 an address to professed believers ..... 40, 133  
 an *a.* to the public on the sealed writings.. 14, 1—36, 1
- Cobbett's** address to the clergy, &c. on the 3d part of  
 Paine's Age of Reason ..... 56, 38
- Joanna's address to friends and enemies ..... 3, 113
- Joanna's address to the public, printed in the Morning  
 Herald, 15th Nov. 1813 ..... 59, 37
- ADMONITION** to the sealed to be faithful ..... 31, 18
- ADORATION**, all men shall worship the living God, 30, 287
- ADULTEROUS**, nation and woman elucidated, 32, 405  
 ..... 22, 49—23, 77
- ADULTERY**, a lesson for those who live together un-  
 married ..... 14, 18  
 and fornication of the clergy, elucidated. .... 22, 49  
 does away marriage, elucidated ..... 23, 74.—20, 76  
 fully elucidated ..... 6, 269—34, 33—33, 74  
 hath been committed in Israel, *ans.*.... 34, 33—23, 3  
 of Wills's wife a type of England ..... 23, 77—23, 94
- ADVENT**, men are blind to the second *a.* *exp.*.... 31, 35
- ADVERSARY**; Christ is coming to take vengeance on his  
 adversary, and the adversary of all his friends. 57, 38
- how the adversary shall be destroyed. .... 59, 63  
 the parable of the woman crying to be avenged of her ad-  
 versary, explained. .... 56, 36
- the tree of life was preserved as a type and shadow, with  
 a flaming sword to cut down the adversary in the end,  
 explained. .... 52, 29
- ADVERTISEMENTS** in the Morning Herald, 59, 6—59, 37;  
 ..... 39, 41, 44  
 in the newspapers that the sealed writings would be  
 proved 12th January, 1803 ..... 15, 4  
 in the Times newspaper ..... 59, 3  
 respecting lending money on bills of exchange, &c. 49, 1  
 ..... 49, 3, 25  
 sent for insertion to Bell's Weekly Messenger, refused  
 ..... 63, 3  
 twenty pounds has been paid for advertisements 14, 2
- ADVICE**, do nothing without advice ..... 25, 117
- AFFLICT**, satan would not afflict Joanna in her head because  
 she should not say she was afflicted like Wilson 12, 57
- Joanna was afflicted for the wickedness of the clergy 23, 57
- why believers are afflicted, explained. .... 43, 59

- AFFLICTIONS**; Joanna's afflictions will be severely felt by England in the end, 34, 2—29, 102—42, 201—51, 4  
 satan hath brought sore boils of affliction upon all the human race..... 12, 3
- AGE**, in every age the people were incensed against the prophets..... 52, 2  
 God hath worked by instruments in all ages .... 52, 42  
 men have forged lies in all ages ..... 52, 32  
 the first age of the world, elucidated ..... 52, 1  
 the present age as blind as the first..... 52, 5  
 the past age compared to the present..... 8 102  
 the register of Joanna's age ..... 61, 62  
 the Rock of Ages, elucidated 20, 86—20, 84—33; 443, ..... 485—57, 66
- AGENT**, man a free agent, explained, 4, 149—27, 22—28, 30 ..... 43, 23
- AGONIES** Christ hath suffered for man, elucidated 23, 50 3; 103, 107—6, 268—24, 66—34, 7—40, 99—44, 15
- AGREE**, what we must agree with the Lord in, *exp.* 32, 428  
 two cannot walk together unless they are agreed, explained ..... 32, 427
- AGRICULTURAL** report for July..... 44, 24
- AHAB**; all the prophets that advised the King to go on with the war, compared to A's prophets 3, 126—8, 70— ..... 36, 114  
 and Jezebel, types of satan and hell, ..... 28, 21—20, 78  
 compared to Pharoah..... 56, 31  
 the difference between Ahab and Jehoshaphat.. 56, 31  
 the Lord's trial of Ahab, explained ..... 56, 30  
 the parable concerning Ahab, elucidated ..... 56, 28  
 the prophets of Ahab compared to the clergy .. 21, 42  
 ..... 3, 126—8, 70  
 was seduced, and fell by false prophets. 21, 41—12, 36
- AHASUERUS**; Esther gained his favour and spared the people..... 15, 34  
 like him Christ will appear, and make satan feel the gallows ..... 15, 35  
 listened to the words of Esther ..... 25, 80  
 the fifth spot was brought by the disobedience of his queen ..... 15, 34  
 was not king of the Jews ..... 28, 38
- AIR**; dream of a black horse in the air ..... 11, 84  
 ——— being carried through the air, 9, 42—1, 29  
 .. 4, 166—14, 21—15, 33—20, 28—23, 84—36, 23  
 ——— boards taken up into the air ..... 2, 79  
 ——— horses in the air, &c..... 31, 312  
 ——— men in the air with horses on the earth  
 ..... 2, 86—15, 13—24, 85



- dream of men standing in the air with crowns of gold,  
drawn swords, &c. .... 52, 44
- ALARMING**; parable of the alarming drum, 22, 75—34, 11  
..... 43, 65
- ALMIGHTY**; Brothers blames the Almighty. .... 13, 14  
none can direct the hand of the Almighty 1 35—4, 190  
..... 8, 88—39, 65—40, 102  
the Almighty guides Joanna ..... 34, 16  
the Almighty will pass through London. .... 7, 20  
treading the wine-press of Almighty God, *exp.*... 52, 45
- ALTAR**; Christ was seen at the altar first. .... 9, 15  
Joanna comforted at the altar by the Spirit .... 44, 5  
—— directed to carry her petition to the altar 6, 287  
the altar of God must be cleansed by the clergy, 14, 53  
..... 24, 126  
the moon in a magnifying glass at the *a.* a dream 7, 35  
the shepherds have turned Joanna from the altar, 36, 126  
the type of the two candles at the altar, *eluc.*... 3, 120
- AMBASSADOR** of the Lord is gone forth. .... 20, 60
- AMBUSH**, satan is a thief in ambush. .... 12, 51  
America, a fever in, foretold, . 14, 124—17, 33—44, 25  
a hurricane in America. .... 44, 26  
the war began in America. .... 44, 20
- AMMON**, the type of the children of Ammon being destroyed  
for ingratitude, explained. .... 31, 314
- AMUSEMENT**, sorrow frequently follows, *exp.*... 29, 126  
the miz-maze, a deep type, *exp.* .... 28, 39—28, 42
- ANCIENT**, the kingdom of the Ancient of Days, eluci-  
dated. .... 32, 392—32, 398—32, 406
- ANCHOR**, believers must have their anchor fixed and their  
faith sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial,  
..... 41, 161  
faith must be your anchor, and see what rock you build  
upon to judge your God is near. .... 16, 23  
faith will find an anchor in the ocean. .... 20, 89  
you'll find the anchor and the hope. .... 9, 47
- ANGEL**, blood sprinkled before the angel came. .... 20, 77  
God hath sent his angel to Joanna to warn the church  
..... 21, 20  
God will send his angel to chain down satan for a thou-  
sand years. .... 12, 73  
satan appeared to Eve as an angel of light. .... 6, 252  
the destroying *a.* shall go forth upon the earth 24, 109  
—— to enter the house of unbelievers 3, 133  
—— to pass by the door of believers, 3, 133  
..... 12, 116  
the destroying angel will cut off men faster by the  
plague or pestilence, than by the sword of war—and  
the judgments will begin with the shepherds 8, 79

- with a blue robe, star, &c. vision ..... 14, 113
- ANGELS and men have been put to the trial, 50, 27—6, 247  
 ..... 17, 19
- appear and speak in man. .... 8, 108
- are ministering Spirits of the Lord, *exp.* 33, 514—60, 37
- are now come down to protect the faithful. .... 15, 37
- army of angels in the clouds, a dream, 1, 29—12, 49—  
 ..... 17, 25—52, 44
- as the angel warned the shepherds of the birth of Christ,  
 so have they now warned you by visions that his king-  
 dom is nigh at hand ..... 16, 25
- as Sodom and Gomorrha persecuted the angels which  
 were sent to Lot, so will men persecute Joanna till  
 God destroys them ..... 17, 49
- dreams, and visitations of angels, elucidated .... 43, 39
- fallen angels provoke the Spirits of God. .... 19, 10
- have warned England by the command of God 21, 21
- how angels appear to work with men, explained 60, 38
- how men and saints must judge the angels, *eluc.* 33, 514  
 3, 144—4, 147—6, 241—9, 28—14, 7—33, 506—  
 ..... 60, 37
- Joanna compared to the angels sent to Lot .... 12, 36
- guarded by angels ..... 4, 164
- men must be rose to the perfection of angels. .... 50, 47
- join with angels. .... 9, 5—16, 20—60, 37
- men to be brought to the similitude of angels .. 14, 95
- must come to the simplicity of men. .... 2, 75
- of God shall be seen ascending and descending upon the  
 sons of men ..... 30, 211
- protect Joanna from satan's power ..... 12, 37
- satan's arts with men and angels. .... 51, 35
- satan's angels now shall be destroyed. .... 12, 26
- satan informs the fallen *a.* that he created them 12, 20
- satan's pleading with his angels after he was cast out of  
 heaven. .... 12, 20
- satan was the deceiver of the fallen angels. .... 12, 19
- seven angels are the seven spirits ..... 16, 20
- the angels bring glad tidings of our King, 1, 32—65, 3
- the *a.* of the Lord are come to warn all men, 2, 64—44, 15  
 ——— walk to and fro, and see all that is done  
 upon the earth, and all is laid before the throne of God,  
 ..... 32, 455
- the angels rejoiced at Joanna's birth .... 1, 30—17, 20  
 ..... 19, 10—52, 39
- the formation of angels described. .... 4, 149
- the souls of the righteous are conducted by angels to  
 realms of bliss ..... 15, 14
- the triumphant shouts of angels ..... 4, 155

- vision of angels, crowns, &c. .... 16, 37  
 — seven angels ..... 16, 10  
 when good angels leave a man, bad ones take possession  
 of him ..... 60, 38  
**ANGER**, a type of divine love and anger ..... 30, 343  
 the anger of God is kindled against the shepherds, &c.  
 21, 35—1, 28—14, 94—20, 4—24; 45, 60—29, 174  
**ANIMALS**, their natural sense, elucidated ..... 56, 19  
**ANONYMOUS**, an ignorant, impudent anonymous letter,  
 22, 30—8, 93—10, 88—11, 97  
 letters answered, 11, 66—8, 98—10, 89—11; 96, 101  
 ..... 22, 32  
 letter writers reproved. .... 11, 100—22, 33  
**ANVIL**, England compared to the anvil that is hardened to  
 the stroke. .... 23, 66—44, 59  
**APOLLYON** and satan both answered .... 12, 35—11, 82  
 and the devil both are cast ..... 12, 54  
 a voice said to Joanna, write Apollyon ..... 11, 82  
 informed of satan's deceit. .... 12, 55  
 says a part of Joanna's writings came from the devil,  
 ..... 11, 47  
 says there is no dependance on God ..... 11, 47  
 the devil's friend disputes with Joanna ..... 11, 44  
**APOSTACY** of mankind, elucidated ..... 7, 19  
**APOSTLES** brought forward as the jury ..... 50, 3  
 ————— with the prophets as the grand  
 jury ..... 50, 11—50, 59  
 knew not what they wrote, explained ..... 35, 25  
 opposed by the Jews ..... 30, 217  
 the Unitarian society are endeavouring to put away the  
 prophets and the apostles ..... 51, 5  
 the witness which the *a.* bore of Christ, *exp.* .... 53, 584  
**APOTHECARIES** sent for to attend Joanna .. 12, 57—12, 58  
**APPARITIONS** shew that death is near, so heavenly visions  
 shew that Christ's kingdom is near. .... 16, 24  
**APPETITE**, Joanna's appetite is gone, *eluc.* 24, 127—31, 365  
**APPLE**, an answer to those who said "the fall of man came  
 only by eating of an apple." ..... 14, 37  
 disobedience concerning the apple, *exp.* 14, 37—46, 54  
 the apple tree was shewn to thee ..... 29, 160  
 trees in blossom, &c. a dream. .... 36, 98  
**APRIL**, England shall know their dangers in March and  
 April ..... 20, 5—20, 15—27, 14  
 the forty years were up in April, 1814 ..... 59, 38  
**ARABIANS**, Jews or Gentiles, Greeks or Arabians, if they  
 have *A.*'s faith, will be made one in Christ .... 62, 51  
**ARCHDEACON** and a Chancellor will blame *their* conduct,  
 ..... 59, 37

- it is not out of love to the Lord that a man aspireth to be a bishop, a chancellor, an archdeacon, or a shepherd of the flock, it is their love to themselves, for they all preach for hire ..... 12, 92
- ARCHES**, the four arches represent the four quarters of the world..... 14, 113
- ARGUMENTS** concerning the peace, answered .... 14, 57
- second Eve, explained.. 36, 81
- for visible judgments ..... 33, 581
- learned men to bring forward their arguments .. 3, 106
- of Joanna's friends concerning her prophecies, *ans.* 36, 80
- ARIANS** and **Atheists** warned of the end ..... 33, 532
- and Calvinists proved to be wrong by the Spirit of Truth ..... 32, 467—44, 48
- and make the Arians heart to shake: ... 11, 85—61, 19
- are parting the Bible..... 57, 31
- Atheists** and **Deists** have departed from the gospel 52, 41
- will know there is a God.... 51, 4
- Atheists**, puritanical Calvinists, **Deists** and philosophers reproved..... 43, 22
- Calvinists** and **Romans**, all wrong..... 33, 513
- placed and compared with
- Brothers..... 47, 20
- Carpenter compared with the Arians ..... 42, 210
- Christ is denied by the Arians..... 47, 48
- deny the perfect union of the Trinity..... 15, 39
- Deists**, **Atheists**, **Arians** and **Jews**, will be convinced from Joanna's prophecies that Christ is an all-sufficient Saviour ..... 62, 23
- disgrace the character and blaspheme the name of Christ, ..... 46, 84
- God's sword is drawn, and the Arians will be put to confusion ..... 40, 126
- God will punish the Arians for denying the Holy Ghost ..... 28, 88
- having no knowledge of the truth, will not believe the truth ..... 33, 508
- Jews**, **Deists**, **Atheists**, **Arians** and **Catholics**, will have the truth proved the ensuing year ..... 60, 47
- Joanna's remarks on the belief of the Arians, fully proves their inconsistency ..... 32, 465
- observations concerning the *A.* 47, 48—32, 464—33, 508
- proved to be wrong in their ideas of the gospel, by Carpenter's fall, explained ..... 40, 125
- preach against the Gospel ..... 30, 221
- the Arians in your land do stand ..... 36, 124
- the blasphemy of the Arians shewn ..... 36, 107
- the belief of the Arians, elucidated ..... 40, 126

- the mockery of the Arians and Calvinists ..... 44, 48  
 the Spirit of Truth declares that the doctrine of the A.  
 and Calvinists came from the influence of the devil,  
 ..... 32, 470  
 the wrong judgment of the Arians shewn by the Spirit of  
 Truth ..... 34, 48  
 thousands are become Arians ..... 55, 8  
 will feel the displeasure of God ..... 11, 85  
**ARK** made to shew God's judgment ..... 7, 43  
 mankind enjoyed life in the ark ..... 7, 43  
 Noah was laughed at for building the *a.* 15, 44—32, 434  
 Noah's ark doth now appear .. 22, 61—9, 43—14, 47  
 of the covenant to preserve man, elucidated, 2, 62—23, 50  
 ..... 30, 202—36, 63  
 restored or brought back ..... 7, 44  
 the sealing is a much greater preservation for man than  
 Noah's ark was ..... 2, 63  
**Ark**, all must come back to Noah's ark ..... 9, 43  
 all that will be saved must come to the ark of the New  
 Covenant. .... 2, 62  
 as Noah was preserved in the Ark wherein the Spirit of  
 the Lord rested, so will he preserve those who long  
 for his Spirit to be within them. .... 30, 202  
 a type of the seal given by Joanna ..... 7, 43  
 David bringing back the ark, was a type of the ark of the  
 New Covenant ..... 34, 37  
 Joanna hath been informed every particular how to make  
 the Ark of the New Covenant that is between God  
 and man ..... 30, 202  
**ARM** of God near those who wish for help. .... 36, 44  
 round Joanna's neck, &c. a dream ..... 25, 23  
**ARMOUR** of God is the shield of faith, elucidated, 31, 352  
 ..... 2, 53—4, 190—23, 90  
 Taylor is called the armour bearer ..... 14, 58  
 the shepherd must his armour wear ..... 4, 167  
 we must put on the armour of God .... 9, 27—23, 90  
 the sky with men in armour, &c. a dream, 1, 29—12, 49  
 ..... 17, 25—52, 44  
**ARMY**, an army strong you may command ..... 9, 27  
 an immense army coming out of the clouds, &c. a vision,  
 ..... 4, 169  
 of men pursuing the beast, a vision ..... 4, 170  
 of the Lord are the sealed by faith .... 12, 53, 4—172  
 of the Lord rode fast. .... 2, 56  
 the Lord's army must not join with those who are against  
 him ..... 2, 56  
**ARROW**, or dart and bow, explained ..... 9, 4  
 the arrow of death fast will fly .. 20, 5—6, 268—8, 105

- ARTICLES**, men must sign the articles for Christ's second coming before he comes ..... 12, 91  
of the Church of England ..... 50, 59
- ARTS** and lies of satan, explained. .... 3, 105  
of the devil never last long ..... 22, 47
- ASHAMED**, when the Lord cometh in all his Father's glory he will be ashamed of those who are ashamed to sign for His Kingdom, and satan's power to be destroyed, ..... 50, 28  
who Christ will be ashamed of, explained. .... 20, 19  
whoever is ashamed of God, God will be ashamed of them, explained. .... 36, 41—20, 18
- ASHES**, as the Bible hath been burnt, where will the ashes sink? ..... 57, 61  
tread down the wicked as ashes under your feet, elucidated. .... 12, 101
- Ass**, Christ's riding to Jerusalem on the colt of an ass, explained ..... 53, 579—61, 42  
learned men judge Joanna's wisdom as simple as an ass, elucidated. .... 3, 139—61, 43  
the ass knoweth his master's crib, *exp.* . . 8, 80—48, 23  
the ass's colt must bind them to the choice vine, 20, 67
- ASSIZE**, a trial before a judge of assize, elucidated, 3, 141  
on the judge of assize passing sentence ..... 24, 23  
the great assize for all draws near ..... 23, 83
- ATHANASIUS**, the creed of St. Athanasius paraphrased by the Lord. .... 2, 88  
see elucidations of various lines, 1, 36—3; 107, 109, 113, 120—4; 146; 179—6, 262—8, 100—12, 38—14, 101—  
..... 15, 27—43, 75
- ATHEISTS**, all the world were *A.* before the flood, 33, 531  
and Arians are come against the gospel ..... 33, 532  
———, warned of the end ..... 33, 532  
and Deists warned ..... 56, 23—43, 19  
a parable on the death of an Atheist ..... 5, 209  
Arians and Deists have departed from the gospel 52, 41  
——— will know there is a God .... 51, 4  
———puritanical Calvinists, Deists, and philosophers, reproved ..... 43, 22  
Deists, Arians, Atheists and Jews will be convinced from Joanna's prophecies that Christ is an all-sufficient saviour. .... 62, 23  
Hann compared to an Atheist ..... 54, 20  
Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Catholics will have the truth proved the ensuing year ..... 60, 47  
Joanna's first printer was an Atheist ..... 9, 9  
Mayer compared to an Atheist ..... 34, 57, 34, 59  
of professed Atheists, or naturalists ..... 43; 21, 34

- satan said he would make Joanna an Atheist, if the Lord would permit him to try her faith ..... 36, 70  
 the answer of the Spirit to Atheists who say "there is no God to govern," and to others who judged "the Lord would never reveal any secrets to the poor" ... 36, 129  
 the Atheist will be brought to the ground .... 63, 15  
 the Deists and *A.* mockery of the gospel, *answ.* 63, 16  
**ATONEMENT**, there will be no more atonement, the debt is already paid ..... 36, 42—62, 80  
**ATTORNEY**, a parable for the attorney-general .. 49, 40  
 general's opinion of the 3d part of *Paine's* Age of Reason ..... 56, 38  
 pleadings of the attorney-general noticed ..... 49, 40  
 particularly directed how to examine the witnesses at Joanna's trial. .... 25, 11  
 the attorney-general solicited to put a stop to swindling, ..... 49, 40  
**AUNT**, Eastlake compared to Joanna's Aunt .... 23, 103  
**AUTHOR**, God is the author of Joanna's writings 3, 108  
 ..... 1, 20—9; 43, 46—11, 94—21, 46—36, 8  
**AWAKE**, and from the dead of sin arise, 7, 11, 15, 15—  
 ..... 17, 10—57, 66  
 many that sleep in the earth shall awake, *exp.* .. 20, 49  
 nothing will awaken the Ministers till P——is awakened to awaken them ..... 59, 17  
**AWFUL**, all will see an awful day ..... 4, 152—21, 44  
 particulars concerning Joanna's awful trial .... 61, 24  
*see also*, 4; 165, 174—6, 203—9, 47—14, 51—23, 92—  
 24, 5—25; 37, 91, 112—27; 6, 15—29; 184, 186, 189  
 .... 37, 62—41; 161, 167, 178—44, 56—58; 10, 12  
 Judgments will come on, if the bishops do not awake and prove Joanna's calling from on high ..... 59, 4  
**AXE**, Joanna hath laid the axe to the root, by her prayers, ..... 17, 18  
 placed by Garrett over his head, elucidated .... 26, 8  
 the axe is laid unto the root, which is the devil, 17, 17  
 .... 2, 63—5, 223—11; 95, 126—24, 125—26, 11  
**BAAI**, the Lord declares that he hath more than 700 that will not bow a knee to Baal ..... 17, 51  
**BABEL**, like Babel's builders all must fall, 14; 105—62, 33  
 ..... 63, 15  
**BABES**, all must become like new born babes, 14, 66—8, 72  
 ..... 14, 122  
 and sucklings shall sing praises ..... 3, 139  
 appear like babes, and be made men ..... 36, 106  
 blessed promises revealed to babes ..... 14, 94  
 mankind reproved by a babe ..... 14, 122  
 will they now the babe despise 3, 119—62, 54—65 4

- BABYLON**, on Babylon being destroyed, and the blood of the martyrs avenged upon the Romans ..... 36, 6
- BACKS**, with backs of brass appear ..... 11, 48—24, 87
- BAD** and good fruit, explained .... 51, 18—2, 74—4, 149  
and good spirit, elucidated ..... 14, 99  
the bad and good must meet at last ..... 4, 153  
the Bishops set a bad pattern to mankind ..... 21, 33  
wives must be put away ..... 6, 270
- BALAAAM** and the heathen nations, an important communication ..... 43, 81  
condemned by Mayer as a false prophet ..... 46, 40  
had a true vision concerning Moab and the children of Israel ..... 39, 61  
prophecied of the end, explained ..... 43, 83
- BALANCE**, Foley's dream of the balance, explained, 9, 41  
satan hath been weighed in the balance and found wanting ..... 12, 37  
the mountain in the balance comes ..... 2, 52  
When men's love for satan is weighed in the balance their love to him will be found wanting: ..... 50, 27
- BALL** of iron rolls from stair to stair ..... 20, 3
- BALLOON**, the fire balloon shews how men will sport with fire ..... 11, 84—11, 88
- BANDITTI**, dream of a banditti, &c. in a cavern .. 23, 25
- BANK**, dream of viewing the planets on a bank .... 12, 56  
—— of the gourd thrown over the bank, &c. .... 12, 56  
the bank and the river explained ..... 20, 50
- BANNER**, all must fight manfully of Christ's banner 14, 84  
the banner doth to all appear ..... 29, 160
- BANNS**, 'tis time to publish the banns, or get the licence, ..... 14, 6—61, 58
- BAPTISM** and confirmation, elucidated, 35, 8—35; 18, 19  
no man hath received the Holy Ghost by b..... 35, 21
- BAPTISMAL VOW** explained 3, 130—1, 16—12, 115—14, 84
- BARBARIANS**, the true Israel of God, whether Jews or Gentiles, Greeks or Barbarians, or whatsoever religion they profess, they must all come to the standard mentioned in Holy Writ. .... 17 5
- BARLEY**, men drink with barley or with satan's power, ..... 36, 66  
the miracle of the five barley loaves. .... 33, 546  
the serpent in the barley field, explained ..... 36, 59  
types of the wheat and barley, explained. .... 36, 63  
unbelievers compared to barley ..... 36, 65
- BARK**, dumb dogs that will not bark, 8, 101—3, 124— ..... 12; 25, 82—14, 61—59, 4—61, 46
- BARN**, dream of sweeping the barn floor. .... 1, 31



- BARREN**, blessed is the barren womb . . . . 36, 81—3, 121  
 . . . . . 5, 214—8, 73  
 mountains to become fruitful . . . . . 7, 16  
 the barren womb alludes to the Gentiles . . . . 31, 339  
 ——— woman to be made a joyful mother of children  
 . . . . . 14, 54—65, 13  
 ——— to keep house . . . . . 29, 137  
 the children of the barren woman to be taught of the  
 Lord . . . . . 17, 17—18, 31—31, 341  
**BARS** of the grave shall burst open . . . . . 7, 32  
**BASE**, a base born child is a reproach to a woman . . 63, 39  
**BASKET**, dream of the basket of birds, explained . . 3, 142  
**BASIN** broken by Joanna, a deep type for man, explained,  
 . . . . . 23, 31—23, 34  
**BASTARD**, a bastard cannot be an heir . . . . . 12, 47  
 answer to Kenrick, who said, “ the Virgin Mary was a  
 whore, and our Saviour a bastard,” 36, 106—57, 62  
 . . . . . 62, 28  
 the bastard race will be cut off . . . . . 6, 269—7, 17  
 the sixth spot was cast by saying “ He (Christ) from  
 her a bastard came” . . . . . 15, 35—20, 83  
 will the bastard nations hear the call . . . . . 15, 43  
 Bastard, William, money put into his hands for a bet,  
 explained . . . . . 39; 92, 94, 95  
**BATEMAN**, Mary, her profligate character and conduct,  
 . . . . . 52; 7, 8, 9, 10  
 she and her husband received seals, and came in like  
 thieves and robbers . . . . . 51, 17  
**BATHSHEBA**, then say a Bathsheba is come . . . . . 24, 87  
**BEACRAFT**, Mary, gloves sent to Mr. & Mrs. Beacraft, 10, 81  
 her testimony respecting the mission of Joanna . . 25, 78  
**BEAM**, hypocrites can see the mote, but wont discern the  
 beam . . . . . 20, 39—35, 40—53, 606  
**BEAR**, parable of the boy and the bear, *eluc.* . . . 36, 132  
 the bear will destroy those who turn back . . . . 9, 41  
 the furious bear shall meet *him* . . . . . 13, 4  
 they'll roar like bears or mourn like doves, 4, 172—14, 31  
**BEAST**, a boy turned himself into a beast, a dream, 2, 83  
 all who join with satan, the beast, will be cut off, 37, 33  
 an ill-formed beast on the continent, a vision . . . 4, 168  
 army of men pursuing the beast . . . . . 4, 170  
 a type of the beasts at the dedication of Solomon's temple,  
 elucidated . . . . . 28, 35  
 blood of bulls and goats being offered up is a type and  
 shadow of the beast, satan, being destroyed in the end,  
 . . . . . 52, 17—29, 175—43, 78—59, 48  
 Buonaparte the beast mentioned in the Revelations,  
 15, 54—46; 16, 17, 38, 87—47, 60—49, 53—60, 35  
 compared with the false prophets . . . . . 23, 83

- Christ will conquer the beast, and free man** . . . . 4, 171  
**Daniel's vision of beasts, elucidated** . . . . . 32, 401  
**every beast shall humbly yield to man**, 12, 40—7, 16—  
 . . . . . 9, 43—14, 117—44, 35  
**first a power to the beast is given** . . . . . 15, 47  
**he that refuseth to sign for satan's destruction is a wor-**  
**shipper of the beast** . . . . . 35, 22  
**men are worshipping Buonaparte the beast, instead of**  
**Christ** . . . . . 60, 35  
**nations that worship the beast will fall** . . . . . 52, 44  
**satan is the beast to be offered up for sin** . . . . . 12, 116  
**shewn Peter in vision, explained** . . . . . 30, 239  
**sin and sorrow will remain till the power of the first**  
**beast is destroyed** . . . . . 46, 9  
**the beast deceived them all** . . . . . 26, 11  
 ———— **must surely die** . . . . . 29, 181  
 ———— **on the continent denotes the devil** . . . . . 9, 4  
 ———— **will be slain, explained**, 29, 176—9, 4—19, 63  
 . . . . . 28, 35—32; 392, 398  
**the curse against those who worship the beast, explained**,  
 . . . . . 62, 72  
**the fury of man compared to beasts** . . . . . 55, 23  
**the horn of salvation will come to man when Christ**  
**cometh to slay the beast** . . . . . 32, 392  
**the power of the beast must fall before the man child**,  
 . . . . . 62, 71  
**BEAUFY, the beauty of Christ's kingdom, elucidated**, 1, 37  
 . . . . . 16; 7, 22—44, 35—61, 37  
**the staff of beauty was cut off, elucidated** . . . . 32, 450  
**BED, a bed is too short for a man to stretch himself on,**  
**explained** . . . . . 23, 63  
**a figure put into Joanna's bed** . . . . . 12, 60  
**dream, of being in bed near a stable, &c.** . . . . 12, 110  
 ———— **of being in an open field, &c.** . . . . . 4, 161  
**Joanna invisibly forced out of bed twice** . . . . . 12, 57  
 ———— **ordered to take up her bed and walk, elucidated**  
 . . . . . 24, 107—22, 78  
 ———— **ordered to set her house in order as her sick bed**  
**was sure** . . . . . 12, 56  
 ———— **sufferings in bed, explained** . . . . . 23, 33  
**the shadow of Joanna being ill on her bed, *eluc.*** 25, 86  
**with white curtains drawn back** . . . . . 16, 38  
**BEDFORD, John, one of the twenty-four elders** . . . 25, 128  
**BEDLAM, satan's influence over mad people** . . . . 61, 46  
**BEELZEBUB, let your beelzebub appear** . . . . . 6, 261  
**the Lord saith "it was not so great a sin to say he work-**  
**ed miracles through beelzebub the prince of devils, as**  
**it is to say Joanna's prophecies come from the devil,**  
 . . . . . 14, 108

- the Jews ordered to bring their beelzebub ..... 10, 50
- BEEs**, gather honey from every flower and bitter herb, explained ..... 34, 24
- BEGGARS**, a description of blind beggars ..... 21, 8
- now as a beggar I'll appear ..... 36, 131
- BEGINNING**, the beginning a shadow of the end, explained ..... 30, 261
- the word that was in the beginning, explained, 33, 547 ..... 2, 50
- BELIAL**, God with Belial can't agree ..... 8, 105
- BELIEFS**, different beliefs under the gospel, *exp.* 33, 509
- BELIEVE**, all who believe will be healed ..... 33, 558
- clothing will come for all the believers in Christ, 9, 39
- fearful people are afraid of being deceived and therefore will not believe ..... 30, 264
- happy are those who believe before Joanna dies, because they'll feel a peace of conscience, a rejoicing and hope to see her again ..... 25, 112
- hardened sinners will not believe ..... 54, 25
- it is much better for those who never believed at all, than it is for those who have believed, and now fall back out of pride and vain glory ..... 39, 64
- men must believe in the gospel before they will believe any visitation of the spirit of God ..... 52, 41
- not every spirit, but try the spirit, explained. . . . 57, 11 ..... 14, 66—33, 485
- BELIEVERS**, a crown of glory for *b.* ..... 7 34
- admonished not to be struck with the blindness of others, ..... 47, 56
- after the child is born and Joanna is recovered, directions will be given how *b.* are to see her and the child 63, 70
- an admonition or warning to *b.* 44, 59—2, 65—20, 15— ..... 39, 52—40, 133—43, 70—44, 62—56, 53
- a commandment for *b.* and all the Gentiles .... 3, 124
- list of sealed *b.* to appear before the throne of God, 16, 26
- all will be cut off that are not true *b.* ..... 15, 23
- an address to be given by believers to mockers. . . 27, 13
- an answer to be given by all the believers concerning the fulfilment of the prophecies ..... 27, 13
- an important communication for believers who judge their deliverance will come at Joanna's death, 37, 23 ..... 41, 176
- an instructive parable for believers ..... 36, 134—44, 62
- are all brothers and brides, 9, 45—8, 68—9; 41, 42, 46 ..... 24, 82
- are brothers of Christ, and he will make them Kings and Princes unto God ..... 8, 68
- are called the friends of God ..... 35, 32

<b>BELIEVERS</b> are children of the King of Heaven . .	9, 17
are disciples of Christ, 21, 30—6, 246—14, 95—18, 19	19, 35—35, 34—62, 36
are filled with raptures of joy, to hear the glad tidings	
that the Prince of Peace will now be born. . . .	62, 41
are Jacob's sons . . . . .	30, 204
are persecuted, unbelievers are not, explained . .	46, 84
are the branches, Christ the vine. . . . .	12, 29
are the children of Abraham by faith . . . . .	20, 66
are the chosen men . . . . .	23, 108—30, 205
are the ground that will receive the good seed . .	35, 56
are the servants or reapers, to go forth and cut down the	
lies of mockers and unbelievers . . . . .	36, 75
are the sons of the living God . . . . .	32, 407
are the true Israel of God . . . . .	17, 5—32, 408
are to see the Spirit. . . . .	25, 107
a type concerning believers . . . . .	43, 94
bear the mock of fools out of love to God, 60, 22—19, 34	37, 40—54, 33—62, 77
blessed promises for believers, 9; 41, 44—11, 61—12, 29	12, 73—13, 20—14, 29—15; 28, 55—16, 54—21, 30
23; 89, 95—24, 44—25, 122—29, 121—30, 265—	44; 15, 35—51; 24, 39—62, 52
called back to what is sealed up in the writings. .	58, 18
can bring forward more solid truths from Joanna's writ-	
ings in 20 years, than Hearn can prove from the gospel	
hath been fulfilled in 1814 years . . . . .	63, 26
cannot agree together in all things, <i>till nature has its</i>	
<i>perfect change</i> . . . . .	32, 432
casting off the Jews must enlighten believers . .	33, 490
cautioned by the Spirit. . . . .	47, 56
Christ is the true city of refuge for believers to fly to,	
. . . . .	29, 180
——— root, believers are the branches . . .	24, 39
——— will be the mighty Counsellor to b. . . . .	2, 46
——— crown believers . . . . .	25, 83
——— make himself known among his disciples or	
believers <i>before</i> he takes Joanna out of the world,	
. . . . .	43, 66
circled in God's throne. . . . .	11, 86
clothing is the word of God . . . . .	24, 104
compared to doves. . . . .	16, 6
——— corn . . . . .	44, 36—35, 55
——— feathered fowls. . . . .	3, 143
——— good fruit. . . . .	25, 147
——— water pots . . . . .	58, 18—57, 48
considered as mad men and fools . . . . .	32, 408
danger of believers falling back . . . . .	39, 62

- BELIEVERS**, deliverance will come to believers at Joanna's death, provided she lives to see the end of the 15 years. .... 37, 23
- 
- when Buonaparte is destroyed. .... 2, 54
- desired to read the "Warning to the World" again, 49, 72
- different conduct of believers shewn ..... 54, 14
- equal to Joanna ..... 9, 25
- faith shewn and strengthened, 2, 68—6, 249—31, 346—  
..... 33, 569
- first believers will be wondered at. .... 32, 454
- Foley's address to believers ..... 37, 92
- folly of those who draw wrong judgments. .... 34, 34
- God will defend true believers. .... 12, 17
- will feed *b.* if the famine comes. .... 23, 110
- God's protection to *b.* elucidated. .... 6, 245
- God's reward for believers, *eluc.* ..... 44; 35, 41
- God's Spirit will fall on true believers, 37, 23—4, 166—  
..... 41, 179—42, 213—44, 52
- have nothing to fear ..... 30, 265
- have signed the bond for Christ's vineyard. .... 12, 29
- Hearn's saying that "the believers deny that salvation came only through the merits of Jesus Christ," *ans.*  
..... 63, 26
- Joanna's awful trial will be like a harvest to believers elucidated. .... 41, 167
- life prolonged for the sake of true *b.* . . . 37, 38
- set as a sign for believers ..... 36, 125
- visitation will be felt by believers .... 34, 2
- many believers are longing for Joanna's death, that they might see wonders. .... 37, 36
- must bear the fiery trial of persecution which satan works in the hearts of men ..... 63, 12
- must be careful to stand to the faith they profess, 39, 89
- rejoicing when great judgments are near, 30, 267
- call reason to their assistance ..... 37, 40
- must have their anchor fixed, and their faith sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial ..... 41, 161
- must hunger and thirst after righteousness .... 33, 545
- never complain. .... 30, 203
- not fear the storm ..... 20, 93
- now walk by faith and not by sight ..... 33, 570
- put on the shield of faith. .... 31, 352
- sign with all their hearts, or not at all .... 15, 22
- stand and fight like princes. .... 9, 17
- by these women, J. T. and U. .... 21, 31
- in true obedience to fulfil the scriptures, 40, 107
- like soldiers ..... 58, 12

<b>BELIEVERS</b> must suffer a Joseph's persecution, before they receive a Joseph's blessing .....	20, 66
——— for the Lord's sake .....	21, 27
mystery of the sealing great to believers, <i>exp.</i> ..	48, 6
none but believers can enter the kingdom.....	33, 495
no room for discord among believers .....	37, 95
not to fear the storm .....	2, 92
not to go to Joanna at present, <i>exp.</i> .....	63, 69
not to grieve for having drawn a wrong judgment concerning the words spoke to Joanna in 1792 ..	48, 20
not to receive the sacrament from Carpenter ..	38, 83
not to want bread, in case of famine ....	9, 31—23, 110
not to wax cold when afflictions come .....	44, 61
now may boldly stand .....	25, 38
obedient believers shall be Christ's disciples ..	9, 47
——— will be kept from harm .....	9, 41
offspring are sealed .....	13, 20
only have a part in Christ's death .....	36, 82
only to be sealed .....	27, 3
only will live and see <del>satan</del> or the powers of darkness chained down.....	15, 23
on the jealousy there would be among <i>b.</i> if all of them were to prophecy .....	37, 24
opinions concerning Pomeroy's death .....	57, 20
ordered to wait with patience the will of God, .....	30, 206
.....	63, 71
ought to be careful to stand to the faith they profess, and not be led away by the errors of others ..	39, 89
pardon of sin to true believers, elucidated ....	23, 95
placed like Isaac .....	5, 213
planted in Christ. ....	9, 43
pondering of Joanna's heart concerning <i>b. ans.</i> ..	37, 23
reproved for drawing wrong judgments ..	49; 55, 71
robes of white shall appear for believers.....	16, 41
satan will pursue believers. ....	23, 112
saving grace offered to all true believers. ....	17, 12
sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise. ....	35, 7—32, 406
see the rapture and joy of believers when by faith the Prince of Peace is born in them .....	62; 62, 72
shall be called the children of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, .....	12, 114
shall enjoy the love of God .....	20, 11
shall rejoice in tribulation .....	9, 31
shall see the end of sin and rejoice .....	32, 457
should consider what Joanna went through for ten years without any one to relieve her burthen .....	44, 63
should not disagree one with another .....	38, 7
sign for " the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ, to establish his kingdom in righteousness and peace" ..	63, 26

- BELIEVERS**, signs for believers only ..... 44, 33  
 — set for believers and unbelievers --- 42, 231—20, 2  
 some believers must die, to shame the devil, *exp.*—20 76  
 the faith required of believers, *eluc.* ... 16, 54—62, 50  
 the destroying angel to pass by the door of believers,  
 ..... 3, 133—12, 116  
 the folly of believers in judging that all pain will be ta-  
 ken from Joanna in child bearing, explained. . 62, 39  
 — some believers shewn ..... 37, 38  
 the gates of hell cannot prevail against a true believer  
 in Christ ..... 14, 99  
 the mockery believers are to go through is rising high,  
 ..... 52, 35  
 the mother of believers is Joanna, who hath claimed the  
 promise ..... 28, 91  
 the names of the true believers are to stand upon the  
 hand of the Lord ..... 15, 22  
 the offspring of believers are sealed ..... 13, 20  
 the power of Christ will be strong in believers .. 14, 87  
 there is a joy in believers that blunts the storm, 44, 63  
 the second Adam is come to redeem believers .. 14, 65  
 the sons of Jacob are the sons of believers .... 20, 66  
 the sting of death will be taken away from b. 14 ; 45, 109  
 the sword that shall cut the serpent down, hath been  
 put into the hands of believers ..... 8, 102  
 the tokens of love which came from believers are accep-  
 table to the Lord ..... 63, 56  
 to enjoy a happy nation in peace ..... 9, 44  
 to hear the small still voice, ..... 44, 53—24, 52  
 to pray in their closets alone ..... 39, 71  
 trials of every kind will come to believers before the  
 end ..... 44, 61  
 true believers compared to reapers to go forth and cut  
 down the temptations of the devil, by the weapons of  
 the word of God ..... 36, 73  
 — in Joanna's visitations compared to the  
 seed of Joseph. .... 41, 176  
 — only will stand in the end ..... 48, 7  
 — will be filled with power to overcome their  
 foes ..... 15, 20  
 warned and cautioned ..... 39, 52—43, 70  
 what teachers and pastors can believers apply to for in-  
 struction? ..... 63, 20  
 when satan tempts believers to sin, they do the things  
 they wish not to do, for they wish God to be all in all,  
 ..... 50, 27  
 where is the man that can contend with believers, 25, 10  
 who can condemn believers for relying on the word of  
 God. .... 53, 578.

<b>BELIEVERS</b> who die will reign with Christ, 25, 38—44, 41	52, 47
.....	52, 47
who pray to be sealed are happy .....	3, 117
will be crowned with glory, elucidated, 15, 12—44, 54	
fed with royal dainties .....	20, 68
will be kept by the Lord from troubles when they come	
upon the land .....	29, 165
—— from their enemies by the angels of God,	
.....	80, 271
—— pardoned .....	44, 15
—— persecuted .....	17, 45
—— protected, mockers will be punished. ....	52, 45
—— to see the fulfilment of all that has	
been declared by the prophets .....	31, 383
rewarded for their sufferings .....	21, 27
—— seen breathless and faint like hunted harts, 58, 12	
—— sent to distant lands .....	20, 91
—— stumbled when God begins to set the mark of	
their high calling .....	19, 65
—— surrounded here .....	23, 07
warned of dangers and kept from harm .....	9, 41
will dwell in God, and God in them .....	20, 287
—— enjoy their God .....	15, 27
—— hear the message of death with joy .....	14, 46
—— increase .....	29, 142
—— prevent the fatal judgment of the famine. .	27, 12
—— rule the nations in the end .....	30, 270
—— see their names enrolled in glory to reign with	
their Lord .....	22, 33
will stand secure, who speak often one to another of God's	
promises and fulfilments .....	32, 448
wrong judgment of believers, explained .....	34, 34
<b>BELIEVETH</b> , he that believeth not in the promise made in	
the fall, cannot believe in his own salvation ....	19, 48
—— shall be saved, and he that	
believeth not shall be damned, <i>exp.</i> .....	19, 47
<b>BELINDA</b> , the parable of Belinda, &c. <i>exp.</i> .....	22, 26
<b>BELK</b> , Wm. one of the jury at Joanna's trial ....	25, 127
<b>BELL</b> , drums beating and bell ringing .....	24, 114
the first <i>b.</i> to sound for England .....	14, 74
the ringing of the bells in different parishes, a type of the	
7th and 8th days, explained .....	3, 127
<b>BELSHAZZAR</b> a type for days to come .....	12, 38
satan answered from Belshazzar .....	12, 35
the hand-writing that came against <i>B.</i> is a type of the	
hand-writing of men for the destruction of satan's	
kingdom .....	12, 35—17, 19—32, 386—50, 27
<b>BEREANS</b> , men should examine whether they are like the	
<i>B.</i> or the Jews .....	52, 23



- BESLEY**,—his false accusations against Joanna fully *ans.*  
 ..... 63; 6, 10, 21
- BESOM**, the *b* of destruction shall sweep them off, 12, 86
- BEST**, the best wine is reserved for the last, 37, 28—55, 10
- BETHLEHEM**, as in **B. CHRIST** will appear again .. 36, 131  
 no more in *B.* doth the infant lay ..... 15, 13—44, 56
- BETHESDA**, people must be waiting for the moving of the  
 spirit of God and the coming of their Lord to be healed,  
 as they waited at the pool of *B.* to be healed of their  
 infirmities, *exp.* ..... 35, 36
- B. H.** remarks on a book published by **B. H.**.... 31, 290  
 ——— on texts quoted by him ..... 31, 291  
 ——— what he said concerning the sealing ..... 31, 300
- BIBLE**, all ordered to come to the bible. .... 14, 101  
 all the bible is clear, and will be fulfilled, 7, 18—14, 95—  
 ..... 15, 49—21, 29—22, 55—29, 134  
 ——— stands on condition, *exp.*..... 25, 37  
 and parables mocked by thousands. .... 37, 70  
 a pen put into the bible ..... 3, 121—14, 53—36, 95  
 a true looking-glass for man, 28, 28—30, 213—32, 442—  
 ..... 52, 3  
 as **P**— did by Joanna's writings, so are men doing by the  
 bible ..... 57, 31  
 as the bible hath been burnt here, where will the ashes  
 sink? ..... 57, 61—14; 2, 101  
 by the Revelations all the bible will be explained, 14, 89  
 ..... 30, 265  
 compared to a sun-dial. .... 37, 29  
 compare your bible with the times. .... 36, 10  
 Christ now will prove the bible true ..... 15, 17  
 deeply weigh your bible through ..... 19, 59  
 denied and despised. .... 14, 77—23, 35—24, 125  
 every man's likeness may be seen in the bible .. 28, 28  
 ——— that denies the bible is a liar ..... 14, 95  
 ——— mystery of the bible laid open ..... 32, 448  
 foundation of the Lord laid in the bible, *exp.*.... 28, 14  
 fulfilled by **CHRIST**'s kingdom, *exp.* ..... 32, 457  
 full of types and shadows. .... 36, 45  
 human laws compared to the bible. .... 32, 411  
 Jews ordered to read their bible and see who was cru-  
 cified ..... 6, 267  
 Joanna objected to, because her name is not mentioned  
 in the bible, explained ..... 50, 15  
 ——— proves the truth of the *b.* from the fall of Adam,  
 ..... 17, 13  
 ———'s mission proved from the bible. .... 12, 117  
 ——— writings and the *b.* were made by the same  
 spirit. .... 11, 113—12, 109—27; 5, 9, 13

<b>BIBLE</b> is near the end .....	16, 1
knowledge of the <i>b.</i> sealed from man. ....	2, 31, 336
— laid plain before man .....	31, 346
— learned men must begin to throw open the <i>b.</i> ..	11, 109
— living words in the bible, elucidated .....	22, 22
— made clear to every eye .....	30, 243
—— false by the shepherds. ....	31, 350
men have made the bible, like a rope of sand that cannot join together .....	21, 47
men judge the bible false .....	14, 105
men must discern their bible, if they will learn wisdom, .....	52, 40
men ordered to study and see the fulfilment of the bible prophecies concerning our Saviour. ....	3, 123
— men's observations brought to the bible. ....	27, 13
— men will find their error when the bible breaks, 9, 43	
mocked and turned to ridicule, 28, 28—20, 82—29, 174	
— mysteries of the bible, will be brought to light ..	22, 2
no man who has written against Joanna believes in the bible .....	33, 504
not believed nor understood by men ..	33, 504, 54, 26
no smuggling words in the bible. ....	22, 22
parable of the bible, elucidated .....	34, 18
prophecies spoken by Joanna, more plain to be under- stood than the bible .....	27, 6
read and examine your bible .....	17, 20
satan says Joanna's writings are like the bible ..	11, 11
scarce one part out of twenty in the bible is taken notice of by man .....	42, 222
seal not up the sayings of the bible .....	5, 231
some make the bible a broken book .....	12, 96
speaks of the redemption in the spirit .....	17, 7
the bible compared to a bond that is not cancelled, 17, 39	
—— does not err .....	8, 70
—— hath been a stone of stumbling to some, .....	1, 50
— the bible is as great a mystery to man as Joanna's writ- ings are .....	36; 15, 27
—— a warning to mankind .....	29, 156
—— denied by the devil. ....	62, 77
—— forgotten by all the sons of men ....	62, 77
—— like Joanna's writings, one part fulfilled, the other hastening on. ....	17, 39
—— nonsense to human wisdom, <i>eluc.</i> ....	31, 350
—— must be fully proved .....	30, 244
—— now is hastening on. ....	12, 102
—— stands a looking glass for all .....	52, 21
—— thrown open and explained, which stands in figures for the end. ....	62, 17—2, 62—37, 11

- BIBLE** was first penned by prophecies ..... 14, 77  
 ——— will enable us to contend with all men. . . 20, 92  
 ——— with the future destinies of nations have been  
 revealed to Joanna. .... 1, 16  
 the clergy know no more of the bible than they do of  
 Joanna's writings ..... 24, 124  
 the manner in which different sects wrest the bible, eluci-  
 dated ..... 33, 511  
 the meaning of the bible will be thrown open . . 3, 104  
 the prophecies of the bible placed backward .... 8, 58  
 the prophets throughout the bible were inspired by the  
 same spirit as Joanna. .... 2, 75—5, 234  
 the records of the bible are now fulfilling ..... 1, 43  
 the sealing to bring all men to the bible ..... 27, 3  
 the shepherds make the bible's song ..... 12, 82  
 the spirit of the Lord is come to throw open the bible  
 to all men ..... 20, 96  
 the treasures of the bible shewn ..... 16, 7  
 the true bread for man is the bible ..... 36, 73  
 the truth of the bible proved, 14, 90—17, 42—25, 100  
 the will of a dead man compared to the bible . . 32, 448  
 those who cannot understand Joanna's prophecies refer-  
 red to those of the bible ..... 3, 114  
 when God calls forth the bible what answer will unbe-  
 lievers give. .... 1, 17  
 when satan is chained down, then every mystery of the  
 bible will be revealed ..... 3, 114  
 who can claim the promise, that will not see the bible,  
 ..... 29, 184  
 why the sins of David,—of Jacob's sons—of Solomon—of  
 Kings—of Lot's daughters, &c. were ordered to be  
 penned in the bible, explained. .... 23, 103  
**BILL**, here's the bill that now must be applied . . . 12, 120  
 satan saith "he'll bring in a bill against God, and shame  
 him to his face". .... 11, 29  
 some particulars concerning bills of exchange . . 49, 10  
 ..... 49, 12, 17, 56, 57  
 the bill is found against satan ..... 14, 27  
 the Lord saith the bill is put in by his friends to have  
 the truth fairly proved ..... 21, 45  
**BINDING** of the strong man, elucidated ..... 50, 18  
 the binding of satan, elucidated ..... 19, 23  
**BIRD** between the shutters and the glass compared to  
 Carpenter. .... 41, 163  
 dream of the bird with large brass and gilded feathers,  
 ..... 1, 32  
 Joanna compared to the little bird, that plucked the fea-  
 thers of the great ones ..... 1, 2

- Peter is flown like the bird ..... 5, 218  
 the great and little bird, elucidated ..... 1, 2  
 the wings of a bird, elucidated ..... 31, 4  
**BIRD**, Mary, her deposition respecting Joanna's mission,  
 ..... 25, 70  
**BIRDS**, as birds are confined by a cage, so the Lord may  
 be confined by prayer, elucidated ..... 15, 27  
 dream of a basket of birds, that became like little chil-  
 dren ..... 8, 143—9, 21—20, 26  
 of stars like a flock of birds, &c. .... 5, 130  
 the singing of the birds shall come, 12, 107—9, 6—  
 ..... 29, 156  
**BIRMINGHAM**, an answer to the Jews of B. .... 62, 4  
 letter to Foley in the B. paper. .... 52, 38  
**BIRTH**, all are ordered to judge their birth, *eluc.* 16, 42  
 Angels rejoiced at Joanna's birth, 17, 20—1, 39—19, 10  
 he that sells his birth-right will lose his reward, 7, 33  
 none must despise the infant's birth ..... 61, 57  
 satan sold his birth-right in heaven ..... 7, 33  
 signs and wonders seen at Christ's birth, explained, 47, 14  
 the first and second birth, elucidated, 61, 8—14, 64—33,  
 ..... 552  
 the Saviour embraced Joanna at her birth ..... 1, 30  
 the second birth must take place on earth .... 61, 35  
**BISHOP**, Noah, Joanna's first lover, 24; 27, 32, 40, 63  
 ..... 36; 61, 63  
**BISHOP**, a letter to the bishop of Exeter (1799) .... 6, 289  
 death of bishop Buller foretold, 3d June, 1795 .. 20, 4  
 ..... 20, 27—21, 17—54, 11  
 false accusations concerning the death of bishop Buller,  
 ..... 39, 92  
 Hann nor the bishop cant explain the bible.. 54, 20  
 it is not in love to the Lord that a man aspireth to be a  
 bishop ..... 12, 92  
 Sharp's letter to the B. of London, June, 1804, 22, 20  
 the bishop's answer. .... 22, 30—21, 33  
**BISHOPS**, a lesson for bishops ..... 18, 29  
 a letter of prophecy and warning for the bishops, Morn-  
 ing Herald, Monday, Nov. 29, 1813 ..... 59, 41  
 all the bishops have been written to, to investigate  
 Joanna's writings ..... 28, 49  
 in England, nor all the learned men  
 upon earth cannot be competent judges of the scrip-  
 tures before the power of Christ is seen in the Bride-  
 groom ..... 61, 30  
 an appeal to the bishops and clergy ..... 28, 3  
 and clergy entreated to examine and prove the truth of  
 Joanna's writings ..... 23, 39

- BISHOPS** and clergy fed like fat horses to the full.. 23, 40  
 and clergy preach for hire ..... 12, 92  
 an enquiry concerning the bishops ..... 80, 220  
 and priests ordered to awake..... 14, 52—1, 28  
 and religious societies admit Joanna's *vis.* to be true, 44, 58  
 are empowered to examine the *vis.* of Joanna .. 58, 115  
 a reproof to the bishops ..... 21, 33  
 a warning sent to the bishops and clergy in 1804, 23, 39  
 a warning to the bishops, Morning Herald, Nov. 9, 1813,  
 ..... 59, 6  
 begin from the King and go to the bishops, *exp.* 64, 8  
 called upon by the Lord to exercise their power, 59, 42  
 have any of the bishops or rulers believed..... 30, 220  
 have never tried to stop Joanna ..... 28, 5  
 if the bishops are willing and obedient they shall eat of  
 the good of the land—but if they refuse and rebel,  
 they shall be devoured with the sword ..... 58, 116  
 if the bishops do not awake and prove this calling from  
 on high, awful judgments will come on ..... 59, 4  
 if the bishops have any love for their king and country,  
 as they have owned the cause of their troubles, let them  
 try to remove the effect..... 21 23  
 if Joanna is confined one year through the *b.* neglect, in  
 one year the Lord will cut them off .. 59, 6—63, 50  
 Joanna affirms to the world that she has the full consent  
 of the *b.* to publish that her calling is of God, 28, 3  
 Joanna is ordered to warn the bishops and clergy, 21, 1  
 — offers to destroy all her works, if the bishops  
 prove it is blasphemy ..... 28, 3  
 — ordered to send to the bishops .. 57, 58  
 letters, ordered to be printed ..... 21, 1—20, 18  
 no marriage must take place till all is tried and granted  
 by the bishops as judges, the clergy as grand jury, and  
 24 of Joanna's friends ..... 58, 7  
 no man must go to Joanna, except him whom she hath  
 chosen to be her judge, or any of the bishops, 58, 115  
 one minister only to come forward with the bishops, ex-  
 plained ..... 63, 72  
 ordered to mark the lesson, Isa. xxxviii..... 21; 2, 18  
 set a bad pattern to mankind ..... 21, 33  
 signs set for the bishops..... 59, 6—63, 52  
 the bishops and clergy in general, have been particularly  
 invited to search into Joanna's writings.... 25, 3  
 the bishops and P— invited to come forward, ... 59, 4  
 — are applied to, to judge between the Rev.  
 Mr. P— and Joanna ..... 59, 7  
 — are called upon to judge between the shep-  
 herd and sheep ..... 59, 7

- BISHOPS**, the bishop's death, Joanna's fits, &c. . . . . 36, 118  
 ————— have refused to come forward, or to send to  
 Mr. P—y . . . . . 59, 45  
 ————— having refused to come forward, are now for-  
 bid, till Joanna hath received P—'s answer . . . 59, 48  
 the centurion will be found among the bishops . . 58, 115  
     (*see Ez. viii. 16, 17, 18,*)  
 the conduct of the bishops answered by the Lord, 59, 45  
 the Lord caused his servants to err, for ends they do not  
 know, *exp.* . . . . . 63, 31  
 the marriage being granted by the bishops. . . . . 63, 46  
 the silence of the bishops prove God hath spoken, 28, 5  
 the threatenings are severe to the bishops, if they refuse  
 to search into the truth. . . . . 61, 49  
 ————— of the Lord are severe to the bishops, if  
 they do not call the clergy together, and let the cause  
 be fairly tried who is the true prophet . . . . . 21, 41  
 the whole nation stands in danger of utter ruin, for the  
 neglect of the bishops . . . . . 21, 35  
 when the visitation is allowed by the bishops, they will  
 know that her name is spiritual, but the marriage is  
 temporal. . . . . 58, 7  
 wish for nothing but grandeur. . . . . 28, 5  
 written to and warned by Joanna . . . . . 21, 18  
*see CLERGY, MINISTERS, PRIESTS, and SHEPHERDS.*
- BITTER**, believers must taste of the bitters . . . . . 36, 50  
 mankind will have bitters to drink . . . . . 24, 60
- BLACK**, a black cloud seen over London . . . . . 36, 22  
 a black standing by a flag, &c. a vision . . . . . 15, 36  
 Cain was the first black . . . . . 15, 41  
 cap worn by the judge, to pass sentence of death, elu-  
 cidated . . . . . 11, 87  
 compared to satan . . . . . 15, 42  
 horses compared to judges . . . . . 11, 87  
 the black prince not to reign, . . . . . 22, 6
- BLASPHEMY**, all sin and *b.* the Lord will clear . . . . 14, 98  
 boasters of religion call the word of God *b.* . . . . 62, 24  
 Christ was condemned for blasphemy. . . . . 6, 281  
 England is full of blasphemy . . . . . 21, 39  
 infidelity and *b.* is increasing to bring men like the ante-  
 diluvian world . . . . . 61, 31  
 Joanna ordered to attend the mayor of Exeter, to answer  
 for blasphemy, which they said she had published in  
 handbills. . . . . 10, 74  
 ————— pen satan's blasphemy. . . . . 34, 60  
 ————— to be tried for the blasphemies contained in the  
 Disputes. . . . . 15, 34  
 of men who said Joanna's writings came from the devil,  
 answered . . . . . 14, 102

- BLASPHEMY** of *satan* against *God* and *Christ*, 1, 35—  
 11; 5, 12, 25, 26, 29, 31, 45, 47, 48, 50, 56, 67, 81  
 of the nations provoke *God*. . . . . 1, 35  
 of the 11th book men must judge. . . . . 14, 126  
 the brasen serpent was a type of *Christ* being condemned  
 for blasphemy, elucidated . . . . . 52, 27  
 there is no blasphemy in *Joanna's* writings, except against  
 the accuser of mankind . . . . . 34, 60  
 the world at large are speaking blasphemy and lies in the  
 name of the *Lord*. . . . . 52, 33  
 those who commit blasphemy through ignorance may  
 now fly to *Christ* for refuge . . . . . 29, 180  
 thousands are guilty of blasphemy. . . . . 31, 373  
 what *b.* must be in *Joanna* the *Jews* will answer, 24, 75  
**BLASPHEMERS** warned and cautioned, 57; 62, 64—62, 53,  
 . . . . . 63, 21  
**BLEED**, tis for the woman all must bleed. . . . . 14, 108  
**BLESSED** are they that mourn, for they shall be comforted,  
 explained . . . . . 25, 81  
 changes will take place. . . . . 60, 47  
 promises revealed to babes . . . 14, 94—13, 20—16, 54  
**BLESSING**, a blessing promised to *England* . . . . . 36, 62  
 all the blessings of *God* are conditional, 39, 60—63, 62  
 enjoyed by those who believe the scriptures, *eluc.* 56, 44  
 of *Jacob*, and curse of *Esau*, *eluc.* . . . . 7, 32—32, 436  
 or judgments are fixed for this nation . . . . . 59, 6  
 promised to the seed of *Abraham* . . . . . 50, 15  
 “prove me, now, saith the *Lord*, and try if I will not  
 shower down blessings upon you,” . . . 1, 18—28, 19  
*satan* cannot command one blessing . . . . . 11, 38  
 that will come in “*the five years*” . . . . . 55, 24  
 the *b.* given to *Isaac* shall rest upon mankind . . 7, 33  
 the promised blessing . . . . . 7, 44  
 what blessings have been withheld from *England*, 27, 14  
**BLIND**, all men are totally blind. . . . . 2, 87—5, 224  
 a type of the man born blind. . . . . 3, 114  
 beggars have no wish to have their eyes opened. . 21, 8  
*England* is a blind nation. . . . . 5, 225—21, 32  
 fallen man is blind to the honour of *God* . . . . . 30, 285  
 guides commanded to read their bibles. . . . . 32, 407  
 men are blind to the second advent. . . . . 31, 351  
 ————— knowledge of *God* . . . . . 33, 569  
 open your eyes ye blind, unstop your ears ye deaf,  
 . . . . . 8, 98—17, 16—32, 449—35, 29  
 shepherds do appear . . . . . 24, 106—31, 373  
 state of man born under the fall, explained. . . 30, 229  
 the blind must find the light, 30, 229—3, 98—7; 14, 16,  
 . . . . . 15, 51—16, 43—25; 20, 22—32, 399—55, 29

- BLIND**, the clergy are compared to the blind leading the blind, . . . 8, 69—12, 6—23; 58, 66—24, 122—63, 22  
 the parable of the man born blind, elucidated . . . 21, 7  
 the present age as blind as the first. . . . . 52, 5  
 Men's blindness concerning the scriptures, *exp.* 55, 29—  
 . . . . . 30, 271—33, 562—36, 27—47, 56  
 the blindness of the clergy, explained. . . . 21, 8—30, 271  
 the blindness of the Jews and others, explained, 35, 45,  
 . . . . . 35; 20, 52—50, 73—61, 45  
 the type of the blindness of man, elucidated. . . . 33, 565  
**BLISS**, satan hath robbed man of every bliss. . . . 11, 99  
 the woman, Joanna, must complete man's bliss, 9; 43, 47  
 . . . . . 12, 69  
**BLOOD**, as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance, so the  
 blood of Christ crieth for reconciliation, 59, 49—17, 21  
 God's sword is drawn and dipped in blood, 3, 109—14, 57  
 hounds hunting a lady and gentleman . . . . . 49, 27  
 like rain will run. . . . . 3, 110—9, 37—57, 66  
 of bulls and goats being offered up is a type and shadow  
 of the beast, satan, being destroyed in the end, 52, 17  
 ——— on the door posts, a type of the seals,  
 . . . . . 12; 13, 116—19, 17—20, 78  
 the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase  
 the kingdom . . . . . 50, 69  
 ——— the pation would be on Joanna's head if she  
 were to keep silence. . . . . 14, 32  
 ——— is on the head of the shepherds,  
 . . . . . 20; 64, 100  
 the cleansing blood must come from the woman, 5, 223  
 the error of the French fighting in blood, *eluc.* . . 44, 38  
 the moon shall be turned into blood . . . . 13, 6—14, 83  
 types of the hyssop and blood, explained . . . . 29, 177  
 water and blood must set us free . . . . 23, 93—24, 118  
 whosoever sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood  
 be shed, elucidated . . . . . 11, 62  
**BLOOM**, in the bloom of youth all will appear . . . 4, 153  
**BLOSSOM**, every bud in blossom soon shall be . . . 15, 26  
 if the thorn blossoms at Christmas, at Christmas the  
 Lord's blossom shall appear . . . . . 12, 4  
**BLOT**, a blot ordered to be marked in the writing, 8, 106  
**BLOWN**, the horn of salvation is blown to all them that  
 are waiting the coming of the Lord. . . 22, 60—37, 47  
**BLUE** is an emblem of truth, . . . . . 14, 114—15, 7  
 robes of white, with blue are seen . . . . . 16, 40  
**BLUSH**, some will blush to see their names . . . . 11, 66  
**BOAST** not against the branches. . . . . 33, 490—42, 222  
 strong men must not boast of their strength . . . 52, 30  
**BOASTERS** in religion warned and admonished, 4, 185  
 . . . . . 10, 90—29, 110—58, 76—62, 24



- BOASTING** fools admonished and cautioned, 4, 187—8, 101  
 of England, in September, 1808 ..... 51, 6  
 pharisees admonished ..... 25, 25  
 the wisdom of boasting men will be trodden down, 61, 45
- BODY**, the body the Lord will raise up is the Spirit of  
 Truth, explained ..... 62, 34  
 what becomes of the soul after it leaves the body,  
 elucidated ..... 11, 109
- BOG**, chaos compared to a bog ..... 12, 8
- BOILED**, parable of the boiled eggs ..... 14, 15
- BOLTED**, the bolted doors are open here, explained 17, 54
- BOLUS**, letter to the printer of the *Bolus* ..... 26, 20
- BONAPARTE**, a type of his boasting power, *exp.* .. 49, 67  
 chapters placed by the Jews as alluding to *B.* .. 51, 43  
*com.* respecting *B.* and the wars, "refused".... 58, 118  
 compared to Sennacherib, 15, 54—46; 16, 87—47, 60  
 ..... 49, 54—62, 73  
 declared Emperor of France, May 1806. .... 44, 23  
 ——— to be the beast mentioned in the Revelations,  
 ..... 4, 170—15, 54—46; 17, 38, 87—49, 53  
 deliverance will come to believers when Bonaparte is  
 destroyed ..... 2 54  
 enumerates his victories in June 1807 ..... 49, 69  
 hath the power of the beast or devil given to him,  
 ..... 15, 54—47, 60  
 his boasting power destroyed, like Sennacherib's, 62, 73  
 his conquering power, explained. .... 60, 34  
 his eighty-second bulletin ..... 49, 67  
 his power was not weakened by man, but by the weather,  
 in Russia ..... 60, 36  
 his preparations to come to England ..... 42, 205  
 if Buonaparte comes to England he will be destroyed by  
 the sealed people, 15, 55—20, 12—22; 26, 70—36, 133  
 if Bonaparte is not slain by the sword of war, he will be  
 destroyed by the French people, if he remains long in  
 France ..... 20, 48  
 Joanna hath by mockers been called "*B.*'s brother," 20, 74  
 ——— having noticed the tyranny of Bonaparte, which  
 she said if true, the French nation must be in the  
 most deplorable state, and may merit heavy judg-  
 ments: therefore the lifting up of the hands for the  
 will of the Lord to be done, was a sign that the three  
 years' famine was averted from England, and to pass  
 over to France ..... 25, 96  
 Joanna's writings will be seen after the death of *B.* 16, 60  
 Mayer's report concerning Bonaparte ..... 46, 96  
 must fall like John the Baptist did, when the Lord's  
 appointed time is come ..... 16, 60—60, 35  
 or the beast on the continent, denotes the devil, 7, 4

BONAPARTE prevented by the Almighty from coming to  
 England ..... 42, 205  
 prophecies concerning Bonaparte and the French nation,  
 ..... 62, 80—63, 53  
 said no power was superior to his own ..... 62, 73  
 Satan's power given to Bonaparte ..... 15, 54  
 see the truths concerning Bonaparte, explained, 62, 70  
 the beast *B.* had his power given him for a time, *exp.*  
 ..... 62, 68  
 the destruction of Bonaparte will bring in the kingdom  
 of Christ ..... 34, 53

---

France, or peace with Bonaparte, will not

bring the nations to rest ..... 34, 61

the fall of *B.* will shew how satan is to be destroyed, 16, 61

the manner Bonaparte would go on to conquer, was  
 published by Joanna ..... 50, 3

the methodist preacher who said he would pray Bona-  
 parte dead, answered ..... 60, 34

the power Bonaparte would have to conquer the nations,  
 hath been foretold ..... 52, 30

the pride of *B.* is swelled to the highest pitch .. 17, 49

the sealed must pray for *B.*'s or satan's death, 15, 54

the spirit hath said to Joanna, if thou art the WOMAN  
 mentioned in the Revelations to bring the MAN-CHILD  
 into the world, then Bonaparte is the BEAST in the  
 Revelations, whom the Jews have worshipped, 61, 32

the type and shadow of Bonaparte offering to make  
 peace, explained ..... 49, 68

were Bonaparte and his followers destroyed to-morrow,  
 sin and sorrow would remain the same, if the power  
 of the first beast be not destroyed ..... 46, 9

what Bonaparte's end will be hath been revealed, 60, 35

when conquered, renounced the throne of France and  
 Italy, 6th of April, 1814, answered ..... 62, 67

will destroy the heads of nations, and he himself will be  
 trodden down ..... 15, 47

will go on conquering and to conquer, until the LORD's  
 appointed time cuts him off ..... 60, 35

[See BEAST.]

BOND, believers have signed the bond to bring Christ's  
 vineyard ..... 12, 29

as the bond seals man's redemption, so shall the bond  
 seal satan's destruction ..... 20, 76

Christ's children must agree to have their mothers' bond,  
 ..... 18, 43

explanation of the bond and jointure ..... 18, 40

my daughter now shall gain the land, and all that are in  
 bond with her ..... 24, 105

- BOND** of marriage, how broken with regard to satan, 11, 76  
 satan's doom is sealed in the bond ..... 19, 25  
 the bible compared to a bond that is not cancelled, 17, 39  
 the bond is made and signed by man ..... 19, 7  
 ————— to loose man and bind satan .. 19, 45  
 will you give up your mother's bond and jointure? 18, 41
- BONDAGE**, husbands keep their wives in bondage, 15, 18
- BOND MEN** and bondmaids under the fall, explained, 36, 37  
 to be cast out ..... 7, 17
- BOND WOMEN** are those under the fall ..... 36, 37  
 the bondwoman shall be cast out ..... 12, 69  
 the son of the *b.* shall not be heir with the son of the  
 free, *exp.* .. 25, 87—26, 15—44, 47—46, 43—65, 23
- BONE**, a *b.* of him shall not be broken, *eluc.* 14, 69—17, 52  
 behold the bone that lives so strong in faith .... 44, 55  
 dry bones must now begin to live, 15, 14—3, 117—44, 54  
 no men can be perfect until the bone is returned to them  
 again, 1, 36—3 117—4, 146—5, 223—8; 73, 76, 77  
 9, 6—14, 40—36, 58—44, 56—58, 25—65; 7, 13, 31  
 of Christ must come to the woman .... 6, 278—65, 5  
 the bones shall crush the serpent's head. .... 36, 105  
 the bone taken from man, elucidated, .. 6, 277—17, 52  
 why taken from man ..... 8, 72
- BOOK**, a certain number of books to be printed .. 9, 48  
 all will find the book of life ..... 9, 47—10, 64  
 and soon thy book shall make him fall ..... 22, 74  
 blot them out of the book of life ..... 49, 9  
 Dowland's book to be put in print ..... 39, 59  
 Joanna's *b.* to contain a certain number of pages '9, 48  
 ————— will be given to those who cannot buy, 6, 267  
 ————— to print 1000 of each vol. at first, 9, 17—9, 47  
 Joanna will be shewn the sealed *b.* in heaven, 25, 100  
 ..... 25, 140  
 it will be fatal for man if Brothers is not freed and  
 brought forward to answer for his book ..... 13, 15  
 of remembrance before the Lord ..... 12, 6  
 of sealed prophecies ordered to be stopped printing at  
 the 58th page, explained ..... 14, 59  
 ordered to be sealed ..... 5, 230  
 ————— sent for the Jews to examine. .... 61, 63  
 printed against the Gospel, explained. .... 57, 31  
 published by Brothers under the influence of the devil,  
 ..... 13, 16  
 reasons for altering the book. .... 21, 3  
 remarks on a book published against Joanna at Halifax,  
 ..... 35, 5  
 remarks on B. H.'s book ..... 31, 290  
 sealed for man's redemption. .... 7, 54

- Book**, song books sell better than religious books. . 11, 9  
the blasphemy of the 11th *b.* must be judged 14, 126  
the books are opened, and what is there written the  
angels penned, and all is enrolled in heaven . . 15, 37  
——— now Christ says for all . . . . 15, 16  
——— is sealed in heaven and earth . . . . . 7, 54  
——— must all be brought to God . . . . . 16, 33  
——— of Moses are types and shadows of the end,  
. . . . . 43, 81—37, 71  
——— sealed by Daniel is now begun to be sealed, 20, 49  
the horror and misery felt by Joanna on account of her  
book being placed wrong, explained . . . . . 24, 12  
the meaning of the book of life, elucidated . . . 10, 64  
the mystery concerning Joanna's books. . . . . 9, 47  
——— of two books sealed together . . . . . 10, 57  
the 6000, or 6th book to end the strife . . . . . 9, 47  
the word of God is the book of life . . . . . 17, 9  
when thy book is gone abroad . . . . . 11, 88  
with seven seals put into P—'s hand . . . . . 14, 13  
written by them on Jonathan Bulkeley, visited by the  
devil, must appear against unbelievers . . . . . 45, 19  
**Booth**, William, one of the 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128  
**BORN**, all as new born babes become 14, 66 11, 122—14,  
. . . . . 64—33, 550—53, 9  
he that was *b.* after the flesh has always persecuted him  
that was born after the spirit . . . . . 52, 1  
of the spirit, elucidated . . . . 18, 18—30, 213—62, 61  
**BOTTLE**, breaking of the bottle, explained . . . . 34 33  
parable of the empty bottle. . . . . 22, 69—43, 68  
new and old bottles, elucidated . . . . 8, 103—12, 106  
the clergy compared to empty bottles explained 22, 69  
the old bottles all will burst . . . . . 44, 43  
**BOTTOMLESS**, satan's gone to heat the Bottomless Pit, 11, 44  
the key of the bottomless pit . . . . . 7, 32—10, 82  
**BOUND**, satan shall be bound by his own words . . 12, 48  
what's bound on earth is bound in heaven, 7, 54—12, 115  
. . . . . 19, 44  
**Bow** and arrow or dart, explained . . . . . 9, 4  
beware how you draw your bow at a venture . . 28, 21  
Christ will bow to those who bow to him . . . . 15, 25  
fixed in the clouds . . . . . 9, 4—30, 203  
men's hearts shall bow or break . . . . . 2, 87  
**BOWL**, vision of the candle, ring, hand, bowl, &c. . 61, 5  
**Box** compared to sealed writings. . . . . 16, 8  
Joanna's writings nailed up in a box . . . . 1, 21—9, 9  
not permitted to be opened before the child was brought  
in, explained . . . . . 61, 23  
of ointment now is come . . . . . 9, 26—9, 40

- Box of sealed writings opened ..... 25, 56  
 of seals when broken all will wonder ..... 9, 47
- Boy, fable of the boy and the bear, *exp.* ..... 36, 132  
 the spiritual eyes of a boy opened ..... 16, 24
- BRADLEY, C. from his letter, "the Jews consider Christ is  
 still on the cross as a guilty malefactor," *ans.* ... 62, 28  
 his letter concerning the Jew who said "if the Messiah  
 was good news for them, it would be bad news for  
 the Christians," answered ..... 62, 12
- BRAMBLE, no bramble shall be found ..... 9, 43  
 satan as king compared to the bramble. . 12, 30—12, 28
- BRAN, nothing but bran is here, they have all refused the  
 good ..... 24, 119  
 the pigs may eat the bran ..... 12, 84
- BRANCH, Christ is the vine, Joanna the branch. . . 23, 78  
 how can the branch grow out of the roots without the  
 spirit and the bride ..... 61; 16, 39  
 the branch grafted in the vine, elucidated ..... 33, 518  
 ——— must spring from the root, *eluc.* ..... 61, 39  
 the Lord will plant a different branch in man . . 9, 43  
 the natural branch, how cast. .... 14, 66—22, 68  
 the olive branch shall appear ..... 7, 44  
 the second branch can never fall. .... 15, 25—65, 15
- BRANCHES, all the branches will be planted in Christ, 9, 43  
 ..... 12, 29—24, 29—29, 156—33, 519—61, 40  
 all the withered branches will be cut off. .... 23, 22  
 boast not against the branches, *eluc.* . . 33, 490—42, 222  
 the growth of the branches, explained. .... 33, 518  
 the Jews are the branches that stood out through unbe-  
 lief, elucidated. .... 33, 491  
 the natural branch did fail ..... 3, 101  
 the Romans are branches that will be pruned . . 33, 518  
 the root of evil cannot be destroyed while the branches  
 appear ..... 32, 447  
 why the branches must be pruned or cut down, *eluci-*  
*dated.* ..... 33, 525—24, 119
- BRANDON, William, a *com.* concerning him ..... 41, 145  
 hath lied unto the Holy Ghost ..... 41, 153  
 his letter to Joanna ..... 41; 146, 150  
 Joanna's letter to him. .... 41, 147  
 one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128  
 refuseth the invitation of the Lord ..... 41, 146
- BRASS, bird with feathers of brass ..... 1, 2
- BRAZEN, all must see the brazen serpent . . 7; 44, 52, 27  
 mystery of the brazen serpent. . 7, 43—23, 49—32, 413  
 the various types of the brazen serpent explained, 2, 90  
 3; 127—6; 260; 281—9; 47, 50—21; 10, 38—32, 414  
 ..... 52; 27, 28

- BREAD** and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ, elucidated, ..... 24, 121  
 believers are not to want bread ..... 9, 31—23, 110  
 God's word is the bread of life for all, *exp.* 24; 118, 117, ..... 126—22, 165—30, 208—31, 365—33; 54, 544  
 Joanna's appetite is gone from bread .. 31, 365—43, 93  
 ——— writings are the true bread, ..... 9, 46  
 men will rise and complain for want of bread .. 14, 81  
   *see* 20, 35—23, 107—86; 50, 51, 114, 130—44, 16  
 the bread of life is come down to man, ..... 20, 68  
 the bread is on the waters cast, explained, 29, 165—5, 199  
 the high price of bread mentioned ..... 17, 38  
 they shall find Me in the breaking bread ..... 14, 83  
**BREAK**, it will be more fatal for those who break their seals than it was for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit, 19, 8, ..... 19, 50  
**BREAST**, ten thousand daggers planted in Joanna's breast, ..... 23, 43  
**BRETHREN** against brethren will arise .. 17, 33—44, 20  
 every kindness that is done to My brethren where My visitation is, is done to Me ..... 35, 39  
 Joanna, as a sister, warns her brethren that Christ is near at hand ..... 5, 199  
**BRICE**, his mockery of the gospel, &c. .... 63; 6, 8, 19  
**BRICKS**, the red bricks appear ..... 12, 110  
**BRIDE** adorned with jewels ..... 2, 50  
 and bridegroom, ... 3, 100—13, 21—32, 461—33, 556  
 and by the bride I'll join them all ..... 1, 45—3, 121  
 and church ..... 47, 62—31, 344—33; 500, 558  
 and evening star ..... 2, 59—58, 26  
 and husband a type of the spirit and bride, ..... 14, 42  
 and mother, beautifully elucidated, 14; 95, 107—28, 88 ..... 58, 8—65; 15, 24  
 he that hath the b. is bridegroom, 32, 461—61, 10—63, 38  
 invitation from the spirit and the bride ..... 44, 51  
 mystery of the bride, elucidated, 9, 40—11, 91—14, 102  
 satan wants to rob Christ of the b. 6, 251—11, 51—11, 61  
 the spirit and the bride are come, 3 131—9, 47—12, 105 .. 16, 69—30, 261—57, 42—62, 36—65; 9, 11, 26  
 ——— one, ..... 5, 333—20, 87  
 ——— must invite us to take of the waters of life freely, explained ..... 53, 594  
 ——— testify of the end, .. 31, 344  
 the spirit is in the Bride ..... 44, 51  
 to be the bride is to claim the promise, 28, 87—30, 257  
 true obedience is a shadow of the spiritual b. 26, 8—9, 26  
 who is the bride, explained, ... 3, 99—14, 42—36, 39 ..... 58, 7—61, 59

- BRIDEGROOM**, as a *b.* Christ will come at last . . . . 61, 5  
 Christ's second coming is compared to the bridegroom  
 and the root of David . . . . . 61, 40  
 he that hath the bride is the *b.* 32, 461—33, 556—64, 7  
 none but those who sign can enter in with the *b.* 16, 28  
 now give your names for the bridegroom . . . . . 14, 67  
 prepare your oil, for the bridegroom is coming, 14, 69,  
 . . . . . 1, 45—3, 121—9, 27—13, 21—23, 51  
 thy judge may enquire, "If thou art the bride, who is  
 the bridegroom?" . . . . . 58, 7  
**BRIGHTON**, a storm at Brighton mentioned . . . . 44, 23  
**BRISTOL**, a *com.* on Joanna's going to Bristol . . . . 59, 35  
 ans. to the ponderings of Joanna's heart why she was  
 permitted to be tempted by satan at Bristol . . 37, 55  
 a warning sent from Bristol concerning the harvest, 7, 9  
 Joanna ordered to go to *B.* 10, 53—20, 31—36, 55—59, 19  
 ——— leave Bristol, 22d Nov. 1804. . 31, 376  
 ———'s visitation at Bristol, explained . . . 34, 5, 34,  
 . . . . . 36, 122—37, 71—43, 89  
 the prophecies given to Joanna at Bristol, in 1804, are  
 now hastening on to be fulfilled . . . . . 51, 5  
**BROAD**, the broad way that leadeth to destruction, ex-  
 plained . . . . . 35, 41  
**BROMSWELL**, a phenomena at Bromswell camp . . 44, 21  
**BROTHER**, a brother is bound to protect the character of  
 his sister . . . . . 28, 3  
 a singular occurrence to Joanna's mother's brother, 5, 197  
 he that hateth not brother, sister, yea, and his own life  
 also, cannot be a disciple of the Lord's, *exp.* . . 58, 615  
 Joanna's brother arrested and thrown into prison, 10, 54  
 particulars concerning her brother denying her being a  
 prophetess . . . . . 10, 153  
 shipwreck, &c. of Joanna's father's brother . . . . 5, 194  
**BROTHERS**, Richard, particulars concerning him, 2, 60  
 8; 66, 68—9; 4, 42—11; 85, 111, 112, 120, 121—13;  
 1, 4, 5, 8, 15, 16—46; 4, 8, 9, 88—47; 2, 8, 11, 16,  
 . . . . . 18, 19, 20, 47  
**BROWN**, Joanna makes known her prophecies to Brown, of  
 Bristol . . . . . 10, 58  
 the healing salve of Brown's . . . . . 22, 48  
**BRUCE**, Basil, advised not to go to Exeter . . . . . 7, 31  
 and his father are chosen of the Lord. . 8, 98—9; 24,  
 . . . . . 42—46, 68  
 a priest and prophet, explained . . . . . 7, 32  
 a type of Christ, *eluc.* . . . 7; 31, 50—10, 95—12, 111  
 doubts concerning Joanna's writings. . . 7, 31—46, 69  
 gave the judgment to his father . . . . . 8, 99  
 gone to Christ's kingdom in heaven . . . . 7, 32—8, 97

- BRUCE**, his death compared to the death of C. and Joanna's father's death to the second coming of Christ 10, 81  
 his faith drew back through a letter which satan worked on P—y to send him. . . . . 12, 24  
 his letters to Joanna, 22d Aug. 1801. . . 7, 4—31st Aug. 1801. . . . 7, 6—20th Oct. 1801 . . . . . 7, 21  
 Joanna clothed with Bruce's clothing. . . . . 7, 50  
 is now in heaven . . . . . 7, 36—10, 72, 83  
 letters from Joanna to him. . . . . 9, 19, 20, 40  
 mysteries concerning him explained. . . . . 7, 32  
 mystery of his being chosen a judge, and dying before the time, elucidated . . . . . 10, 82  
 sickness and death of B. B. Dec. 26, 1801. 7, 31—10, 67  
 . . . . . 46, 69  
 six days in going to heaven, explained. . . . . 7, 37  
 the key of the bottomless pit given to him . . . . . 10, 82  
 the lion is gone with the lamb in heaven. . 7, 35—46, 42  
 the man-child caught up to God and to his throne, 7, 32  
 the seven seals (Rev. v.) could not be broken in heaven till B. B. arrived there, *eluc.* . . . . . 7, 36  
 was a shadow of Christ . . . . . 11, 89  
**BRUCE** Elizabeth Esther, her testimony respecting the mission . . . . . 25, 77  
**BRUCE** Maria, her falling from the faith foretold . . 11, 92  
 Joanna's letter to her, . . . . . 9, 24, 39  
**BRUCE** Rev. Stanhope, letters from Joanna to him, 9, 1, 2, . . . . . 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 34, 42, 45,—10, 49, 74, 80, 88  
 letter from P—y to him . . . . . 28, 54—58, 4  
 one of Joanna's Judges. . . . . 25, 126  
 welcomed Joanna to his house—and the Lord declared "Bruce shall be welcome in his" . . . . . 11, 90  
 satan dares B. or Foley to rob him of the time allowed him . . . . . 11, 30  
 sent Joanna the first present . . . . . 9, 7  
 the first person that wrote to Joanna, after her books went out to the world . . . . . 46, 68  
**BUD**, every b. in blossom soon shall be. . . . . 15, 26  
 the budding leaves do all appear . . . . . 31, 346  
**BUILDER** of the Lord's vineyard, *eluc.* . . . . . 32, 476  
 the Lord compared to a master builder, explained, 50, 54  
 the meaning of building the Lord's temple, 32, 453  
 . . . . . 28, 35—59, 49  
**BULLOCKS**, could b. atone for any guilt. . . . . 29, 175  
 men will see the bullocks . . . . . 23, 98  
 types and shadows placed in the bullock, *exp.* . . 29, 176  
**BULLS**, men compared to wild bulls rushing one upon another . . . . . 3, 115



- BURNET**, Lord and Lady, England will find the fatal end of her ..... 31, 372  
 parable of Lord Burnet's Lady, 24 ; 90, 101—37, 48—  
 ..... 43, 70  
 the son of Lord Burnet, *eluc.* ..... 37, 52—37, 67  
**BURNT** offerings and sacrifices, *eluc.* 24, 120—28, 34—62, 16  
**BUSH**, the flaming bush will fast appear ..... 8, 78
- C.** doth with the star appear ..... 8, 101—62; 55, 57  
 mark the C. and let the seal appear, 12, 67—9 ; 40, 47  
 ..... 18, 20—65, 9
- CADBURY**, his opinion of Joanna ..... 9, 47  
**CAGE**, an elucidation of cage and cages. .... 15, 28  
**CAIN**, as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance against  
 Cain, so does the woman's fall cry for vengeance  
 against the devil that betrayed her. .... 17, 21  
 every Cain will be unthroned ..... 25, 108  
 the murder of Abel elucidated ..... 14, 38—28, 11  
 the "blush" or mark set on Cain, elucidated. .... 15, 41  
 the fall of man and mystery of Cain, *eluc.* 2, 52—11, 66  
 the murdering Cain in satan doth appear, 22, 8—7, 52
- CALAMITIES**, the Lord will laugh at mockers when calamities come ..... 29, 173
- CALL**, a call to the Ministers ..... 14, 30  
 Christ will be the friend of those who don't refuse the  
 heavenly call ..... 19, 28  
 every nation shall know their call ..... 15 ; 41, 46  
 happy the man that obeys the call of the Lord. .... 1, 8  
 ..... 15, 51—25, 95—29, 156  
 the call of the Lord hath been refused. . 8, 106—20, 17  
 ..... 25, 104—29, 172  
 the deluge will now come on those who now reject the  
 call ..... 6, 274—15, 11—16; 25, 26—31, 364  
 this call will resound over all nations. .... 15, 46
- CALLING** in of the Jews will be as life from the dead to  
 them. .... 33, 490  
 the calling fully explained. .... 3, 101—16, 72—20, 90  
 ..... 25, 31—30, 283—40, 107
- CALVARY**, we are all commanded to look to C. .... 14, 107  
**CALVINISTS**, a C. preacher boasts of disobedience, 50, 56  
 and Arians declared to be wrong, 32, 467—33, 532—44, 48  
 as soon as the C. feel a check of conscience, being convinced of the error of their ways, they go on boasting of their calling and election. .... 47, 20
- Atheists**, Arians, puritanical Calvinists, Deists and philosophers reproved ..... 43, 22  
 errors of the C. and Unitarians 32, 469—33, 513—47, 18  
 ..... 51; 1 46

- CALVINISTS** make *C.* an insufficient Saviour, *exp.* 62, 23  
 parable for the Calvinists. . . . . 32, 469  
*C.* proved to be wrong in their ideas of election, 32, 417  
 . . . . . 33; 509, 511—40, 125—47, 24—56, 37  
 the doctrine of the *C.* came from the devil, 32, 470—56, 26  
**CAMPION**, a parable concerning his execution. . . . . 2, 87  
 his funeral resembled Christ's. . . . . 12, 42  
**CANA**, a type of the marriage of Cana, *exp.* . . . . 33, 549  
**CANDLE**, the candle of Christ is here. . . . . 11, 61  
 the candle of the Lord to burn bright among the 12 men  
 who prove Joanna's writings. . . . . 1, 17  
 the lighted candle explained . . . . . 17, 48  
 the spirit of the Lord is a candle to man. . . . . 29, 169  
**CANDLES** burning together in one likeness compared to  
 3 chapters. . . . . 35, 24  
 burn in the sockets. . . . . 9; 9, 46—25, 130  
 the two Candles on the Altar, elucidated. . . . . 3, 120  
**CANDLESTICKS** compared to the head of the Church, 57, 66  
 the seven golden candlesticks appear. . . . . 7, 44—30, 271  
**CANKER** and rust in the grain, explained . . . . . 7, 14—27, 12  
 . . . . . 36; 66, 73  
**CAPTAIN**, type of the captain of the ship, *exp.* . . . . 5, 193  
 your Captain here shall quickly come. . . . . 1, 165—7, 49  
 . . . . . 63, 54—65, 2  
**CARELESS** readers cautioned . . . . . 2, 65—3, 98—42, 212  
 the carelessness of mankind before the flood, explained,  
 . . . . . 32, 433  
**CARNATIONS**, Joanna's cutting the carnation buds to exam-  
 ine the flowers, explained . . . . . 62, 58  
**CARPENTER**, Elias, one of Joanna's judges, (for a particular  
 account of his conduct, read the books of the contro-  
 versy which Joanna was directed by the Spirit to pub-  
 lish). . . . . 38, 4  
**CASTING** off the Jews must enlighten believers. . . . . 33, 490  
 out floods against the woman, explained, 86, 24—4, 187  
 . . . . . 16; 27, 67—17, 33  
 out the Jews proves the truth of the gospel. . . . . 52, 32  
**CAT**, prophecies of the cat and dog allude to France and  
 England. . . . . 27, 7  
 the Jews compared to cats, elucidated . . . . . 22, 68  
 the yawning of cats compared, to the yawnings of hell  
 when satan is bound . . . . . 19, 20  
**CATHOLICS**, see Roman Catholics  
**CAUTION**, to Garrett, unbelievers, and mockers, 2, 65—3,  
 . . . . . 98—6, 274—14, 71—31, 311  
**CAVE**, a skeleton found in digging bishop B—'s cave, as  
 foretold. . . . . 20, 4  
**CAVILLERS** and unbelievers *are* generally, 2, 65—10, 90

- CAVILLERS, questions for c. to answer, 11, 96—14; 54, 73
- CEDARS, the lofty cedars will be cut down . . . . . 9, 43
- CENTURIAN, Joanna compared to the centurian . . . 38, 27
- CENTURY, as the C. has been altered in style and shortened,  
so shall the days of the coming of Christ be . . . 3, 141
- the change of the century, elucidated . . . . . 6, 274
- CHAFF, let the chaff take care . . . . . 11, 113
- CHAIN across the field, explained . . . . . 9; 29, 30
- broken from the land . . . . . 10; 69, 72
- here's the chain must join the whole . . . . . 28, 93
- of the law and gospel *eluc.* . . . 3, 124—16, 19—31, 346
- satan's chain will be freed for the time he is chained be-  
fore the 6000 years are up . . . . . 4, 152
- the outward and inward chain . . . . . 17; 4, 11
- CHAINED, satan must be chained for the woman, 16; 39,  
. . . . . 47, 70—29, 103—30, 265
- CHALLENGE, a challenge to all the world, 4, 176—6; 249,  
. . . . . 253, 258, 275—19, 65—37, 11
- a challenge respecting Joanna's character . . . . . 23, 24
- a challenge send, for God doth challenge here, 14, 42  
. . . . . 40, 124
- CHANCE, an elucidation on chance, 14; 120, 126—15, 13
- CHANCELLOR, a chauncellor will blame their conduct 59, 57
- it is not out of love to the Lord that man aspireth to be  
a chancellor . . . . . 12, 92
- CHANGE, some thousands now living will see the glorious  
change . . . . . 12, 41
- CHANTER, John, twenty four elders . . . . . 25, 128
- CHAPELS, several of Joanna's chapels mentioned . . 63, 7
- CHAPTERS placed by the Jews as alluding to Bonaparte,  
. . . . . 51, 43
- the contents of chapters placed by the judgment of men  
explained . . . . . 32, 459
- CHARACTER, a brother protects his sister's character, 23, 3
- Joanna's character injured by lies . . . . . 23, 2
- ordered to get her bread in various places, and  
work for different families, that her character might  
be publicly known . . . . . 52, 11
- of Joanna . . . . . 12; 66, 74—52; 8, 12, 13
- CHARGES, against an unbelieving nation . . . . . 27; 2, 19, 20
- CHARIOT, Christ in his chariot now is coming down, 2, 87  
. . . . . 8, 101—14; 70, 15, 43—16, 25—44, 57—62, 62
- the chariot wheels are close behind . . . . . 24, 83
- CHARITY, above all other gifts, elucidated, 2, 89—3; 111,  
132—11, 98—15, 17—16; 15, 23—33, 504—58, 114
- faith, hope, and charity, must join together, explained,  
. . . . . 62, 49
- it is by charity we gain perfection . . . . . 15, 17—16, 23

- CHARMER, the charmer's voice to call is come. . . . . 16, 2
- CHESHIRE, an account of a storm in that county . . 44, 22
- CHILD, all to be led by a child, 2, 51—3, 112—57, 56—58  
 . . . . . 30—61, 17—65, 3
- a child left to himself will soon be ruined. . . . . 36, 129
- a father might love and be ashamed of his child, the parable explained . . . . . 20, 19
- and father, a type of the Spirit and bride . . . . . 14, 42
- a second child must be born in likeness of the Spirit, 61 ;  
 . . . . . 13, 16, 18
- bring the child, or kill them all. . . . . 36, 9
- chosen as a judge, elucidated . . . . . 17, 57—65, 13
- convulsions, death, and burial of the child, 21, 9—65, 20
- evidence of Joanna being pregnant of a living child 63, 3  
*see my Refutation to Dr. Reece's pamphlet, in which an important letter is given from Mrs. Southcott, on the opinions of the medical gentlemen that examined her; and the SPIRITUAL BIRTH is proved.* . . . . .
- found and brought up by a fisherman, &c. . . . . 22, 82
- happy are those that are longing for Christ's coming and to see the child born that he will set upon his holy hill of Zion . . . . . 65, 37
- if thou art the woman mentioned in the Revelations to bring the man-child into the world, then Buonaparte is the beast in the Revelations whom the Jews have worshipped. . . . . 61, 32
- in the woman's form the child is concealed from all mankind . . . . . 62, 58
- Joanna is a child born to do the work of God . . 12, 80
- it is the child brings on the strife. . . . . 62, 41
- left in the house and forbid to open the door. . . . 14, 4
- power will be given from on high, soon after the birth, before the child is old enough to be a conqueror, 63, 56
- so here's the father and the child, and the spirit and the bride . . . . . 14, 42—61, 59
- the anguish of Joanna's labour may be great before the child is born. . . . . 62, 39
- the bride is come to claim the child. . . . . 36, 105
- the child allowed to be an heir both from God and man, . . . . . 63, 40
- the child shall gain the victory . . . . . 14, 4—65, 13  
 ——— that is to lead the Jews will be born before this year hath an end . . . . . 61, 10  
 ——— will not be born for those that do not gladly receive him. . . . . 62, 62
- the father of the child is the shepherd of the flock, 61, 25
- the first and second type of the child standing alone, the third will be at Joanna's awful trial . . . . . 61, 24

- CHILD**, the Gospel cannot be made clear before the second child is born . . . . . 62, 74
- the heir and the *c. exp.* . . . . 14, 79—61; 55, 56—65, 14
- the life of the child was felt in May . . . . . 62, 56
- the Lord will shew his power in the creation of the child in Joanna's womb, explained . . . . . 63, 13
- the meaning of woman being saved through child bearing, *eluc.* . . . . . 35, 28—37, 35—62, 40
- the meanness of the *c.*'s birth must not be despised, 61, 9
- the power of the beast must fall before the man-*c.* 62, 71
- the rest of the second child shall be glorious . . . . 61, 19
- the second child foils the learned . . . . . 61, 47
- the type is come to thee as one with child . . . . . 30, 280
- they know not the master nor the servant, the father nor the child, . . . . . 59, 8
- this child is to restore the Jews to their own land, to be as a prince of peace and a king over them, when they agree to kiss the child and receive him as such . . 61, 25
- this year the man-child must be born to establish the kingdom Christ died to redeem . . . . . 62, 68
- thy public trial will not appear for thee to be called forward in a solemn assembly to testify the truth of the child before thou canst go with the child in thy arms, while the milk is in thy breast, that they may know thou hast not deceived . . . . . 61, 25
- (See 8, 72—36, 81,—65, 7.)
- those who said Joanna was with *c.* by the devil, *ans.* 62, 77
- what man hath ever borne a child . . . . . 12, 102
- when the child is born men and devils will tremble 5, 225
- . . . . . 7, 32—12, 111—43, 571—61; 8 32—65, 5
- who is the man-child that is to rule the nations with a rod of iron? . . . . . 5, 284—12, 111—65; 6, 11
- why the child smiled upon the friends, *exp.* 24, 39—65 23
- will they say that Christ was the man child . . . . 61, 10
- CHILDREN**, all Christ's *c.* must be born again . . . . 11, 122
- all must become as little children . . . . . 19, 44
- all the children of the barren woman to be taught of the Lord . . 8, 59—12, 113—13, 20—15, 15—17, 17—
- . . . . . 18, 31—25, 111—31, 341—37, 35
- devil will be destroyed . . 12, 26
- as the woman hath borne the pains of hell to bring in her natural children, so shall she bear the joys of heaven to bring in her spiritual children, . . . . . 14, 63
- parable of the father and children, *eluc.*, 32, 469—38, 7
- two *c.* left to be their own masters 49, 45
- prophecies of the barren children . . . . . 31, 341
- some have said Joanna had children brought up by the parish . . . . . 20, 74
- (See my *Refutation to Dr. Reece's pamphlet*, page 37)

- CHILDREN**, what children as yet have been taught of the Lord. . . . . 61, 14  
 woman in sorrow hath brought forth children . . . 19, 19  
**CHILDS**—the letter sent will try his heart. . . . . 41, 168  
**CHOSEN**, *com.* concerning the chosen men. . . 14, 23—37, 42  
 many are called, but few chosen. . . . . 41, 179  
 satan must not tempt God's chosen here. . . . . 12, 37  
 shepherds chosen by the Lord. . . . . 3, 124—17, 46  
 those who said, the first chosen were not religious enough  
 for so great a calling, if it was of God, *ans.* . . . 14, 79  
**CHRIST**, a beautiful elucidation concerning Christ the second David. . . . . 23, 49  
 all fulfilled and gathered in in C. 9, 43—31, 349—55, 27  
 all should look to the humility of Christ, *exp.*, 3, 139—  
 . . . . . 14, 95—24, 82—59, 54  
 and God are one . . . . . 17, 6—32, 450—34, 26—43, 74  
 and God's kingdom is coming . . . . . 3, 130  
 and his flock now together must stand 4, 160—17, 28,  
 . . . . . 31—34; 46, 58—41, 199  
 appeareth in the woman's form, 13, 20—4, 146—8, 101  
 9, 46—11; 34, 91, 99, 106, 120, 122—12, 3—13; 18,  
 . . . . . 21—22; 78, 79—58, 17—65; 9, 12  
 as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made  
 alive, elucidated, 5, 223—6, 277—24, 121—25, 107—  
 . . . . . 36, 43—40, 107—51, 22  
 bore the government on his shoulders upon the cross,  
 . . . . . 6, 282—12, 120  
 bread and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ,  
 explained . . . . . 24, 121—20, 67—33, 541—48, 18  
 came in disguise to suffer and bear the mockery of men,  
 . . . . . 34, 7—25, 109—32, 422  
 coming to destroy satan's power, *exp.* . . . 29, 134—57, 38  
 condescends to reason with man, 3, 103—3, 124—6, 242  
 . . . . . 19, 20—20, 11—52, 20  
 crucified a second time, 13, 3—21, 5—22, 42—24, 122—  
 . . . . . 25, 43—40, 99—52, 43  
 died a ransom for all, 4, 159—8, 73—13, 3—14; 38, 67,  
 109—15; 10, 11—16, 44—17, 10—19; 62, 63—24, 117  
 . . . . . 52; 27, 40—53, 588  
 for what end Christ came into the world . . . . . 52, 41  
 grace and truth came by Jesus Christ . . . 33, 584—55, 9  
 how can Christ appear a second time without sin unto  
 salvation, before he hath fulfilled his words? . . . 62, 38  
 ——— the world be saved through Christ, if he doth  
 not destroy the works of the devil. . . . . 30, 207  
 in mercy is come in spirit to redeem man, 3, 107—5, 220  
 7, 33—8; 101, 107—9; 4, 5—11, 99—12, 26—15, 50  
 17, 18—18, 19—20, 23—30, 282—33, 573—53, 601

- CHRIST offered up as the Paschal Lamb . . . . . 24, 120  
 only hath ascended to heaven, elucidated . . . . . 33, 550  
 said "It is finished." *eluc.* . . 17, 40—27; 3, 4—50, 24—  
 . . . . . 53, 607—54, 23—61, 20—63, 27  
 scriptures on the office of Christ, explained . . . . . 80, 259  
 signs given by Christ to his disciples . . . . . 44, 31  
 the corner stone that all must build upon . . . . . 30, 273  
 the debt of man was paid by Christ . . . . . 3, 125  
 the unity of God and Christ, elucidated, 34, 26—2, 88  
 . . . . . 14; 100, 102  
 the voice of Christ is love, peace, &c. . . . . 11, 39  
 waiting for the coming of Christ, elucidated . . 33, 496  
 what Christ is coming to fulfil . . . . . 55, 27  
 when evil is done away, then Christ will wash men and  
 make them whole . . . . . 53, 580  
 will be the Counsellor, the Prince of Peace, 1, 46—2, 50  
 . . . . . 9, 4—19, 42—32, 456  
 will come as a lamb newly slain . . 2, 54—10, 81—61, 26  
 will come into the garden and eat pleasant fruit with  
 those who wait his coming . . . . . 12, 107  
 will descend from the cross, and build up the temple  
 which the Jews destroyed, explained . . . . . 62, 27  
 will shorten the two hundred years . . . . . 16, 28  
 works by instruments, explained . . . . . 58, 112  
 CHRIST'S agonies pathetically described . . 23, 50—3, 107  
 . . . . . 30, 242—34, 7—44, 15—54, 39—60; 6, 42  
 all must sign for Christ's Kingdom to come . . . . . 12, 91  
 coat without a seam, elucidated . . . . . 12, 68  
 followers will be forced to flee; if the type of Jacob and  
 Esau stood for man . . . . . 33, 512  
 kingdom as mentioned in the Revelations, 1, 37—12, 91  
 14, 2—16; 7, 22, 27—30; 265, 284—32; 400, 460  
 . . . . . 44, 35  
 ———will come first to England 14, 75—3, 98—9, 5  
 . . . . . 18, 16—57, 44  
 mark Christ's life from the manger to the cross, 25, 110  
 second coming elucidated, 1; 16, 29—3, 100—11; 79,  
 . . . . . 105—14, 65—20, 43—31, 360—47, 59  
 the use of Christ's death fully proved, 3; 102, 107—  
 . . . . . 26, 14—27, 6—30, 208  
 type of the seal put upon Christ's tomb *exp.* . . . . 55, 11  
 CHRISTENING caps and christening robes put on . . 58, 18  
 CHRISTIAN, an untried christian is no christian . . 40, 110  
 professors are blinder than the heathens . . . . . 32, 398  
 Wills compared to the christian world . . . . . 23, 89  
 CHRISTIANS, deceived and misled by satan *exp.* . . 44, 45  
 great will be the difference of departed c. . . . . 20, 18  
 how will the c. and gentiles be cut off *exp.* . . . . 62, 13

- CHRISTIANS**, let. the pretended christians appear and answer for themselves ..... 29, 112  
 righteous christians compared to the Jews ..... 36, 36  
 the self-confidence of lukewarm christians shewn, 2, 82
- CHURCH**, all must flee to the standard of the church, 1, 9, 14; 49, 99—16, 14—7, 5—18; 16, 24, 27—25; 138, ..... 139—29, 151—57, 20—65, 2  
 all the glory of the Lord shall in the c. appear .. 18, 16  
 and bride elucidated, 3, 131—29, 155—31, 344—33; 500, ..... 556—44, 51—46, 35—47, 62  
 angels and men must join to bring the church triumphant, 10, 82—11; 38—14, 118—20, 17—25, 111—35, 500 ..... 46; 36, 38, 66, 94—60, 37  
 Christ's church must be brought in by a woman, 14, 95  
 God will deal with the c. according to their prayers, 18, 16  
 — hath sent his angel to Joanna to warn the church, 21, 20  
 how will the c. be edified by prophecies, if prophecies are not given to edify thereby? 17, 9—31, 362—33, 505  
 on what rock is the church to be built? .... 8; 100, 102  
 prayers cannot be explained by ministers. .... 18, 22  
 the church must stand by the woman in the end, 29, 161  
 the error of those shewn who call the c. the bride, 47, 62  
 the obstinacy and blindness of the church, *exp.* .. 53, 594  
 why the church is considered a wonder.. 19, 66—50, 75
- CIRCLE** and a crown reversed ..... 14, 5
- CIRCUMCISED**, Christ was truly circumcised .... 14, 85
- CIRCUMCISION**, a type of man's redemption ..... 13, 7  
 compared to fore-knowledge, elucidated ..... 13, 6
- CITY**, the city of Jerusalem, explained .. 12, 112—51, 26  
 — pure gold, &c. explained ..... 51, 26  
 — refuge for all to fly to is Christ ..... 29, 180  
 — shall be called "The Lord is there," 31, 379
- CLARKE**, Hewson, attacks Joanna in the "*Scourge*," 56, 51.
- CLASS**, Joanna ordered to attend the c. meeting, 8; 85, 90
- CLAY**, a house of clay God laid in man ..... 28, 38  
 as clay in the hands of the potter, explained .... 24, 45  
 ..... 25, 82—33, 483—34, 16  
 the clay will become like the lump. .... 10, 69  
 the house of clay can't conquer all, explained. .. 29, 149  
 the iron and clay cannot mix together, explained, 20, 48  
 the potter hath power over the clay. .... 11, 73  
 turned as clay to the seal, explained ..... 29, 104.
- CLEANSING**, the day of cleansing is at hand. .... 30, 240
- CLEEVE**, his quarrel with Parnell ..... 9; 37, 40, 41  
 the tree that Cleeve and Parnell quarrelled about, 5, 237
- CLERGY**, and other unbelievers, reprov'd. .... 14, 90  
 blame the supporting of Joanna ..... 36, 47  
 character of the clergy fully stated, ..... 23, 37



- CLERGY**, Cobbett's address to the clergy on Paine's 3d part of the age of reason..... 56, 38  
 commanded to awake..... 3, 110  
 compared to empty bottles, explained..... 22, 69  
 denunciations against the clergy, &c..... 18, 29  
 duty of the clergy explained..... 43, 6  
 God is sick of the conduct of the clergy..... 28, 53  
 — will break the clergy in pieces..... 23, 31  
 have no regard for the honour of God..... 21, 20  
 invited to judge for themselves and others... 14, 2—15, 4  
 Joanna's trance is set as a sign for the clergy... 25, 129  
 know no more of the bible than they do of Joanna's writings..... 23, 35—24; 124, 125  
 letter sent to the clergy set as a sign..... 51, 6  
 nobility and laity invited to Joanna's trial ..... 37, 5  
 of the church of England compared to the fallen fruit, with a black veil round them..... 25, 138  
 ordered to leave off their lies in prayer..... 18, 23  
 — pray that a tenth may be saved..... 44, 44  
 parable of the healing salve alludes to the clergy, 43, 67  
 preach against Joanna without reading her books, 24, 122  
 ..... 36, 99  
 prophecies concerning letters sent to the clergy.. 11; 66  
 reprov'd by the spirit..... 10, 91—25, 19  
 seek their own honour more than the honour of God, ..... 12, 92—21; 20, 28  
 the blindness of the clergy elucidated .. 21, 8—30, 271  
 the clergy of England are deluding the people like the antediluvian world of old ..... 27, 20  
 the Lord declares what the clergy and learned will say at Joanna's awful trial ..... 25, 99  
 the mockery and unbelief of the clergy brought on the bad harvests ..... 20, 32  
 the prophets of Ahab compared with the clergy, 21, 42  
 the wickedness of the clergy shewn..... 23; 57, 67  
 warned what tythes are required ..... 44, 44  
 what those clergy will feel who have returned or mislaid their letters, explained .... 22, 56—24, 20—40, 140  
**CLERGYMAN**, observations on the remarks of a clergyman ..... 19, 68—25, 29  
 proved to be a false prophet..... 21, 40  
**CLERGYMEN**, all the unbelieving clergymen rebuked, ..... 8, 80—14; 90  
 answer to the remarks of three clergymen..... 25, 112  
 called upon to answer for their neglect of duty .. 25, 149  
 lukewarm clergymen rebuked ... 8, 80—21, 18—25, 12  
 (See Bishops, Ministers, Priests, and Shepherds.)  
**CLIENT**, the lawyer and the client..... 23, 47  
 (CLIVE, see CLEEVE.) .....

- CLOCK**, the mystery of the clock striking irregular, 8, 69
- CLOMEN**, the Lord will break the nations as Joanna broke the clomen ware. . . . . 20, 31—43, 94
- CLOTHING**, a woman in red clothing *exp.* . . . . 16, 46
- Christ's clothing must be new for all, 8, 76, 103—9, 39  
 . . . . . 12; 23, 102
- garments of vengeance for clothing, explained . . 61, 35
- Joanna ordered to have new clothing for wedding garments. . . . . 58, 4
- CLOUDS**, a bow fixed in the clouds . . . . . 9, 4—80, 203
- dark clouds seen over London, compared by a dark day to the darkness of men's minds, elucidated . . 36, 32
- gathering clouds are hastening on . . . . . 51, 6
- the working of lightning in the clouds. . . . . 11, 93
- COACH**, a coach upset with Joanna and others, owing to the improper conduct of the coachman, *exp.* . . 44, 19
- the coachman and guard, a type of the nation *exp.* 89, 95
- driving home Joanna furiously, *exp.* 36, 94
- COAT**, Christ's coat without a seam explained, 12, 68—  
 . . . . . 14, 69—15, 29—21, 31—22, 48—23, 31
- Christ says, let my coat appear all stained with red, and dipt in blood . . . . . 23, 90
- parable of the poisoned coat *exp.* 12, 50—25, 116—26, 18
- CORBETT**, William, libel against Lord Hardwick . . 21, 43
- remarks on Eaton's standing in the pillory . . . 56, 41
- remarks on Paine's book . . . . . 56, 38
- COCKS**, the crowing cocks forewarn you all . . . . 11, 88
- COFFEE-HOUSE**, Joanna's letter to the gentlemen at Molls coffee-house, Exeter . . . . . 10, 79
- P—y plagued, as he terms it, at Molls c. . . . . 23, 10
- P—y's coffee-house friends called upon to answer for themselves . . . . . 58, 80
- COFFIN** forbidden when Joanna *first* falls into her trance, . . . . . 25, 130
- COMBINED**, not to trust in combined armies. . . 2, 54—49, 69
- COMET**, like a sword, seen over Jerusalem before its destruction . . . . . 47, 51
- COMFORTER**, another c. to abide for ever, *exp.* . . 61, 21
- glad tidings brought by the Comforter, explained, 53, 579
- if a second son is denied, who is the Comforter? . . 62, 4
- Joanna visited like the Virgin Mary to bring the Comforter, explained. . . . . 62, 38
- the c. is the spirit of truth, explained . . . . . 63, 55
- must be born of woman as Christ was . . . 69, 39
- come to prove the truth. . . . . 30, 239
- the fulfilment of the Comforter to mankind, *exp.* 53, 587
- the Holy Ghost the Comforter is come, 5; 221, 233—2, 86  
 30; 210, 234—36, 42—48, 21—53, 582—61, 21—62, 42  
 . . . . . 65, 25

- COMFORTER**, when the Comforter is come he will reprove the world of sin, explained. . . . . 35, 34—62, 33
- COMMAND**, and this is God's command to man. . . . 24, 20  
earth nor hell cannot make Joanna disobey the command of God. . . . . 24, 8
- COMMANDMENT** for believers and all the gentiles, 3, 124  
for the priests to hear and answer. . . . . 32, 449  
the first commandment was broke by the devil. . . . 52, 4
- COMMENTATORS**, the errors of c. shewn. . . 31, 340—61, 31
- COMMUNICATIONS**, a c. for the wise and learned. . . 55, 47  
a c. on the different seals upon the writings. . . . 59, 33  
a communication on Joanna's going to Bristol. . . . 59, 35  
a c. on the Rev. J. P——y preaching. . . . 57, 8—59, 33  
an important com. for all mankind. . . . 22, 79—60, 46
- COMMUNION**, the sacrament or communion service, elucidated. . . . . 33, 541  
part of the communion service quoted. . . 21, 34—63, 29
- COMPULSION** is not from the Lord, explained. . . . 27, 23
- CONDESCENSION** of the Lord, elucidated. . . . 9, 5—50, 47
- CONDITIONS**, all the bible stands on conditions, explained, . . . . . 25, 37—28, 26—39, 64  
all the blessings of God stand on c. . . . 36, 62—39, 60  
scripture promises to be fulfilled without c. exp. . . 57, 37  
——— spoken without any c. explained. . . . 57, 34  
——— without conditions to be fulfilled, exp. . . 57, 41  
why all was placed on conditions, exp. . . . . 4, 149
- CONFIDENCE**, self-confidence is offensive to God. . . 10, 91  
. . . . . 20; 38, 42—24, 61—25, 21—36, 63
- CONFINED**, if Joanna is c. one year through the neglect of the bishops, then in one year the Lord will cut them off, . . . . . 59, 6  
Joanna was confined from seeing her friends 11th Oct. 1813, until the 1st of Aug. 1814. . . . . 61, 6
- CONFIRMATION** and baptism fully explained. . . . 35, 8
- CONQUEROR**, Christ came to be conquered by the madness of men and devils, but now he will come as a conqueror. . . . . 63, 35  
Christ is come to conquer satan. . . . . 12, 26  
——— will conquer in the woman's form. 2, 87—11, 60  
. . . . . 34, 10—36, 105
- CONSCIENCE**, an appeal to men's conscience, 1, 43—3, 115  
the sting of conscience and the sting of sin. . . . 5, 227
- CONTROVERSY**, an answer to the controversy of men, 16, 65  
God hath a controversy with man in the spirit, 32; 411, . . . . . 426—35, 53  
Joanna's controversy began with the devil, and will end with man. . . . . 8, 68  
the c. of men concerning the sealing, ans. . . . . 16, 63

- CONTROVERSY**, the controversy of the Lord with the people ..... 3, 124—6, 241—32, 424—61, 3
- CONVULSIONS** of the child and of Christ, *exp.* ..... 21, 9  
the c. will be seen in England ..... 21, 31
- COOPER**, a Calvinist preacher, answered ..... 47; 24, 29
- CORD**, the threefold cord, elucidated ..... 21, 48—30, 281  
the wisdom of God is like a threefold c. 21, 47—57, 87  
when the rope of sand is broken, then the threefold cord  
of the Lord will unite the rest ..... 57, 87
- CORN**, bad ear of corn plucked by Joanna ..... 36, 109  
grew dear in 1794, a shadow of the commencement of  
Joanna's writings ..... 1, 7  
high price of corn, &c. .... 24; 19, 20, 24  
type of cutting green corn with rust, *exp.* 36; 66, 72, 76  
your corn is designed for straw ..... 23, 107
- CORNER**, Christ fell on the corner stone of promise, and  
when the fulfilment of the promise comes, it must  
fall on satan, explained ..... 29, 105—106; 65, 24  
Christ is the corner stone that all must build upon, 3, 110  
..... 8, 77—11, 111—30, 273—31, 317
- COSINS**, James, an account of his will ..... 61, 61
- COUNSELLOR**, Christ will be the Counsellor, the Prince of  
Peace, 1, 46—2, 50—8, 107—16, 19—17, 57—19, 42  
..... 36, 105—61, 19  
no man nor c. could answer a word .... 51; 32, 34, 37  
the mighty c. appears in Joanna's writings ..... 16, 18
- COURT**, the inward and outward court, *eluc.* 16, 31—31, 381
- COURTENAY**, a letter to bishop Courtenay ..... 6, 287
- COVENANT**, ark of the new covenant between God and  
man, explained .... 30, 202—2, 62—14, 69—16, 46  
21, 4—23, 50—24; 19, 43, 45, 123—29, 128—36; 63,  
..... 93—40, 139  
fulfilment of the c. or testament, *exp.* ..... 30, 274  
God's covenant with Joanna .... 1, 27—8, 92—14, 88  
..... 15, 49—38, 36
- COVERING**, fig leaves will not do for a c. now, 8, 103—12, 33
- CREATE**, the Lord will now c. all things anew ..... 61, 10  
answer to a person who enquired "why God created the  
devil?" ..... 19, 55
- CREATED**, why God created man to be miserable, an-  
swered ..... 29, 202  
God declares for what purpose man was created.. 4, 147  
..... 16, 14—55, 27  
all things to be created anew ..... 33, 539—51, 24  
why the earth was created, explained ..... 12, 18
- CREATION** and preservation, *eluc.* ... 2, 74—4, 147—6, 247  
11; 106, 109—12; 8, 18, 40—16, 43—19, 56—28, 7  
..... 30, 201—35, 535—34, 18—56, 16—65, 16

- CREATION**, a picture of mankind from the creation, 60, 18  
 shepherds who deny the redemption, called upon to answer what the creation means . . . . . 11, 109  
 the infamy of the devil in heaven was the cause of the creation . . . . . 12; 18, 21  
 the Lord will shew his power in the creation—his power in the gospel, and his power to bring in the redemption of man, explained . . . . . 63, 13  
 the old c. shall die, and all things become new . . 23, 68  
 the six days work of the creation, elucidated . . 33, 535
- CRIMES**, fatal crimes are done in pretended zeal . . 53, 605  
 shocking crimes are committed by men. . . . . 58, 107
- CRIMINAL**, satan compared to a criminal explained, 12, 99
- CROCODILE**, a type of the devil . . . 4; 169, 171—6, 259
- CROOK**, John, one of the twenty-four elders. . . . . 25, 128
- CROOKED** and straight paths, elucidated . . 16, 12—28, 39  
 the crooked path made straight, explained, 5, 196—17, 17
- CROSS**, all the arts, all the malice, and all the power men and devils had over Christ, were finished on the cross . . . . . 27, 4  
 Christ bore the cross to conquer death and hell. . 12, 52  
 ———will descend from the cross, and build up the temple which the Jews destroyed, explained. . . . . 62, 27  
 every cross will now be turned from man. . . . . 15, 9  
 signed with the sign of the cross in baptism, explained, . . . . . 3, 130  
 the folly of those who say satan's power was destroyed by Christ when he suffered on the cross . . . . . 16, 18  
 the crosses fully exp., 12; 48, 49, 50, 54, 55, 64—15, 25
- CROSSLEY**, John, his remarks on Cockin's sermon. . . 45, 6
- CROUCH**, Abraham, one of the twenty-four elders. . 25, 128
- CROWN**, all must come as brothers to crown the Prince of glory. . . . . 9; 42, 46—14; 27, 58—16, 42  
 Joanna shall receive a crown of glory, 25, 113—7, 47  
 . . . . . 14, 96  
 satan must be cast with his c. downwards, 11, 12—14, 5  
 the crown of thorns held out to all . . . . . 15, 11  
 ——— wisdom, elucidated . . . . . 14, 113—15, 10
- CROWNS**, it is by the seed's seed the crowns are established, . . . . . 14, 96—61, 35  
 Kings must resign their crowns, exp. . . . . 61, 56
- CRUCIFY**, as Christ was crucified, so would they crucify Joanna if they could . . . . . 29; 139, 152  
 Christ will be exalted where he was crucified . . 62, 51  
 know ye not they must crucify the Lord afresh, and put him again to open shame. . . 13, 3—20, 70—21, 5—  
 . . . . . 22, 42—24, 122—40, 99—52, 43

- Cuckoo**, the methodist who said "That the God whom Joanna served was like a cuckoo," *ans.* ..... 34, 63  
 those who say all was finished when Christ suffered upon the cross, compared to cuckoos ..... 34, 64
- Cup**, Joanna fearful of breaking the cup, *exp.* 29; 189, 190  
 parable of the philosopher throwing away his cup, 3, 111  
 the fatal cup is now held out to all ..... 15, 51  
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man. .... 24, 60  
 ——— trembling must appear ..... 15, 52  
 ——— vinegar and gall, explained. .... 15, 50
- CURSE**, no curse was laid upon the woman ..... 11, 65  
 satan now shall feel that curse from Christ which Noah cast on his son ..... 15; 31, 35—25, 84  
 the curse pronounced on Esau, explained. .... 32, 437  
 ——— man, *exp.* 25, 108—6, 263—28, 9  
 ——— satan, explained ..... 35, 30  
 the double curse must fall double on satan. .... 11, 65  
 ..... 16, 44—27, 8—28, 21
- CURSED** is he that putteth his hand to the plough and draweth back ..... 22, 36
- CURTAINS**, draw back the c. and see the light .... 16, 39  
 the spirit must assist us to draw the curtains back. . 1, 8  
 ..... 2, 86—17, 32—25, 83
- CUTS**, the eight cuts, explained ..... 16, 47
- CYRUS**, the shadow of C. was never accomplished, 59, 67
- D**
- DAGGERS**, ten thousand daggers planted in Joanna's breast ..... 23, 43
- DAGWORTHY**, a parable on his death ..... 5, 199
- DANGER**, the danger of falling back, and breaking the seals, explained. .... 14, 62—19; 8, 50—39, 63  
 the dangers now are hastening on .. 2, 55—36; 47, 132  
 the mockers are warned of *d.* 20, 9—26, 2—43, 92—44, 52  
 the news of danger will come to England in a day they do not think of, and in an hour unawares .... 20, 14  
 ..... 23, 107—34, 23
- DANIEL**, as Daniel was preserved in the lions den, and his enemies destroyed; so will the sealed be preserved, and their enemies destroyed ..... 32, 387  
 the visions and dreams of Daniel, *eluc.*, 20, 48—31, 336  
 ..... 32; 385, 386, 391, 399, 401, 423
- DARIUS**, was not a king of the Jews, ..... 28, 38  
 his just decrees will be established ..... 12, 38
- DARK**, a dark day compared to the darkness of men's minds ..... 36, 22  
 the mark put in the dark, explained ..... 20, 63
- DARKNESS**, all men are in darkness yet ..... 33, 576  
 and sin will cover many eyes. .... 14, 84

- DARKNESS**, a type of the darkness of men's minds, 36, 23  
 ..... 59, 2  
 covers the hearts of the people, 2; 49, 87—3, 123—14, 101  
 light shining in darkness, explained, ..... 54, 24  
 men's minds will be in darkness three years .... 12, 34  
 the powers of darkness will be overthrown, 2, 62—11, 13  
 ..... 32, 434—53, 578
- DAVID**, a David here Christ will appear, and bring his  
 crown to man 28; 13, 23—12, 123—14, 116—23, 49  
 ..... 24, 79—29, 135—31, 329—65, 27  
 as David placed Uriah, so shall the serpent be placed,  
 ..... 15, 35  
 brings back the ark, a type of the new covenant . . 34, 37  
 prophecieth of Christ and Joanna, 29; 135, 138—52, 46  
 the reign of David, *exp.* .... 23, 49—28; 10, 22, 33, 34  
 the second coming of Christ is compared to the bride-  
 groom and the root of David ..... 61, 40  
 the throne of David shall be established for ever, 24, 79  
 ..... 52, 46—62, 51
- DAY**, a glorious day is promised to man, 3, 120—9; 12, 32  
 14; 29, 70—16; 27, 30—24; 50, 120—33, 54—37, 63  
 a type of the last days. . . 20; 58, 70—30, 203—33, 576  
 Christ is come, invisible, to warn of the latter *d.* 30, 211  
 if the days are not shortened, no flesh can be saved,  
 ..... 3, 119—4; 152, 173—6, 274—44, 34—50, 34  
 the day of judgment, elucidated, 1, 16—3, 142—4, 152  
 ..... 6; 241, 268—20, 8—23, 78  
 the day of vengeance God will clear, 1, 38—5, 239—  
 8, 103—10, 91—11, 99—12, 33—14; 101, 110—22, 6  
 ..... 23, 95—25, 126  
 the day light will come when the seals are broken, 4, 161  
 the eleven days are still in store, ..... 25, 7—59, 48  
 the ten days temptation of Joanna .... 1; 34, 37—2, 60  
 ..... 10, 95—58, 26  
 twenty four days explained, ..... 20, 2—44, 32  
 twenty-three days set as a sign, explained ..... 26, 16
- DEAD**, a life from the dead, *eluc.* ..... 32, 407—33, 489  
 all sects proved to be *d.* to knowledge. . . 14, 65—33, 516  
 those who disgrace the Lord will be as *d.* . . 9, 27—11, 94  
 two men struck dead near Leeds, ..... 22; 32, 76  
 what happens to the dead, elucidated, ..... 11, 169
- DEAF**, unstop your ears ye deaf, ..... 3, 98—8, 93—17, 6  
 ..... 32, 449—35, 29—36, 53
- DEALINGS** of God with man, *eluc.* ..... 12, 99
- DEATH**\*, a particular explanation of death, 11, 110—33, 551

\* See Mrs. Underwood's letter, giving an account of Joanna's death, in my  
 "Refutation to Dr. Reece," p. 34, with the medical gentlemen's opinion when  
 she was dissected, p. 36.

- DEATH and hell must give up their dead . . . . . 5, 210  
 as *d.* leaves us, so judgment finds us, *exp.* . . . . . 11, 109  
 life and *d.* offered, choose which you will. . . . . 29, 181  
 shall be swallowed up in victory. . . . . 35, 31  
 the last enemy to be destroyed is *d.* *eluc.* 8, 100—35, 30
- DEBORAH rose up to be a mother in Israel . . . . . 46, 24
- DEBT, the debt for man was paid by Christ, 3, 125—14, 12  
 . . . . . 36, 108  
 the seven debts of trust explained. . . . . 57, 26
- DEBTORS, who the Lord's debtors are, elucidated . . . 9, 44
- DECEIT, a warning to those who continue in *d.* . . . 40, 98  
 it is put out of Joanna's power to act with deceit, 39, 140,  
 . . . . . 61, 55—62, 40  
 mankind are full of deceit . . . . . 31, 333  
 of some in procuring a seal, elucidated. . . . . 51, 17
- DEEM—the drawing salve of Deem. . . . . 22, 48—23, 22
- DEER, the wounded deer is forsook by his companions, in  
 the same manner as Eastlake, Leach, and the shep-  
 herds forsake their sheep . . . . . 36, 19
- DEFILING the temple of the Lord, elucidated . . . 59, 52
- DEISTS and Atheists are numerous . . . . . 43, 19  
 and Atheists mocking the gospel, answered. . . . . 63, 16  
 Atheists, Arians, and Jews will be convinced, from  
 Joanna's prophecies, that Christ is "an-all sufficient  
 Saviour" . . . . . 62, 23  
 Atheists, puritanical Calvinists and philosophers repro-  
 ved . . . . . 43, 22  
 Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Roman Catholics,  
 will have the truth proved the ensuing year. . . 60, 47  
 the Arians, Atheists, and Deists, have departed from the  
 gospel . . . . . 51, 4—52, 41—56, 23
- DELIVERANCE of the children of Israel *exp.* 12, 15—47, 12  
 the Jews must look to him whom they have pierced be-  
 fore their deliverance can come. . . . . 52, 40
- DELIVERED, Joanna complaining to be delivered. . . 4, 189
- DELIVERER, the great deliverer will come, 31, 329—62, 55
- DELAWAY, Richard, his questions "whether the woman  
 deceived the serpent and did not eat the forbidden  
 fruit"—and "whether a foreign enemy will land in  
 England," answered . . . . . 3, 141
- DELUDED, believers called deluded followers . . . . . 8, 93  
 the deluded followers shall appear in triumph with  
 Christ. . . . . 11, 98
- DELUGE, a deluge of blood will run. . . . . 48, 24  
 an account of the deluge . . . . . 4, 170—32, 434  
 and fast the deluge down shall fall 2, 62—3, 109—15, 50  
 . . . . . 16, 26  
 at Manchester. . . . . 44, 30—in Italy, . . . . . 44, 26



- DELUGE**, the deluge compared to the war, *exp.* ... 25, 40  
the state of man at the deluge shewn ..... 60, 19
- DELVALLE** endeavours to evade the laws ..... 49, 66  
his negotiating bills, &c. .... 49; 20, 21, 22
- DEN**, GOD will bind the tempter to his den .. 12; 73, 82  
14; 39, 74—16; 41, 47—23, 112—24; 16, 18, 70  
..... 34; 6, 8
- DENNIS**, Rev. ———, Joanna's letter to him ..... 1, 24
- DESCRIPTION** of Garrett's wonderful print ..... 26, 4  
of the Ancient of Days, or Christ's Kingdom.... 32, 392  
of the heavenly plough..... 2, 84—9, 14—58, 11
- DESIRE**, the desire of all nations to come, *eluc.* ... 32, 454
- DESPISE** not prophecy, *eluc.* ..... 31, 347—33, 505  
they that *d.* Joanna's writings *d.* God, 20, 17—29, 154
- DESTROYED**, the beast will be destroyed ..... 32, 392  
many have destroyed their seals through unbelief, 27, 5  
the powers of darkness will be *d.* ..... 32, 434—53, 578  
the temple destroyed in three days, *eluc.* ..... 27, 5
- DESTRUCTION**, man shall sing the *d.* of satan to all eternity,  
..... 15, 42  
men are bringing on their own destruction. .... 31, 325  
must come upon satan, the root of evil ..... 37, 55  
————— those who refuse to join with the woman  
and cast the blame on satan ..... 7, 43  
will come fast to punish ingratitude, unbelief, and wrong  
judgment .... 31, 315—see 12, 86—20, 65—21, 32  
..... 47, 57—53, 601
- DEVIL**, see satan
- DIAL**, the bible compared to a sun dial. .... 8, 70—37, 20
- DIE**, Adam did not die temporally ..... 9, 3  
happy are those who believe before Joanna dies, because  
they'll feel a peace of conscience, a rejoicing and hope  
to see her again, 25, 112—see 3, 117—14; 45, 109  
..... 15, 21—16, 31—20; 49, 76, 87  
the disciples died for Christ. .... 7, 17—27, 4—60, 6
- DIFFERENT** beliefs under the Gospel elucidated .. 33, 509  
spiritual gifts elucidated, 3, 131—16, 14—33, 499—44, 50
- DINAH's** brethren all shall see. .... 6, 271
- DINGELS**, his words admired by Joanna. .... 59, 35
- DISEASE** will come on mockers here. .... 9, 43—23, 109
- DISCIPLES** and martyrs persecuted ..... 31, 342  
as my disciples were of old, so are my chosen now, 18, 19  
a warning to the *d.* Joanna's brethren .. 22, 79—24, 50  
believers are Christ's *d.* ..... 6, 246—9, 47—21, 30  
Christ will make himself known among the *d.* ... 43, 66  
Christ's washing the *d.* feet explained ..... 53, 580  
in what manner did the disciples see Christ? .... 62, 23  
signs given by Christ to his disciples ..... 44, 31

- DISCIPLES**, the disciples are foiled now, as they were at the resurrection, explained ..... 25, 85  
 they that offend the least of my *d.* offend me, saith the Lord ..... 19, 35  
*see* 14, 95—25, 132—35, 34—53, 583—62, 36
- DISCORD**, no room for *d.* among believers ..... 37, 25
- DISGUISE**, Christ is come in disguise ..... 9, 5—34, 7
- DISOBEDIENCE** concerning the apple, *exp.* 14, 37—46, 54  
 from *d.* came the fall, and by true obedience cometh the promise of our redemption ..... 41, 179  
 God will severely punish *d.* ..... 40, 101—49, 63  
 of breaking the seals at first. .... 5, 230  
 of Isaiah and the prophets, explained ..... 32, 442  
 of the young prophet punished by death, 28, 16—46, 58  
 punishment for *d.* in all ages, *exp.* ... 9, 23—46; 54, 57  
 'twill be fatal for those who disobey ..... 1, 41
- DISORDERS** will appear in England ..... 9, 43
- DISPATCH**, the dispatch is gone for all the midnight hour to meet. .... 22, 59
- DISPUTE** between Joanna and her sister. .... 1, 5—23, 104  
 ..... 36, 102  
 of devils about Joanna's writings, explained .... 19, 21  
 the dispute between Joanna and satan .... 1, 34—11, 5.  
 ——— concerning the wheat answered .... 36, 68
- DISPUTERS**, how can the disputers of this world boast of their wisdom, their knowledge, or their learning? ..... 33; 486, 496, 560  
 questions for disputers to *ans.* ..... 14; 54, 75—34, 50
- DISSENTERS** are too weak in judgment to see their error, ..... 1, 9  
 the conduct and opinion of dissenters. ... 1, 10—19, 66
- DISTRESS** of the poor in 1797 mentioned .. 20, 85—36, 51  
 ——— wounds the Almighty's breast, 23, 109  
 will soon appear in every land ..... 16, 61
- DISTURBANCES** will surely come. .... 14, 81—36, 113
- DIVINE**, a remarkable instance of *d.* interference.. 49, 26  
 a type of divine love and anger ..... 30, 243  
 the divine visitation to man elucidated ..... 30, 202
- DIVINES**, an appeal to learned divines ..... 36, 2  
 learned divines must judge Joanna's writings. .... 4, 190  
 ——— tried by Joanna's writings ..... 36, 5
- DIVINITY** abounds in Joanna's writings. .... 40, 98  
 man was created a likeness of divinity. .... 16, 43  
 the divinity of Christ proved by Joanna. .... 32, 463  
 the Lord hath said "divinity is lost" ..... 9, 43
- DIVISIONS** will appear in man ..... 9, 22
- DIVORCEMENT**, compared to Eve's fall, explained, 6, 269
- DOCTRINES**, different doctrines men do boast .... 14, 105

- DOCTRINES**, false doctrines are very numerous. . . . 47, 47  
the false doctrine of election, *exp.* . . . 32, 472—41, 182  
various doctrines are preached. . . . 30, 221
- DOG**, parable of the gentleman and his dog. . . . 49, 20  
satan like a dog, appears to steal the sheep, 5; 203, 211
- DOORS** are opened now for all, 4; 146, 159—17, 54—24, 54  
before the door is shut all may come in . . . . 14, 87  
deeper doors are to be opened. . . . 3, 140—4, 145  
the lintels of the door are struck. . . . 6, 83  
the thief is always at the door . . . . 16, 10
- DOVE**, believers are compared to doves . . . . 16, 6  
Joanna is the harmless dove, to bring the olive branch of  
peace from heaven. . 8, 76—12, 80—15, 51—16, 6—  
. . . . 19, 40—65; 7, 19  
roar like bears or mourn like doves. . . . 4, 172—14, 31  
sinners must fly like doves to the windows. . . . 36, 10  
those who are flocking to Jesus like doves to the windows  
will be happy . . . . 17, 23
- DOUBT**, many of the saints will doubt. . . . 12, 33  
some who remain in doubt will blush to see their names,  
. . . . 11, 66
- DOUBTFUL**, a lesson for *d.* believers . . . . 2, 65
- DOUBTING**, a *d.* Thomas will be found. . . 4, 167—5, 234  
. . . . 9, 5—36, 117—41, 170
- DOWLAND**, a *com.* given to him concerning the bride,  
. . . . 30, 69  
hath been visited by two spirits . . . . 39, 65
- DRAGON** persecuted the woman that brought forth the  
man-child. . . . 12, 3—43, 78—46, 19—65; 80, 36  
the dragon or serpent cast out. . . . 4, 189—6, 284
- DRAPER**, Rev. —, reprov'd for refusing to come forward,  
. . . . 25; 12, 13, 24
- DRAW**, a sign for those who draw back. . . . 9, 23  
drawback the curtains now and see the light. . . 16, 39
- DREAMS** and parables compared. . . . 34, 12  
and visitations of angels, elucidated. . . . 43, 39  
by *d.* and visions Christ's Kingdom is shewn. . . 15, 11  
have been heard, and visions have been seen . . . 17, 7  
ministers have been warned by *d.* and visious. . . 8, 79
- The dreams printed in Joanna's books occur in the following  
order.*
- lady and gentleman, devil entered the room, &c. . 1, 11  
high mountain, clouds, men in long robes, &c. . . 1, 29  
. . . . 12, 49—17, 25—52, 42  
cup turned into a cat, kicked to pieces, &c. . . . 1, 30  
orchard, trees, fallen fruit, potatoe berries, &c. . . 1, 30  
11, 119—14, 47—25, 147—29, 160—40, 126—51, 16  
oven full of meat on the sea, stopper broke, &c. . 1, 31

- DREAMS**, sweeping the barn-floor for the corn, &c. 1, 31;  
 a dish with dirt and honey on it, &c. . . . 1, 31—34, 24  
 heavenly music, flock of sheep, &c. . . . . 1, 31  
 a large bird with brass feathers, &c. . . . . 1, 32  
 a little bird pecking great birds, &c. . . . . 1, 32  
 men in long cloaks, riding through the air, &c. . . . 2, 55  
 two roads, loaded waggons broke down, &c. 2, 60—9, 23  
 . . . . . 13; 8, 9  
 castle building, bay windows, boards in the air, &c. 2, 79  
 large room, train of gunpowder, strange clouds, &c. 2, 83  
 boys, one turned into a rabbit, &c. . . . . 2, 83—3, 140  
 men in the air, with horses, fighting, &c. 2, 86—15, 13  
 . . . . . 24, 85  
 London bridge broke down, repairing, &c. . . . . 3, 128  
 basket of birds become like children, &c. . . . . 3, 143  
 . . . . . 9, 21—20, 36  
 sky full of sheep, one very large, &c. . . . 4, 160—34, 12  
 in bed, two moons, turk's head, &c. . . . . 4, 161  
 pump, high handle, water frothed, deep pond, &c. 4, 162  
 heavenly music very loud, pig led by a halter, &c. 4, 163  
 dying with pain, carried through the air, wondrous  
 buildings, galleries with soldiers, large oak, gilt leaves,  
 ribbons, &c. . . . . 4, 165  
 temple of God, new Jerusalem, sword of Gideon, 4, 179  
 going a journey, stars like a flock of birds, &c. . . 5, 230  
 an extraordinary dream of Mr. B. Bruce's . . . . 46, 68  
 moon at the altar, lamb and lion in the moon, &c. 7, 35  
 clergyman carried into his pulpit, "Jesus wept," &c. 8, 79  
 writings read, Isaiah vii. 7 and 11, &c. . . . . 8, 84  
 sitting down in St. Peter's church the chair gave way 8, 90  
 cart running up hill, backward, dragging the horse, &c.  
 . . . . . 9, 24  
 waggons heavy laden, weight broke them down, &c. 9, 24  
 her father's death in a length of chain, through a field, &c.  
 . . . . . 9, 30  
 garden with two ladies, new clothes on the earth, &c.  
 . . . . . 9, 35  
 fell into a river, taken out, carried through the air, &c.  
 . . . . . 9, 36  
 lent her father's horse, hung in a sling, head beat off,  
 &c. . . . . 9, 36  
 the balance, Rev. Mr. Foley's dream explained. . . 9, 41  
 carried through the air, the hedges cut bare, fields  
 ploughed and rolled, and marked in squares, and the  
 squares full of prints, &c. . . . . 9, 42  
 sick father, opened the window to go on the leads, &c.  
 . . . . . 11, 83  
 black horse in the air, with a man on it, &c. . . . 11, 84

- DREAMS**, horses, coaches, carts, waggons, a hearse, black plumes, &c. .... 11, 84  
 [This was a type of the funeral procession of the late Right Hon. Charles James Fox.]  
 circle in the heavens, containing herself and friends, 11, 84  
 devil in the shape of a man, disputing about the writings, ..... 11, 117  
 a whirlwind, fighting with the devil, &c. 11, 117—12, 58  
 laid on a bank viewing the planets, &c. .... 12, 56  
 laid on a bank, followed reapers to another bank, threw a gourd over the bank, which returned to her again three times following, &c. .... 12, 56  
 in a passage out of bed, then in bed fighting the devil, ..... 12, 58  
 corn field, three sheets of paper fell from heaven, a quantity of birds, pigeons and partridges flew on her arms, her friends also caught some, &c. .... 12, 58—15, 88  
 a beautiful dove, changed to a beautiful girl, &c. 12, 83  
 shelving bank, board with fine flour, bran, dust, &c. .... 12, 83  
 in bed close to a stable; a toad, red bricks, &c. . 12, 110  
 ill-looking men, creaking shoes, &c. .... 12, 110  
 large empty ink jar, candle burning in it ..... 12, 110  
 in a shop buying gowus, with a lady, no money, &c. 14, 12  
 stars, like a horse and rider, fire in the element, &c. 14, 20  
 strange city, sun like descending stars, women complaining of the fatal times, strange looking moon, 7 stars come to 14, &c. .... 14, 22  
 bit off satan's fingers, fought, and overcame him. . 14, 41  
 dying clothes, pig taken out of the furnace, &c. 14, 44  
 ..... 15, 5—19, 20  
 orchard, withered fruit fallen into the mud, some high on the trees which could not be shook down, 14, 47  
 ..... 40, 126—51, 17  
 corn ripe unto harvest, some green, which the sun ripened at once; some carried into another field, &c. .... 14, 70—42, 211  
 large tree, people on it like birds, the upper branch lengthened out like the water of an engine, horses talking, beautiful bank, &c. .... 14, 71  
 engaged satan, and threw him into a pit. .... 14, 86  
 organ left, grinding stone turning round, boat without a bottom hung out of the window, &c. .... 14, 108  
 clergyman threatened to cut her hand off, 14, 109—42, 214  
 bed of strawberries turned into cherries, &c. . 14, 111  
 two grey horses ran with swiftness, &c. 15, 54—42, 204  
 two furnaces, a man seated in a furnace of water, they were drawn away with horses ..... 16, 54

- DREAMS, Rév. Mr. Foley in prayer, stopped suddenly, &c. .... 18, 21
- castle in a garden, a female skeleton, people washing, ladies and gentlemen falling down steps, &c. .... 20, 3
- ..... 24, 106
- taken out of bed, carried over various towns, large house full of lumber, chimney, jug thrown down and broken, under ground room, wood piled, &c. .... 20, 28
- straw taking fire, and the shop in flames, &c. .... 22, 34
- to kill the child, women railing against her, women like witches, bad half guineas, &c. .... 22, 44
- cat scratched a woman, she bled to death, &c. .... 22, 63
- walking over a hill, serpent stung a woman to death, &c. .... 22, 64—34, 14—43, 66
- right breast full of skewers, like a grave, &c. .... 23, 23
- an extraordinary dream, Joseph Southcott's. .... 23, 25
- beautiful street, hail storm, fell in the dirt---in a man's lap with regimentals on, &c. .... 23, 84
- slipped off a hedge, water floods, &c. .... 23, 97
- two men entreated her to marry, refused both. .... 23, 97
- crock or pot of gold, French nut tree, &c. 24, 26—34, 12
- devil came to her bed-side, broke his finger, &c. 24, 38
- a man said he had outwitted the devil. .... 24, 38
- lost the child (R. Foley), after some time he was brought to her again by a woman, &c. .... 24, 38
- a gentleman warned to preserve his servant's life, 24, 71
- ..... 22, 61—34, 13
- marriage by proxy, presents of gold and blue ribbons—four crowns, bad silver, ill looking women carried over their heads, &c. .... 24, 72
- bright circles, fainting, taken out of bed, carried round the room, white hands round her, gown with flowers, serpent's dress, green leaves of victory; therefore say not "*The harvest is over, the day and the summer is ended, but we are not saved*" ..... 24, 111
- hand round her, breathings over her, devils like flies, men like grass, cut down to nourish the bullocks that will give milk to bring forth the cream of the Lord's words, ..... 24, 112
- a heavenly figure rose from the bed, flaxen hair, face covered with perspiration, robe like a surplice, spots on his legs, &c. .... 23, 25—24, 113—29, 158—30, 243
- arm round her neck, a youth in blue clothes conducted her to a room where she saw six blind men, one said, "when your writings are proved we shall receive our sight," &c. .... 25, 23
- lying on a floor, mouth cleaved together ..... 29, 125
- disputing with people about her writings, &c. .... 29, 125

- DREAMS**, house tumbling down like a chest of drawers, raised up again without injury, &c. .... 29, 144  
 large cloth full of eggs put into a cart, fell out, rolled about and dashed to pieces ..... 29, 184  
 throat cut, carried to a butcher's, put into a bed, recovered very fast. .... 31, 312  
 two men throwing her down a precipice ..... 31, 312  
 horses in the air, seen by her and others ..... 31, 312  
 plum tree, fruit red and green, poppy leaves. ... 36, 11  
 swimming on clear water, taken out of the river, carried over many houses and curious buildings, &c. ... 36, 23  
 that the Archdeacon and Chancellor blamed Taylor for encouraging Joanna to write, &c. .... 36, 47  
 slide of corn running fast by itself without horses, large room, dinner tables, &c. .... 36, 56  
 in her brother's ground, High-street, New Park, and Warp, soldiers pass the road, &c. .... 36; 60; 63  
 corn field, crinkled corn, snow on the hay, &c. ... 36, 91  
 bolted door, famine, child, apple trees with blossom, Mr. Gidley and Mr. Wills ..... 36, 98  
 hating of wheat, stole some cyder, &c. .... 36, 127  
 team of white oxen, pot of gold, 24, 26—34, 12—37, 45  
 of receiving the sacrament, &c. in London .... 40, 115  
 kicked a coal of fire, its appearance, &c. .... 41, 169  
 Brown's house, furniture piled up and burned to prevent his being ruined. .... 41, 181  
 two pumps, one much higher than the other. ... 44, 10  
**DRINK**, Joanna prays to drink deep into the spirit. . 1, 28  
 ..... 60, 25  
**DROWNED**, Joanna preserved from being drowned three times. .... 12, 80  
**DRUDGERY** of devils done in Christ's living, 10, 91—20, 22  
 ..... 31, 322  
**DRUM**, parable of the alarming drum, 22, 75—43, 65  
 ..... 34, 11  
 the drums beating and bells ringing ..... 24, 114  
**DRY** bones, Ezek. xxxvii. elucidated. .... 3, 117—44, 54  
 the dry bones must begin to live ..... 15, 14  
 the dry tree (satan) will not be spared. .... 14, 10  
 type of the dry and green tree elucidated. .... 14, 4  
**DUST**, man first made of the dust, elucidated. .... 4, 147  
 man is the head of all the dust ..... 12, 40—4, 189  
 the dust is superior to gold, elucidated. .... 12, 39  
 E  
**EAGLE**, the eagles claws appear. .... 31, 312  
 the lion is come to kill the eagle, explained .... 31, 369  
 where the body is, there will the eagles be gathered together, explained ..... 61, 28

- EARNEST**, the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase the kingdom, explained. . . . . 50; 68, 69
- EARS**, he that hath ears to hear, let him hear. . . . . 7; 39  
 nought but itching ears appear in man. . . . . 15, 15  
 unstop your ears ye deaf, 8, 98—17, 6—32, 449—35, 29  
 . . . . . 36, 53
- EARTH**, all the families of the earth shall be blessed that will join in true obedience with Joanna. . . . . 30, 203  
 a new heaven and a new earth, elucidated, 16, 56—44, 35  
 . . . . . 51, 24—60, 87  
 a wonder in heaven and earth. . . . . 6, 276  
 floods swallowed up by the earth, explained, 4, 189—  
 . . . . . 12, 111—26, 19  
 men who said they were gods of the earth *ans.* . . . . 8, 72  
 much like a heaven will earth be found, 12; 70, 112—16,  
 . . . . . 49—17, 11—30, 285—36, 42—44, 36—50, 66  
 the second birth must take place on earth . . . . . 61, 35  
 what's bound on earth is bound in heaven, explained,  
 . . . . . 7, 54—12, 115—19, 41  
 what's loosed on earth is loosed in heaven. . . . . 19, 44  
 what's sealed on earth is sealed in heaven, 7; 38; 54  
 . . . . . 10, 82—12, 115—14, 46, 68—44, 46  
 why the earth was created, *eluc.* . . . . 12; 8, 18, 52
- EARTHQUAKE**, famine pestilence, &c. in Malaga, 44, 24—  
 Madrid, 44, 26—Malta, 44, 23—Scotland, 44, 22—and  
 East Indies, . . . . . 44, 23
- EASTLAKE**, —, his self-confidence, *eluc.* . . . . 23, 103  
 reproved by the Lord. . . . . 22, 33—36, 16
- EATON**, D. J. published the third part of Tom Paine's Age  
 of Reason, for which he was sentenced to stand in the  
 pillory . . . . . 56; 25, 41
- EDGAR**, —, Joseph Southcott assured him that his sister  
 was not a prophetess . . . . . 10; 54, 55
- EFFIGY**, mockers who carried Joanna in effigy, shot 17  
 shots at it, and then burnt it with the head downwards,  
 also the effigies of two children, answered by the Spirit,  
 . . . . . 63, 16
- EGGS**, a parable of boiled eggs. . . . . 14, 15  
 harvest spoiled like Woodland's eggs . . . . . 20, 64  
 Ministers compared to boiled eggs . . . . . 14, 60  
 the egg of faith alone can stand . . . . . 29, 185
- EGYPTIAN**, all under the *E.* yoke, 12, 24—19, 26—30, 198  
 . . . . . 50, 9
- EIGHT**, the eight cuts, explained. . . . . 16, 47  
 the eight years' journal . . . . . 2, 76
- ELDERS**, a communication for the elders, judge, and jury,  
 . . . . . 25, 92  
 the falling down of the 24 elders, explained . . . . 25, 92



- ELDERS**, the four and twenty elders must see that Christ is present in the woman's form, 4, 159—6, 285, 25, 92
- ELECT**, all God's elect stand on conditions. . . . . 47, 19  
 compare the parables and the elect mentioned in the gospel . . . . . 56, 37  
 conduct and opinions of some of the elect shewn, 4, 177  
 . . . . . 18, 38—25, 35—31, 302  
 the days will be shortened for the elect's sake, 4, 152  
 . . . . . 44, 34—50, 34—61, 31  
 the elect are those who sign to elect Christ as their Prophet, Priest, and King, 16, 29—17, 48—19, 7—32  
 . . . . . 475—36, 43—41, 180—47, 19—50, 35  
 with conditions every man may be elected. . . . . 40, 125
- ELECTION** and reprobation, elucidated, 11, 196—32, 474  
 33, 482—36, 36—47; 18, 31, 36, 39—56; 32, 35  
 . . . . . 62, 29  
 a parable on election and predestination. . . . . 50, 74  
 a type of the election of Jacob and Esau, *eluc.* 32, 479  
 preachers of election admonished, 18, 32—32, 472—33  
 . . . . . 509—41, 182—51, 8  
 satan now is bound to election's poll. . . . . 11; 36, 61  
 sealing compared to the election of men, *eluc.* 19, 8—55, 13  
 thousands who boast of election will find themselves deceived in the end. . . . . 40, 125  
 faith must make election sure. . . . . 33, 481
- ELEMENTS** shall melt with fervent heat, explained, 63, 24
- ELEVEN** disciples stood firmly . . . . . 17, 57  
 men and a child considered as 12 men, *exp.* . . . . 17, 57  
 the eleven days are still in store. . . . . 25, 7  
 the eleventh hour will appear. . . . . 15, 21—22, 42  
 until the *eleventh day of June*\*, 15, 49—49, 58—59, 6  
 . . . . . 63, 66
- ELI**, the prophecies of Eli failed . . . . . 38, 502  
 the son's of Eli compared to those who believe in salvation without believing in redemption. . . . . 30, 207  
 what brought on the ruin of Eli explained . . . . . 15, 27
- ELIAS**, I've Moses and Elias here. . . . . 6, 256
- ELIJAH**, as the spirit of Elijah fell upon Elisha so shall the spirit of the Lord fall upon believers, 37, 23—41, 479  
 the miracles wrought by Elijah elucidated. . . . . 47, 13
- ELISHA**, the prophecies of Elisha fulfilled . . . . . 54, 2
- EMMANUEL**, *see* Immanuel
- ENEMY**, the enemy will break in upon and destroy those who treat the spirit of God with contempt. . . . . 21, 36

\* It is worthy of remark that the 1260 days mentioned by John, Rev. xii. 6, should happen at this period, namely the 11th day of June, "and then behold your friend; the dove, that will descend from heaven's high throne." 15 b. 49 to 57 p.

- ENEMY**, the name of an enemy forged to a letter, 52, 51
- ENEMIES**, Joanna's enemies compared to Jezebels, 25, 16  
*See* 17, 17—29; 141, 143—34, 51—36 28—52, 38  
 there must be no *e.* in the camp of Israel when Christ  
 comes to claim the promise . . . . . 42; 213
- ENGLAND**, a blessed prophecy for England—if the com-  
 mands of the Lord are perfectly obeyed . . . . 61, 49  
 a blessing promised to England . . . . . 36, 62  
 a dark benighted land ordered to awake and see the  
 Gospel. . . . 15, 15—16, 41—17; 42, 43—21; 22, 32  
 a deep type for England. . . . . 20, 13—23, 77—30, 280  
 . . . . . 36, 113—56, 26  
 all nations will say that "God is the father and friend of  
 England." . . . . . 9, 32  
 all shall have one heart and one soul in England. . 9, 32  
 all the afflictions Joanna hath experienced will be se-  
 verely felt by England in the end. . . . 34, 2—37, 20  
 a misled nation is England. . . . . 8, 103  
 an enlightened land ordered to awake. . . . . 44, 56  
 and England's die is cast . . . . . 48, 24  
 an unbelieving nation will be smitten with sickness, 9, 32  
 . . . . . 24, 116—31, 365  
 an ungrateful nation must be punished . . . . . 24, 117  
 a perfect likeness of *E.* and Joanna's friends . . . 49, 57  
 a warning and invitation to England . . . . 42; 202, 205  
 a warning of dangers &c. to *E.* . . . . 3, 143—5; 235, 237  
 6, 249—9, 31—10; 65, 69—11, 38—14, 41—20; 5, 8  
 21; 11, 31—22; 32, 34—23; 66, 87—24; 9, 10—27, 7  
 29, 127—34; 444, 445—36, 123—37, 36—42, 206  
 . . . . . 44, 30—48, 24—49, 58—52, 22  
 called upon to fear the Lord. . . . . 5; 195, 212—32, 446  
 can know no peace until the inhabitants wish for the de-  
 struction of satan's kingdom. . . . . 17, 50  
 cannot bear the woman. . . . . 21, 21  
 charges against the unbelief of England . . . . 27; 19, 21  
 Christ is the Prince England must crown. . . . . 9, 42  
 — will in this land appear. . . . . 12, 53  
 Cleeve's death, a type for England. . . . . 9, 37  
 commanded to bring Joanna to trial by the laws of the  
 gospel, or the laws of the land. . . . . 25, 13  
 — hear what the Lord says. . . . . 5, 195  
 — to turn unto the Lord. . . . . 14, 101  
 compared to blind fools, 5, 101—to Nineveh, 32, 440—  
 to the hardened anvil, 23, 66—44, 59—to Wolland's  
 wheat . . . . . 36, 75  
 convulsions will be seen in England. . . . . 21; 2, 31  
 dangers will come quick on England . . 36, 280—43, 92  
 defaced from a foreign enemy. . . . . 2, 52—9, 4

- ENGLAND** desired to awake . . . 14; 41, 46, 74—33; 95, 104  
 disorders will appear in England. . . . . 9, 43  
 every perplexity of mind that hath been in Joanna will  
 happen in England. . . . . 24, 117—37, 36  
 fast as England's foes and friends increase, so fast will  
 Christ's kingdom come . . . . . 17, 34  
 fatal are the judgments pronounced against England if  
 12 righteous men could not be found to search out the  
 mystery. . . . . 10, 59  
 fire will break on England as it did on Sodom . . . 24, 85  
 foreign nations will wish to sign with England . . 16, 28  
 full of blasphemy are the people of E. 21; 5, 20, 36, 39  
 glorious days will appear in England, 1, 53—2; 85, 87  
 3, 98—9; 5, 32—14, 75—15; 12, 54—18; 16, 17  
 23, 110—32, 441—36; 62, 95, 104—37, 23—42; 201,  
 203—44; 40, 56—55, 16—57; 44, 51, 59, 60—61, 18  
 . . . . . 62, 76  
 Germany suffers for England. . . . 42; 197, 200, 202, 231  
 God declares that he'll save England for fifty's sake,  
 . . . . . 16; 30, 70  
 —————the ruin of England will be preven-  
 ted for the sake of Bruce, Foley, and Webster . . 9, 37  
 God's judgments more severe to other nations than to  
 England. . . . . 47, 21  
 —————will come and be severely felt in Eng-  
 land, 6, 249—14, 109—21; 44, 45—43; 92, 93—44, 14  
 God's kingdom is near to England. . . . . 3, 109—49, 51  
 God will awaken England to love him. . . . . 1, 53  
 —————will be the fall of England. . . . . 26, 45  
 half of England sealed with the King. . . . . 15, 55  
 has not England cause to tremble, when their teachers  
 are blind guides, and their Priests polluters of the sanc-  
 tuary. . . . . 23, 40  
 hath been favoured above other nations. . . . . 42, 232  
 hath been wounded . . . . . 51, 4  
 hath *despised* the warning, *despised* the invitation, *despi-*  
*sed* the redemption of Christ. . . . 24; 49, 117—29, 179  
 hath three things to fear, the sword, the plague, and the  
 famine. . . . . 20, 5  
 how long hath the Lord warned thee, England . . 20, 8  
 if England goes on in unbelief, they'll bring destruction  
 on their king and nation . . . . . 36, 107  
 in forty days fatal woes may come . . . . . 23, 63  
 Joanna and her sister a deep type for England . . 20, 22  
 —————'s burning a letter a type for England . . . 20, 13  
 —————father, a type for the nation. . . . . 9, 31  
 —————compared to England . . . . . 9, 29

- ENGLAND, Joanna hath been brought low to shew mankind  
 what the fury of the Lord will bring upon this unbelieving nation. . . . . 24, 116
- Joanna's sufferings a deep type for England . . . . 43, 92
- will not see "*the fatal end that will bring deliverance to England*" . . . . . 20, 16
- 's writings only can save E. from ruin. . . . 14, 102
- Jonah and Nineveh compared to Brothers and E. 32, 440
- is full of blasphemy . . . . . 21, 39
- knows not her day of visitation . . . . . 5, 285
- let England know Christ's kingdom's near. . . . . 57, 65
- let not England think the French are sinners above all men . . . . . 21; 1, 18
- like as a snare the troubles will come upon England in a day they little think of, and in an hour unaware 20, 2
- . . . . . 49, 55
- lingering judgments will awaken E. . . . . 37, 25
- linked in a chain with Joanna's father . . . . . 9, 29
- many false prophets are gone out in England . . 31, 382
- marks to be observed by England. . . . . 5, 197
- may begin to fear and tremble . . . . 8, 102—9, 37—20, 5
- may seal more than their number. . . . . 20, 62
- more blind than Sodom and Gomorrah. . . . . 27, 20
- must be careful not to mock the spirit. . . . . 21, 31
- must fear the flaming rod . . . . . 57, 61
- must lean on the Lord, if his army joins with theirs, . . . . . 2, 56—49, 69
- must not introduce French laws. . . . . 26, 13
- nations threatened abroad before the stroke comes upon England . . . . . 34, 22
- news of danger will come upon England. . . . . 20, 14
- no happiness can be in England, nor any prosperity as long as the sword of war continues . . . . . 36, 6
- nothing but judgments will awaken England. . . . . 7, 55
- not to join the Romish bands. . . . . 3, 126
- oh England, England! how long wilt thou despise the warning of the Lord . . . . . 23, 66
- oh, how will England stand. . . . . 21, 21
- ordered not to trust to their combined armies . . . . 2, 54
- . . . . . 49, 69
- ordered to see the stripes of Joanna, and deeply to weigh the call . . . . . 36, 125
- or London compared to Nineveh. . . . . 11, 86
- particularly cautioned . . . . . 14, 74—15, 47—33, 530
- . . . . . 42, 215—47, 59
- presents will be sent to England daily. . . . . 9, 32
- protected by the Almighty on account of the Protestant religion . . . . . 44, 40

ENGLAND rebuked by the Lord.....	21; 1, 18
repentance will come too late to England.....	22, 25
requested to hear the call of the spirit:.....	5, 212
——take warning:.....	44, 18—57, 60
ruin will come to England, unless they repent..	21, 21
severe and awful threatenings against England..	36, 8
shall be punished for ingratitude.....	20, 10
——fear the Lord's just decree.....	2, 79
——know their dangers in March or April.....	20, 5
——receive the threatened stroke.....	36, 105
——see the famine, if they do not turn unto the Lord their God.....	20, 12
signs, why given to England, explained.....	21; 2, 18
sorrows will increase for England's crimes.....	51, 5
stands in danger of utter ruin for the neglect of the Bi- shops.....	21, 35
still may hope for the sake of Bruce, Foley, and Webster, .....	9, 37
storms are hastening on for England.....	23, 45
sudden and unexpected will the visitation of the Lord come to England.....	47, 21
the adultery of Wills's wife a type for England..	23; 77
the angels have warned England:.....	21; 21
the blood of the nation is on the head of the shepherds, .....	20; 64, 100
——would be on Joanna's head if she was to keep silence.....	14, 32
the boasting of E. in September 1808.....	51, 6
the clergy may remove every calamity.....	3, 126
the coachman and guard a type of England.....	39, 95
the danger which England stands in shewn.....	29, 127
the doom of England foretold.....	5, 196—9, 31
dreadful sound of war will be heard in England..	2, 56
the ensuing year will be such as England hath never seen, .....	59, 40—60, 46—61, 48
the famine to pass from England.....	9, 43
the feet of the people of E. will be wet with blood, 3, 110	
the fire at the turpentine distillery at Bristol a deep type for England.....	23, 39
the first bell to toll for England.....	20, 12
the foes of England to be destroyed for the sake of the sealed.....	20, 12
the folly of the preachers of E. shewn.....	51, 14
the greatest murderer now is come, to make your nation fall.....	22, 57
the grossest darkness is now in England.....	14, 101
the heads of the nation are bringing down the judgments of God on England.....	1, 23

ENGLAND, the King of E. smitten for the sins of the land,	
the knowledge of God is despised in E. ....	21; 22, 25
the land where Joanna was born (England) is blessed	32, 411
above all other nations. ....	42, 232
the Lord saith "It is marvellous that unbelief should so	
strong abound in the learned of England" ....	51, 35
the Lord will fill England with dread. ....	36, 98
the manner in which England must fall ....	9; 37, 41
the more God hath warned thee, O England, the more	
thou art hardened. ....	32, 440
the parable of Lady Burnett will appear in the end a	
standard of condemnation to England. ....	37, 48
the prayers of E. will be answered, if they will hear the	
voice of God. ....	18, 17
the pride and boasting of England shewn. ....	36, 99
the promise, <i>protection</i> , stands no longer. ....	49, 61
the sealed number here shall stand. ....	12, 53
the shadow of judgments begun in England when the	
King was first seized with illness. ....	21, 23
the shadow to Joanna is the substance to E. ....	29, 126
the ships of England will founder. ....	5, 195
the sins of England are gone up before God. ....	32, 455
the shepherds must search into all Joanna's writings to	
know and prove from whence they came, to prevent	
this land from ruin. ....	21, 37
the sorrows of E. shewn from Joanna's father ..	54, 11
will not cease before men begin to turn	
unto the Lord, and own the prophets and gospel true,	
the spirit of God is refused by England. ....	51, 6
the sword of the deluge to go through England. ....	53, 596
the teachers of the people of England are bringing down	
the judgments of God. ....	2, 62
the time is at hand when England will tremble. ....	51, 4
the turtle's voice is come to bring peace. ....	29, 165
the type of Joanna's sufferings for England. ....	15, 28
the vengeance of God will be brought on England by the	
shepherds. ....	36, 122
the war of <i>Old</i> and <i>New</i> England explained. ....	36, 126
the wickedness of England shewn. ....	44, 20
threatened with afflictions, ....	51, 7
three years famine averted from England. ....	42, 201—57, 60
thunder will make men tremble in England. ....	25, 93
'tis time for England to awake. ....	29, 112
to be saved one year from destruction, after the seals are	
broken. ....	14, 75
to be tried by afflictions. ....	12, 114
	37, 37

ENGLAND, to England the Lord will turn. ....	14, 79
to look to Luke xiii. 2d verse .....	10, 65
troubles will come unawares to England .....	37, 21
unbelief will break Joanna's heart, if England doth not suffer. ....	36, 69
warned not to lay violent hands on one another. .	5, 235
Wars will be in England. ....	17, 49
was allowed to be in danger, in March and April ..	27, 14
will be awakened by judgments .....	34, 61
— spared if Abraham (i.e. P—y) will come forward now .....	57, 74
wonders will in England burst. ....	57, 44
would be destroyed by fire, were Joanna to be killed by man .....	24, 85

[See NATION.]

ENMITY between satan's seed and the woman's seed, <i>eluc.</i>	13, 7—17, 21—19, 19—29, 118—31, 351—37, 60
.....	38, 43—43, 76—44, 55
ENROLLED, every name will be enrolled in heaven, 3, 139	..... 10, 73—12, 115—15, 13—16; 25, 76
ENSIGN, the <i>e.</i> of the people, explained ..	55, 24—65, 32
EPHRAIM, the language of <i>E.</i> 's heart shewn. ....	59, 56
the letter of Ephraim answered .....	59, 39
the true Ephraim answered .....	59, 43
ERA, a description of the expected happy <i>e.</i> , 37, 6—50, 12	
ERRORS, the various errors of men shewn. .	11, 85—13, 1
20, 42—31; 333, 340—32, 469—33, 560—38, 5	
.....	47, 18—51; 1, 7, 22—55, 36—56, 57—60, 41
ESAU, a double type of Christ and satan. ....	32, 415
all the Esau's will be destroyed .....	59, 64
and Jacob struggling in the womb. ....	7, 34
a type of the fall of Jacob and Esau .....	32, 412
election stood by types in Jacob and Esau. ....	32, 479
the mystery of Jacob and <i>E. eluc.</i> 7; 32, 33—32; 413,	
.....	422, 436, 437
ESTHER, an Esther now is come .....	20, 78
Ahasuerus listened to the words of <i>E.</i> ... ..	25, 30—44, 60
found favour with Ahasuerus, and saved her people,	
.....	15, 34—19, 27—28; 37, 39—46, 24
like <i>E.</i> here the Lord will free his own, 23, 19—29, 183	
the second heir a type of Christ. ....	5, 213—20, 78
EVANGELICAL, a letter published in the <i>E.</i> magazine, Jan.	
1805, against Joanna. ....	42, 215
an account of the distress of nations, published in the	
Evangelical magazine, Dec. 1805 .....	42, 216
the doctrine of of the Unitarians set forth in the Evan-	
gelical magazine, Sept. 1808 .....	51, 1
EVE, a comparison between Eve and Joanna. ....	57, 59

- EYE**, arguments relative to the second Eye . . . . . 36, 81  
 as Eve begun, Joanna must end with satan . . . . 11, 107  
 beguiled by the serpent . . . . . 7, 45—37, 60—63, 33  
 did not know satan's arts, Joanna does . . . . . 11, 45  
 Joanna's fall would be worse than Eve's . . . . . 40, 138  
 the fall of Eve elucidated . . . . . 3, 14;—8, 78—16, 45  
 the second Eye must come . . . . . 6, 277—38, 22  
 the God of this world cannot fall till Christ hath found  
 an Eye obedient to his will, explained. . . . . 24, 77  
 the sister, bride, and mother, elucidated. . . . . 21, 29  
 the sorrows of Eve described . . . . . 37; 36, 63—65, 30  
 the temptations of Eve and Joanna, elucidated. . . 26, 18
- EVENING**, the morning and the evening star, *eluc.* . . 9, 7  
 the star and bride appears. . . . . 2, 59—3, 127—9; 7, 12  
 the wise men will come to see the evening star. . . 9, 22
- EVERLASTING** salvation promised to all . . . . . 3, 124  
 the standard of everlasting happiness, elucidated, 57, 67
- EVIDENCE**, he that turneth king's evidence is free, 3, 142  
 P—y might turn king's evidence. . . . . 24, 109
- EVIL**, a dissenting minister informed Joanna that he thought  
 the communication "on the origin of evil" came from  
 the devil. . . . . 19, 66  
 all that is evil is from the devil . . . . . 6, 254—11, 55  
 axe to cut off the root of evil (satan). . . . 2, 63—12, 101  
 good and evil fruit, explained . . 2, 74—17, 18—42, 213  
 ————choose which you will . . . . . 5, 212  
 man hath received the knowledge of the evil, and refu-  
 seth to receive the knowledge of the good. . . . 52, 15  
 satan is the origin of evil. . . . . 2, 99—3, 105—80, 201  
 the evil spirits will be choaked like swine . . . . . 12, 25  
 ————will not come in Joanna's days . . . . . 20, 16  
 the knowledge of good and evil explained, 4, 149—7, 12  
 . . . . . 19, 60  
 the origin of evil elucidated . . . . . 19, 55—43, 19  
 the root of evil to be destroyed, 22, 50—28, 11—34, 18
- EWE**, satan is come to the Ewe lamb. . . . . 12, 43
- EXAMINATION** of witnesses at Joanna's trial, November  
 1804. . . . . 25; 42 to 78
- EXETER**, Joanna attended at the Guildhall Exeter, respect-  
 ing her handbills, &c. . . . . 10, 74  
 ordered to go from Bristol to Exeter . . . . . 10, 32  
 reasons for Joanna leaving Exeter . . . . . 57, 30
- EXPRESS**, letters ordered to be sent express, 22, 51—24, 101  
 . . . . . 43, 90  
 the express of dangers will arrive. . . . . 43, 92  
 the Lord's express must go, the horn must blow, 20, 68  
 . . . . . 22; 53, 57, 61, 77, 78
- EYES**, darkness and sin cover many eyes . . . . . 14, 84



- EYES**, he that hath eyes to see let him see . . . . . 7, 32  
 nothing seen as yet but by an eye of faith . . . . . 58, 114  
 open your eyes ye blind, 8, 98—17, 6—32, 449—36, 29  
 . . . . . 35, 53  
 seeing eye to eye, explained . . . . . 55, 30  
 the eyes of men's understanding will be opened when the  
 Prince of Peace is come . . . . . 61, 32  
 tears to be wiped from every eye . . . . . 4, 181
- EYRE**, Robert, one of the 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128
- EYRE**, Rev. Samuel, one of the seven wise men . . 25, 33  
 . . . . . 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128
- EZEKIEL**, his digging the wall, *eluc.* . . . . 31; 328, 329  
 his visions, &c. *eluc.* . . 3, 117—31; 364, 368, 371—34, 3  
 Ezekiel, —, of Exeter, answered . . . . . 36, 92
- F.
- FABLE**, do nothing without considering the end . . 25, 117  
 of Tollard's shepherd . . . . . 23, 43  
 of the alarming drum . . . . . 22, 75—34, 11—43, 65  
 of the boy and the bear . . . . . 36, 132  
 of the empty bottle . . . . . 22, 69  
 of the gentleman who murdered ladies . . . . . 22, 70  
 of the King's poisoned coat and lance, 12, 50—25; 116,  
 . . . . . 117—26, 18
- FACE**, the face of GOD unveiled in Joanna's writings, 9, 6  
 . . . . . 17, 42  
 to face all must appear . . . . . 4, 153
- FAINTING** of Joanna, &c. . . . . 36; 33, 118
- FAITH**, a beautiful *exp.* of faith, 31, 298—32, 408—59, 47  
 admonition to those who are wavering . . . . . 23, 29  
 a doubting faith will never do . . . . . 23, 20  
 all must enter in by faith . . . . . 33, 570  
 ————have Abraham's faith . . . . . 55, 24  
 ————Peter's faith, explained . . . . . 20, 92  
 all who call upon GOD in faith will be saved . . . 12, 97  
 and charity elucidated . . . . . 3, 111—15, 17—16, 15  
 an untried faith is no faith . . . . . 40, 110—41, 157  
 by faith in prayer we can put by satan . . . . . 36, 94  
 compared to a ship in a storm, *exp.* . . . 20, 89—41, 161  
 GOD will redeem those who stand in perfect faith and  
 obedience . . . . . 30, 203—32, 430  
 hope and charity must be united, explained . . . 62, 49  
 if we are not sealed in faith, we have no share nor lot in  
 the matter . . . . . 39, 63  
 is a gift of GOD . . . . . 32, 409—36, 70  
 it is by faith we become the true Israel of GOD, elucidated  
 . . . . . 14, 66—15, 17—17, 11—51, 25  
 many will be cast out for want of faith . . . . . 58, 29  
 men must gain the promise by faith . . 29, 105—31, 345

- FAITH** of Joanna hath been strong . . . 1, 27—2, 59—8, 92  
 . . . . . 11, 91—12, 43—31, 298—36, 71—58, 4—60, 3  
 satan will devour the unfaithful . . . . . 20, 69  
 some will climb high by faith . . . . . 9, 43  
 the depth of faith cannot be measured . . . . . 32, 408  
 the eye of faith discerns God here . . . . . 16, 29  
 the restoration of faith to man, elucidated . . . . 32, 407  
 'tis by faith we must gain perfection . . . . . 8, 77  
 we must not make a shipwreck of faith if we cannot find  
 out all mysteries . . . . . 3, 110—37, 53  
 without a strength of faith none can become wise to see  
 and believe the writings . . . . . 63, 37
- FALL**, an *eluc.* of the fall . . . 4, 146—17; 14, 52—19, 57  
 22, 43—23, 104—25; 143—27, 8—28; 16, 33, 38  
 30, 278—34, 18—37; 50, 59—40, 106—41, 190  
 42, 238—43, 8—44, 40—46; 51, 52—47, 26—50, 19  
 . . . . . 54, 17—57, 22  
 and redemption, *eluc.* . . . 6, 276—8, 76—16, 44—24, 80  
 blind state of man under the fall, explained . . . 30, 229  
 by the fall man's happiness was lost . . . . . 15, 25  
 ———— you're satan's children, explained . . . 24, 80  
 Christ died to free the fall, *exp.* 16, 32—30, 236—32, 401  
 . . . . . 58, 112—62, 60  
 creation and fall of Adam, *exp.* . . . . . 57, 34  
 how man must be redeemed from the fall . . . . . 26, 14  
 man questioned concerning the fall . . . . . 17, 14  
 men act now like Adam in the fall . . . . . 30, 250  
 mystery of the fall of man, *eluc.* . . . 2, 49—4, 146—24, 9  
 . . . . . 25, 34—30, 276  
 the fall of Adam not so dangerous to the human race as  
 is now supposed by man . . . . . 57, 23  
 the foundation laid in the fall, *exp.* . . . . . 29, 105  
 the spring and fall, *exp.* . . . . . 37, 30  
 the taint of the fall, *eluc.* . . . . . 12, 106—28, 90  
 woman must appear to free the fall of man, 16, 45—17, 57  
 . . . . . 18, 18, 19—31, 351, 355—62, 61
- FALLEN** angels and men tried . . . . . 6, 247  
 ———— provoked the spirit of God daily . . 19, 10  
 the fallen fruit elucidated . . . 1, 30—11, 119—25, 147  
 . . . . . 29, 160—40, 126—42, 207
- FALLING** away of the sealed people, explained . . 29, 185  
 the scriptures through unbelief falling to the ground, like  
 leaves falling in autumn, explained . . . . . 57, 32
- FALMOUTH**, a hurricane, &c. at Falmouth . . . . . 44, 21
- FALSE**, a description of false prophets . . . . . 2, 91  
 bad effects of trusting to false prophets . . . . . 31, 320  
 Christs and false prophets will arise . . . 7, 54—12, 106  
 . . . . . 21, 2—35, 41—36, 52—47; 11, 43—52, 26

- FAMILIAR**, the familiar ways of the Lord shewn . . . 2, 75  
 . . . . . 3, 103—9, 5—30, 194—50, 47
- FAMILY**, an account of Joanna's family . . . . . 58, 88  
 Joanna's family a warning to the nation . . . . . 5, 195  
 all the families of the earth warned . . . . . 6, 248
- FAMINE** and pestilence threatened . . . . . 1, 37  
 and sword have warned all . . . . . 8, 102  
 a total famine must come . . . . . 14, 104  
 averted from this land . . . . . 3, 132  
 if they'll prevent the famine, let them own the truth is  
 here . . . . . 14, 121  
 not to appear if the flock is large . . . . . 23, 109—36, 98  
 three years famine set as a sign to all nations . . . . . 3, 133  
 . . . . . 1, 31—23, 110
- FAST**, ordered to fast through Lent . . . . . 8, 121—27, 125  
 Joanna's prayers on the fast day . . . . . 14, 24  
 lessons for the fast day explained . . . . . 21, 18  
 of February 1796 . . . . . 36, 97  
 one of the prayers for the fast answered . . . . . 21, 26
- FATAL**, a fatal war shall now appear . . . . . 15, 52  
 the fatal cup is now held out to all . . . . . 15, 50  
 the fatal die is cast for mockers . . . . . 9, 31—26, 10  
 years are yet to come . . . . . 2, 79—52, 43
- FATHER**, account of her father's death, 8, 97—9, 35—10, 68  
 . . . . . 22, 24—54, 5  
 God will appear as a father, and make all his children  
 heirs . . . . . 8, 107  
 history of Joanna's f.'s family compared to the fall, 53, 101  
 Joanna's father compared to the nation in his life and  
 death . . . . . 9, 29  
 Joanna forsaken by her father's house . . . . . 9, 19  
 ——— ordered to arise and go to her father . . . . . 9, 38  
 let them receive the son that comes in the name of his  
 father . . . . . 61, 8  
 mystery of the mourning sent for Joanna's father, 9, 26  
 prepare thy great father's funeral pomp . . . . . 9, 25  
 so here's the father and the child, the spirit and the bride,  
 . . . . . 14, 42—61, 50—65, 13  
 satan was permitted to take advantage of Joanna con-  
 cerning her father's death, explained . . . . . 54, 8  
 the father of the child is the shepherd of the flock, 61, 25  
 the Lord deceived Joanna with regard to her father's  
 death . . . . . 9, 35  
 the son is in the father, and the father in the son . . . 61, 9
- FEAST**, all invited to the Lord's feast . . . . . 14, 69
- FEATHERED** fowls compared to believers . . . . . 3, 143—9, 21  
 the feathered fowl is here . . . . . 9, 47  
 ——— must it explain . . . . . 14, 115—20, 36

- FEATHERS, the feathers of the eagle, or satan; will be plucked out ..... 31; 310, 311
- FEELINGS, Joanna's feelings given in verse ..... 57; 74  
the feelings of Christ for man's persecution of the spirit, elucidated. .... 30, 242
- FEET, the sound of thy Master's feet is behind thee, 41, 165  
..... 59, 40—61, 49  
their feet will be wet with blood ..... 3, 110—59, 66  
T— and U— wash Joanna's feet. .... 24, 31  
tread down the wicked as ashes under your feet explained, ..... 12, 101
- FELLOWSHIP, the right hand of fellowship, *exp.* .. 17, 20
- FEMALE, parable of the persecuted female, 22, 81—43, 61
- FEVER, fast thy fever would come on. .... 36, 69
- FIELD, a chain across the field ..... 9, 29  
Joanna's awful trial will be in a field ..... 29, 186  
*see* 25; 119, 120, 121.  
let my sealed come, and in the *f.* with thee appear, 22, 6  
no enemy can bear to come into the field at Joanna's  
awful trial. .... 29, 189
- FIELD, E. J. one of the jury. .... 25, 112
- FIERY, satan makes the devil a fiery serpent. .... 11, 49  
serpent made by Moses, explained ..... 6, 281
- FIFTEEN years added to Joanna's life. .... 25, 92—37, 22  
——— of lingering judgments ..... 37, 25
- FIFTH monarchy, explained ..... 20, 48  
the fifth mystery, explained ..... 2, 57
- FIFTY, 58th page, and 58 persons, *exp.* ..... 14, 59  
58 persons joined with Joanna to claim the promise,  
..... 14, 3  
58 persons signed for satan's destruction ..... 15, 5  
if 50 righteous men appear. .... 19, 64  
righteous men shall prevail over the powers of hell, 17, 51  
——— will save the nation, and destroy satan,  
..... 12, 117—16; 30, 70
- FIG leaves will not do for a covering now, 8; 76, 103—9, 39  
man shall sit under his vine and under his fig tree, 32, 458  
the fig tree spared *but one single year.* ..... 14, 69  
when the fig trees shoot their leaves, you know the summer is coming on. .... 14, 86
- FIGHT, those will *f.* that know Christ's name. .... 55, 43
- FIGURE put into Joanna's bed ..... 12, 60
- FINAL, the final end you'll see is come. .... 7, 35
- FINGER, professors of religion will not put forward their  
little finger to know whether the Lord hath spoken or  
not. .... 60, 28
- FINISHED, our Saviour's words "It is finished," *exp.* 17, 40  
27; 3, 4—50, 24—53, 607—54, 23—61, 20—63, 27

- FINISHED**, satan's power over Christ, is *f.* explained; 27, 4
- FIRE**, a light like fire seen in the heavens . . . . . 11, 93
- at the turpentine distillery; Bristol, a *dee* type for England . . . . . 23, 32
- breaking out in a shop . . . . . 20, 26—22, 34—41, 8
- every man's works shall be tried by fire . . . . . 59, 51
- GOD is a consuming fire, elucidated . . . . . 11, 49
- letter thrown into the fire by Joanna . . . . . 20, 13
- lightning seen by Joanna in the east like *f.* works, 11, 93
- liquid fire shall appear on satan's head . . . . . 7, 52
- one spark of fire will go out by itself . . . . . 36, 54
- the fire of the Lord will be seen by those who mock Joanna . . . . . 11, 94
- FIRMAMENT**, the scriptures compared to the *f. ethic.* 56, 18
- FIRST** age of the world, elucidated . . . . . 52, 1
- and last prophecy, elucidated . . . . . 81, 344
- commandment broke by the subtlety of the devil; 52, 4
- fruits must become kings and priests unto God, 13, 12
- I am the first; I am the last, explained . . . . . 2, 74—8, 58
- . . . . . 11, 65—28, 23—30; 261, 274
- the first earth, explained . . . . . 51, 24
- the *f.* is last and the last *f.* 1, 57—2, 74—24, 103—28, 23
- the last error will appear worse than the first, elucidated, . . . . . 11, 100—20, 42
- the promises to the first redeemed . . . . . 7, 16
- the seals proved to be the first good fruit . . . . . 16, 51
- FISH**, the fish is satan . . . . . 11, 18
- the great *f.* Leviathan, compared to the devil; *exp.* 29, 107
- those who *f.* for men compared to the Lord's jewels, 15, 15
- FIVE**, blessings that will come in the five years . . . . . 55, 24
- perfect peace within five years . . . . . 55, 16
- the end will be when the Lord begins to make an end in five years, but that time is not known to man . . . . . 55, 43
- the five talents, *exp.* . . . . . 19, 36
- the five years, *exp.* . . . . . 55, 18
- the five years is a glorious type for them that wish Christ's kingdom near . . . . . 55, 23
- FLAG**, the black flag hung out; *exp.* . . . . . 14, 7
- FLAMING** or burning bush, *exp.* . . . . . 8, 78
- the flaming sword is the word of God . . . . . 1, 16—14, 17
- FLESH**, he that was born after the flesh, hath always persecuted him that was born after the spirit . . . . . 52, 1
- the world, the *f.* and the devil, compared to gates, 52, 47
- FLOCK**, a child to feed the flock . . . . . 2, 51—3, 112—57, 56
- . . . . . 58, 30—61, 17—63, 3
- bless the Lord for his little flock . . . . . 22, 3, 8
- GOD will secure his little flock, 4, 164—16, 22—17, 31
- . . . . . 23, 110

- FLOCK**, parable of the little *f.* of sheep, 22, 1—34, 6—43, 36
- FLOOD**, all the world were atheists before the *f.* . . . 33, 531  
 parable of the sheep saved from the flood at Thorverton;  
 (in the book it says Tiverton) . . . . . 36, 134  
 people, for their sins, destroyed by the flood, *exp.* 26, 18  
 . . . . . 30, 202  
 those who will not obey God must perish in the *f.* 20, 83
- FOES**, all *f.* will be confounded at Joanna's trial, 23; 23, 92  
 a warning to Joanna's foes . . . . . 29, 154  
 Christ's *f.* shall feel the spear, 9, 27—15; 11, 13—30, 206  
 six foes must be met. . . . . 25, 22  
 the foes of England will be destroyed for the sake of the  
 sealed. . . . . 20, 12—23, 97—30, 206  
 ——— God will be destroyed . . . . . 30; 204, 206
- FOLEY**, Rev. Thomas Philip, faith compared to Abraham,  
 . . . . . 37, 9—38, 28  
 God declares that he will prevent the fatal ruin of En-  
 gland for the sake of Bruce, Webster, and Foley, 9, 37  
 his account of Mrs. Hughes. . . . . 22, 52  
 his address to the public . . . . . 37, 3  
 his declaration concerning the writings . . . . . 19, 65  
 his dream concerning the dove, &c. explained. . . 12, 83  
 ——— of the balance, elucidated . . . . . 9, 41  
 his illness explained . . . . . 24, 17  
 his letter to Pomeroy . . . . . 28; 81, 84—58, 68  
 ——— to J. Linter. . . . . 52, 36  
 his readiness to come forward in Joanna's cause shewn,  
 . . . . . 39, 62  
 his remarks on Joanna's life . . . . . 37, 79  
 his testimony respecting the mission. . . . 25, 53—37, 82  
 Joanna's letter to him, 19th July, 1801, 9; 11, 15, 29, 37  
 . . . . . 10; 56, 62, 68, 88—12; 103, 115—19, 6  
 ——— letter to him sent by an express from Bristol,  
 between 3 and 4 o'clock Saturday 23d Jan. 1804, 22, 51  
 letter to him in the Birmingham paper. . . . . 52, 38  
 Linter's letter to the Rev. Mr. Foley . . . . . 52, 36  
 one of Joanna's judges. . . . . 25, 126  
 parable of the child when the writings were proved, *exp.*  
 . . . . . 61, 23  
 part of his letter quoted by Smith . . . . . 50, 12  
 satan dares Bruce or Foley to rob him of the time al-  
 lowed him . . . . . 11, 30  
 ——— informed Joanna that the faith of Bruce, Foley and  
 Webster came from hell . . . . . 11, 18  
 satan's friend said "damn that knock, it is *F.*" . . 11, 81  
 the child (Richard Foley) placed with W. T. Harwood,  
 one of Joanna's judges. . . . . 25, 127  
 the death of the Rev. Mr. Foley's child . . . . . 22, 46

- FOLEY**, Townley and Underwood's letter to him . . . 24, 14  
 Townley's letter, with letters from Joanna to her, sent to  
 the Rev. Mr. F. 24; 29, 43, 59, 75, 88, 109, 115, 119  
**FOLLARD**, the fable of his shepherd, *exp.* . . . . . 23, 43  
**FOLLART**, satan informed Joanna that his spirit attended  
 her . . . . . 11, 10  
**FOLLY**, the folly of expecting every prophecy to be fulfilled  
 as soon as given . . . . . 36, 85  
 the folly of imagination, *eluc.* . . . . . 15, 45  
 ————— Joanna's friends, *ans.* . . . . . 36, 80  
 ————— mankind, *ans.* . . . . . 33, 546—35, 46  
 ————— those believers who draw wrong judgments,  
 . . . . . 34, 34—37, 38  
 ————— of those who wish to prophecy . . . . . 37, 41  
 the foolish will not give their folly . . . . . 8, 102  
**FOOLS** and mockers, *ans.* 2, 77—4; 177, 187—12; 62, 105  
 how the fool's bolt was shot, elucidated . . . . . 7, 15  
**FOOLISH**, a description of the *f.* . . . . . 19, 68—44, 52  
 a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother, *exp.* . . . 29, 164  
**FOOTMAN**, base designs makes Joanna miserable . . . 5, 206  
**FORESTS** shall yield pleasant pastures . . . . . 7, 16  
**FORGED**, bring on the trial; and know if she hath forged  
 the name of the Lord or not . . . . . 21, 45  
 if a person had forged letters in the name of the King,  
 he would have been brought to justice; but if the name  
 of God is forged no notice is taken of it, 12, 65—16, 5  
 . . . . . 57, 18—59, 16  
 in the end God will confound all those who forge his  
 name . . . . . 52, 33  
 men have forged lies in all ages . . . . . 52, 32  
**FORGIVEN**, man shall be *f.* explained . . . . . 3, 124—4, 157  
**FORGIVENESS** offered to satan if he'll repent . . . . . 12, 8  
 Prescott's lying *com.* on forgiveness, answered, 41, 187  
**FORTY**, break his bonds, within forty years . . . . . 36, 35  
 in forty days fatal destruction will come . . . . . 23, 66  
 wearied forty years with the perverse hearts of man, *ans.*  
 . . . . . 60, 20  
 the forty years were up April 1814 . . . . . 59, 38  
 years in the wilderness to be marked . . . . . 36, 35  
**FOSTER**, Rev. H., his letter answered by the spirit 25, 24  
**FOUNDATION**, laid in the fall, elucidated . . . . . 31, 317  
 of the Lord laid in the bible, elucidated . . . . . 28, 14  
**FOUNTAIN**, Christ is the living fountain . . . 12, 15—30, 265  
**FOUR** cast to the earth out of the twelve . . . . . 12, 111  
 quarters for men to discern . . . . . 37, 31  
 ————— of the world represented by four arches, 14, 113  
 stars in a circle round the moon . . . . . 14, 26, 51  
 stars that Joanna must wear, . . . . . 14, 51

- FOURTH** mystery explained ..... 2, 57  
the fourth shepherd you know not ..... 25, 31
- FOWLERS**, secure from the fowler's snare. . 36, 31—58, 15  
the fowler's net cannot come nigh Joanna ..... 1, 14
- FOWLS**, let the feathered fowls appear. .... 3, 143  
the feathered *f.* must it explain 9, 47—14, 115—20, 36
- FOX**, satan compared to a *f.* stealing the lambs, *exp.* 36, 33  
the foxes here the Lord will clear, *exp.* ..... 29, 156
- FRAGMENTS**, Joanna's writings are fragments which we  
must be careful not to waste ..... 9, 46
- FRANCE** and Spain will be visited ..... 61, 22  
a prophecy concerning France ..... 20, 29  
death hath been in France ..... 14, 81  
first vial partly poured on France. .... 14, 81  
hail storm in France ..... 44, 26  
may tremble at her doom. .... 9, 37—36, 6  
satan's friends compared to the subjects of the King of  
France. .... 11, 37  
the ruin will come upon France, explained ..... 9, 43  
the unjust stewards of France will suffer ..... 9, 44  
the three years famine to be in France, 9; 31, 43—20, 61  
..... 25, 96—53, 610
- FREE** and bond-woman, elucidated. .... 44, 47  
the Lord's labourers must be free. .... 27, 23  
the woman's fall must be freed. .... 9, 16—26; 11, 17  
water and blood must set us free. .... 24, 118
- FREEDOM** of the Lord with man, elucidated, 2, 75—11; 87,  
..... 89—12, 87
- FREETHINKERS** compared to Brothers ..... 40; 6, 89
- FRENCH**, answer of the Spirit to the French, who said  
"they would fight up to their knees in blood till they  
had destroyed all the heretics". .... 44, 38  
a waver concerning the French King ..... 10, 54  
a warning to the French ..... 9, 36  
let not England think that the French are sinners above  
all men ..... 21; 1, 18  
prayers to lower their pride, explained ..... 36, 99  
satan's kingdom compared to the *F.* nation, 11, 37—14, 6  
the French are hot in their pursuits against men, but cold  
in their love to God ..... 21, 21  
—— nation will be victorious for awhile, yet in the  
end their strength will be gone. .... 52, 30  
—— come into distress by the weather,  
..... 60, 36  
—— suffer ..... 20, 48—42, 202  
why the French King was destroyed, ..... 9, 44
- TRIARS**, to monks and friars God will never stoop. . 3, 143
- FRIEND**, the difference between *f.* and servant *exp.* 35, 35



- FRIENDS** and acquaintance will know each other at the day of judgment ..... 4, 153—14, 118  
 a type of Joanna's present friends ..... 36, 87  
 professing friends appear ..... 30, 245  
 ruin will come on those who put God's friends to shame, ..... 31, 315  
 satan ordered to call home his friends after the Lord hath had one year to seal his own. .... 12, 54  
 the devil must fall, and all his friends ..... 8, 79  
 the Lord will protect his *f.* 8; 102, 106—9, 32—25, 129
- FRUIT**, bad fruit with a black veil ..... 1, 30—59, 15  
 believers compared to good fruit. .... 25, 147  
 Christ will come into the garden and eat pleasant fruit with those who wait for his coming ..... 12, 107  
 fallen fruit, explained, 1, 30—11, 119—25, 147—29, 160 ..... 40, 126—42, 207  
 good and evil fruit will now be tried. .... 6, 274  
 ————elucidated. .... 2, 74—4, 149—51, 18  
 good fruit must come from the woman's hand .... 8, 77  
 ———— 12, 102—16, 5—25, 40—65, 11  
 ————on the tree ..... 11, 96  
 ————to all shall come. .... 14, 66  
 ————will stand against the storm ..... 6, 273  
 on the earth, and on the tree, explained. .... 14, 119  
 the evil fruit will be destroyed. .... 6, 273  
 the seals compared to good fruit ..... 16, 51  
 the sun and the rain, the fruits of the earth, and the fruits of the spirit, are in the hands of God alone. . 14, 103
- FULFILLED**, all *f.* and gathered in Christ *exp.* .... 31, 349  
 answer to people's saying Joanna's prophecies were not all fulfilled ..... 36, 59  
 as one hour brings on another, one day another, and one year another, so shall one truth bring on another, till every truth is fulfilled. .... 17, 37  
 some turn back because all is not fulfilled in one year, explained ..... 30, 205  
 the days are coming "When all shall be *f.*" .... 37, 63  
 the errors of preachers who say all the scriptures are fulfilled. .... 56, 42
- FULFILMENT** of many of Joanna's prophecies, explained, ..... 44, 21—56, 47  
 of the bible is at hand ..... 32, 457  
 ————Comforter to mankind ..... 53, 587  
 ————gospel, elucidated ..... 30, 274—33, 543  
 ————prophecies in part, explained. .... 27, 14  
 ————vision of the temple ..... 31, 383
- FULNESS** of time, elucidated, 4; 146, 151—31, 355—32, 40  
 representation of the *f.* of the Godhead bodily .. 16, 10

- FUNERAL**, a perfect funeral is come. . . . . 21, 9  
 of Christ will be placed in Joanna. . . . . 5; 205  
 this funeral will bring on the call . . . . . 21, 9  
**FURNACE**, pig or devil in the *f.* 14, 44—15, 5—19; 20, 22  
 the furnace is already on the sons of men . . . . . 14, 44  
 the furnace will be heated for those who despise the  
 heavenly call . . . . . 6, 274  
**FURY**, God's anger doth like fury burn. . . . . 2; 60, 82, 83  
 ———— fury will burn like an oven . . . . . 13, 3  
 ———— fall on mockers . . . . . 4, 173  
 satan will begin on the earth with great fury. . . . . 14, 45  
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man. . . . . 24, 60  
 the fury of man compared to beasts. . . . . 55, 23  
 the sword of the Lord will smoke like fury . . . . . 2, 87

## G

- GALLOWS**, a new gallows shall come for satan . . . . . 11, 60  
 . . . . . 12, 51—22, 79—24, 101  
 like Ahasuerus, Christ will appear and make satan feel  
 the gallows. . . . . 15, 35  
**GAP**, Joanna ordered to stand in the gap . . . . . 2, 85  
 ———— go into the gap and make up the  
 breach, explained . . . . . 57, 53  
 P——y, desired to be a Moses in the gap. . . . . 59, 11  
**GARDEN**, disputes with satan in the garden, &c. . . . . 1, 34  
**GARDENER**, the interference of Providence prevents murder,  
 . . . . . 24, 71  
 you like the gardener will be seen . . . . . 22, 67  
**GARMENTS**, filthy garments, explained. . . . . 7, 18  
 mended garments will not do . . . . . 44, 43  
 ragged garments cover all. . . . . 36, 37—57, 71—60, 27  
 the garment without a seam, elucidated. . . . . 12, 68  
**GARRETT**, J. L. his errors shewn . . . . . 26, *b.*—27, 18  
 . . . . . 31; 306 to 337—36; 26, 75  
**GARRICK**, like Garrick they shall die. . . . . 23, 99  
**GARROW**, Counsellor, his remarks on Joanna's prophecies,  
 . . . . . 49, 48  
 interrogates J. King as to his profession of religion 49, 32  
**GARTER**, across the fan. . . . . 22, 80  
**GATE**, of the outward sanctuary shut, elucidated. . . . . 31, 377  
**GATHERING** clouds are hastening on . . . . . 51, 6  
 in of the people must be by sealing. . . . . 20, 58  
**GENTILES**, a commandment for believers and all the Gen-  
 tiles. . . . . 3, 124  
 "a light to lighten the gentiles," explained . . . . . 3, 120  
 and Jews, called and invited . . . . . 3, 118—5; 201, 223, 233  
 . . . . . 6, 263—7, 49—10, 47—11, 85—12, 121—14; 51, 89  
 . . . . . 20, 43—30, 235—36, 104—54, 24—61, 33—63, 53  
 are departed from the gospel, explained. . . . . 44, 48

- GENTILES** as bad as the Jews. . . . . 2, 95—12, 114—15, 45  
 . . . . . 20, 66—61, 33  
 called and Jews cast off, elucidated. . . . . 17, 8—22, 22  
 . . . . . 31, 340—32, 403  
 Christ is come to try the gentiles . . . . . 12, 114  
 compared to deaf adders, explained. . . . . 29, 67  
 fulness of the gentiles, elucidated. . . . . 1; 40, 42—3, 120  
 . . . . . 4; 149, 151—8, 59—11, 107—13, 20—14, 69—16, 57  
 . . . . . 18, 19—20; 8, 44—33, 493—65; 3, 9, 12, 14, 19  
 likeness of the Jews and gentiles . . . . . 31, 327  
 no better than the Jews . . . . . 32, 435—33, 566—61, 60  
 so both together they must hang, the gentiles and the  
 Jews . . . . . 35, 114—57, 69—63, 52  
 the blessed promises revealed to the g. 14, 88—31, 341  
 the g. are advised not to mock the spirit, 24, 122—28, 88  
 . . . . . 44, 47  
 the heir must come from the gentiles . . . . . 5, 214  
 the Jews must see the fulfilment of the gospel by the  
 gentiles before they will be convinced. . . . . 20, 44  
 the new seed is sown in the gentiles . . . . . 24, 121  
 the sons of the living God are the gentiles . . . . . 32, 407  
 the wild olive alludes to the gentiles . . . . . 33, 491  
 the will of God revealed to the gentiles. . . . . 3, 124  
 their end shewn if they remain in unbelief. . . . . 5, 201  
 their folly, madness, and wickedness, shewn. . . . . 15, 47  
 their trust in a Saviour, elucidated . . . . . 6, 262  
 will be shut out by their wisdom. . . . . 31, 373  
 worse than the Jews. . . . . 8, 81—20; 9, 83—21, 20—22, 68  
 . . . . . 23, 36—24, 125  
**GENTLEMAN** and Lady guided by Providence . . . . . 49, 26  
 ————hunted by bloodhounds . . . . . 49, 27  
**GERMANS**, the suffering of the Germans . . . . . 42, 200  
 the Germans are one nation to be sealed. . . . . 20, 62  
 the Germans suffer for England. . . . . 42; 197, 200, 231  
**GETHSEMANE**, Christ's suffering in Gethsemane elucidated,  
 . . . . . 25, 109—58, 105—60, 6  
 pride of the Jews at Gethsemane explained . . . . . 26, 11  
**GIBRALTAR**, fever at Gibraltar. . . . . 43, 92—44, 27  
**GIDEON**, the sword of Gideon is the sword of faith, 34, 47  
 ————shall end the war . . . . . 17, 32  
**GIFTS** of gold, myrrh, and frankincense, explained, 15, 13  
 spiritual gifts to be desired . . . . . 33, 504  
**GILES** said Christ's kingdom was approaching, and that his  
 congregation were the "elect" that were to be saved,  
 . . . . . 36, 26  
**GIPSIES**, satan works by gipsies. . . . . 29, 191  
**GLASS**, the bible a true looking-glass for man, explained,  
 . . . . . 28, 28—20, 218—32, 442—32, 3

- GLASS, a lady who did not consider herself "one of the elect," said to a gentleman, "I am as sure to be damned as this glass is to be broken," she then threw a wine glass with great violence on the floor, which to their astonishment did not break ..... 47, 39  
 what glazier now can mend the glass .. 36, 115—57, 70  
 GLASSES, Joanna broke two glasses, &c. .... 23; 30, 34  
 GLORY, every land shall be filled with glory ..... 28, 34  
 the crown of glory, explained ..... 14, 116  
 the difference of the stars in glory, elucidated. .... 60, 32  
 the king of glory is the Lord, elucidated. .... 52, 45  
 ——— was seized by man ..... 2, 54  
 the seven crowns of glory, elucidated. .... 14, 115  
 GLOVES, white gloves sent by Joanna to Mrs. Bruce, Mr. and Mrs. Beacraft, the Rev. S. Bruce, Rev. T. P. Foley, Rev. T. Webster, Mr. Sharp, Mr. Wilson, and to Mrs. Bruce's son and daughter. .... 9; 68, 80, 81  
 GOATS and sheep to be parted ..... 4, 159  
 are the tares, worshippers of the beast ..... 35, 60  
 blood of bulls and goats being offered up is a type and shadow of the beast (satan) being destroyed in the end, ..... 52, 17  
 offerings of bulls and goats, explained ..... 12, 116  
 the Lord will free the goats ..... 25, 117—36, 43  
 the goats must depart from the sheep. .... 35, 16  
 GOD acts with man agreeable to the laws of man. . 6, 242  
 ..... 14, 75—20, 73—24, 43—52, 42  
 all the blessings of God lie upon conditions .... 36, 62  
 ..... 39, 60  
 ——— world invited to turn unto God and live . . 1, 43  
 ..... 14, 69—25, 107  
*see.* 2, 95—3, 103—6, 260—8; 77, 107—9; 5, 43—11, 93  
 12; 38, 97, 99—14; 73, 82—15, 41—16; 25, 26—17, 5  
 19, 38—23, 110—24, 17—28; 13, 24, 28—29, 124—30;  
 193, 194, 230, 237, 269—31; 324, 359, 376—35; 22, 43  
 ..... 36, 44—53; 39, 41, 46—61, 31  
 all the transactions of men are laid before the throne of God ..... 32, 453  
 and Christ are one .... 17, 6—32, 450—34, 26—43, 74  
 and Christ's kingdom is coming ..... 3, 130  
 and mammon never can agree. .... 60, 29  
 answer to a person who enquired "why God created the devil?" ..... 19, 55  
 ark made to shew God's judgments ..... 7, 43  
 —of God's new covenant with man. .... 30, 202  
 as satan held God to his promise at first, so must man hold him at last ..... 58, 31  
 a traitor to God is a traitor to his country. .... 25, 14

- God calls on man to answer him concerning Joanna's writings ..... 11, 96  
 command is "despise not prophecies" ..... 31, 347  
 command to all mankind ..... 24, 20  
 ———— the shepherds ..... 20, 100  
 concludes all in unbelief ..... 83, 495  
 declares himself to be the author of Joanna's writings, ..... 1; 20, 44—3, 108—5, 290—9, 46—17, 21  
 declares his powerful name ..... 3, 108—9, 43—11, 60  
 ..... 15, 30—24, 17—25, 121  
 decrees of God will be shewn to Joanna during the time  
 of her trance ..... 25, 140  
 every list of sealed believers must appear before the  
 throne of God ..... 16, 26  
 examine what the will of G. was at the creation, 59, 49  
 hath never sent any empty away ..... 12, 24  
 ———— worked by instruments in all ages ..... 52, 42  
 is a consuming fire, elucidated ..... 11, 49  
 mankind ordered to trust to the word of God .. 12, 38  
 must reveal the truth to supersede the many false doc-  
 trines established by man ..... 47, 47  
 never left himself without a witness ..... 3, 132  
 ———— unveiled his face, so clear as he hath in Joanna's  
 writings ..... 9, 6—17, 42  
 self-confidence is offensive to God, 20; 38, 42—25, 21  
 ..... 36, 68  
 sense and reason was given to man to contemplate the  
 divine works of God, explained ..... 56, 20  
 sent forth his son, made of the woman, *exp.* .... 62, 27  
 the anger of God shall burn "till all that hath breath  
 praise the Lord" ..... 20, 4  
 the blame of the fall is cast upon God to this day, 32, 421  
 the blasphemy of the nations provoke God ..... 1, 35  
 the fury of God is kindled ..... 11, 97—13, 8—21, 35  
 ..... 24; 45, 60—29, 174  
 the unity of God and Christ, *eluc.* 14; 100, 102—34, 26  
 the will of God, elucidated ..... 33, 475  
 the wisdom of God is like a threefold cord that cannot  
 be broken ..... 21, 47  
 the word and works of God, *eluc.* 17, 9—24; 118, 126  
 ..... 29, 165—31, 365—56; 16, 19  
 troubles to begin at the house of God ..... 39, 96  
 where there is no belief in a God, satan hath power to  
 harden men in cruelty ..... 83, 531  
 whoever is ashamed of God, God will be ashamed of  
 them, explained ..... 20, 23—36, 41  
 will destroy the man of sin, which is the devil .... 2, 62  
 ..... 30, 403—32, 492

- GOD** will put all men to the trial . . . . . 17, 19  
 will redeem all who stand in perfect obedience by faith,  
 . . . . . 30, 269  
 — severely punish disobedience. . . . . 33, 513—37, 27  
 . . . . . 40, 101—46, 57—49, 63  
**GOD'S** love made manifest to man, 8, 66—12, 94—20, 11  
 . . . . . 21, 44—22, 40—34, 25—37, 64  
 promises, *eluc.* . . . 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12, 27  
 . . . 15, 42—16, 60—27, 9—33, 544—43; 7, 8—51, 8  
 reward for believers, elucidated, 6, 245—37, 23—41, 179  
 . . . . . 44; 35, 41  
**GODHEAD**, bodily is come . . . . . 16; 9, 16, 18  
 Christ did not appear in the perfect G., elucidated 4, 178  
 divided by the Jews and Gentiles . . . . . 32, 450  
 the Godhead appears in perfect manhood . . . . . 4, 182  
 the union of the Godhead beautifully elucidated, 34, 26  
 when the son is revealed, men will see the perfect Godhead  
 in the trinity in unity and the unity in trinity, 61, 29  
**GOLD** and mines of treasures . . 1, 2—3, 120—7, 15—16, 8  
 . . . . . 33, 530—44, 35—51, 26  
 dust, proved to be superior to gold . . . . . 12, 39  
 grandeur and gold is too much coveted. . . . . 4, 178  
 12; 30, 70—22, 87—29, 182—33, 529—36; 114, 130  
 satan's gods of gold . . . . . 2, 53—12, 36—44, 39  
 the golden orbs, &c. explained. . . . . 11, 56—12; 39, 70  
 the seven golden candlesticks. . . . . 7, 44—30, 271  
**GOLDSMITH**, R. one of the 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128  
**GOMORRAH**, mockers should mark Gomorrah, 2, 63—15, 45  
**GOSPEL**, all men dead to knowledge under the g. elucidated,  
 11, 85—12; 26, 32—19, 3—20, 41—25; 30, 31—30;  
 208, 238—31, 343—33; 509, 516, 549, 570—34; 9, 56  
 44, 48—47; 47, 56—52, 41—59, 37—60, 10—62; 47, 49  
 and the law *exp.* together . . 2, 95—12, 93—14; 89, 98  
 . . 16; 8, 27—20, 45—30, 276—32, 450—43, 72—44;  
 . . . . . 55, 57  
 chain of the law and gospel, *exp.* 3, 121—16, 19—31, 346  
 fulfilment of the gospel, explained. . . . 7; 17, 54—12, 26  
 . . . . . 14, 99—33; 543, 547  
 the madness and folly of gospel preachers shewn, 62, 27  
 . . . see 19, 32—21, 2—31, 383—42; 207, 220—48, 6  
 . . . . . 52; 5, 18—62, 79  
 the mystery of the gospel, *exp.* 25, 81—50, 18—59, 47  
 . . . . . 62; 73, 79  
 the tribe that was lost is turned to the gospel . . 20, 59  
 what men are stumbled at in the gospel, *exp.* . . 43, 75  
 . . . . . see 28, 31—53, 598—59, 50—60; 6, 41  
 the gospel-pole all must see. . . . . 7, 73—16, 11—19, 22  
**GRACE** and truth came by Jesus Christ, 33, 548—see 17, 12  
 . . . . . 56, 34—63, 12

- GRAVE**, as the grave paid the first, so shall the grave pay the last ..... 57, 27  
 the meaning of a grave, elucidated ..... 35, 46  
 satan digging graves for man.. 22, 50—23, 20—60, 41  
 thy end draws near to make thy grave ..... 25, 104  
 the graves shall open and the martyrs appear. .... 16, 45  
 ..... see 22, 25—35, 45—43, 68  
**GREEK**, Hebrew, Greek and Latin, you see here .. 5, 213  
 Jews, Greeks, Barbarians, &c. invited .... 17, 5—62, 51  
**GREEN** and dry tree, explained ..... 14, 4  
**GRIMSHAW**, John, one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128  
**GROOM**, parable of the murdered groom. .... 22, 6—24, 24  
**GROSE**, Rev. — invited to come, &c. .... 25; 12, 13  
**GROUND** cursed for man's sake ..... 2, 50—28, 10  
 the ground where the seed was sown is man.... 32, 444  
**GUARD** of the coach drunk, a deep type ..... 39, 95  
**GUILT**, our guilt came from satan, 9, 39—see 14, 70—17, 12  
 ..... 23, 59—25, 118  
**GUNPOWDER** plot, elucidated ..... 2, 81

## H

- HAILSTONES**, will break upon the land ..... 23, 87  
**HAIR**, the flaxen hair, &c. .... 23, 50—24, 113—29, 158  
**HALIFAX**, answer to the book published there .... 35, 5  
 the multitude of Halifax, explained ..... 29, 186  
**HAND** and heart must join, *eluc.*... 17; 18, 20, 44—48; 9,  
 ..... 15—50; 26, 27; 28  
 God directs Joanna's *h.* 1, 2—4, 160—24; 66, 113—29, 190  
 the first and second hand, explained, 61, 57—see 12; 35  
 .... 117—17, 19—18, 31—20, 69—29, 159—32, 886  
 they have hands and handle not, explained. .... 50, 27  
**HANDMAIDS** shall prophesy .... 16, 1—see 17, 7—22, 35  
 ..... 28, 40—36; 83, 88—57, 30  
**HANN**, R. an answer and reproof to him.. 53; 614 to 620  
 ..... 54; 2 to 52—55; 40, to 51  
**HAPPINESS**, great happiness promised to the sealed and  
 their offspring ..... 11, 61—13, 20—16, 54  
 of departed saints, *eluc.* ..... 15; 13  
 woman made to complete the *h.* of man. .4, 146—12, 43  
 when satan is chained down God will place man in that  
 state of perfect happiness in which the fallen angels  
 were placed 3, 114—see 11, 47—15, 25—19, 9—28, 32  
**HARDING**, his wrong judgment, *exp.* ..... 40; 97, 104  
**HARDNESS** of men's hearts will bring the judgments of God  
 on this land ..... 2, 52—16, 56  
**HARLOT**, a parable of the *h.* 25, 26—see 10, 91—14, 6—60, 28  
**HARVEST** of the Lord hastening on, 1, 15—2, 95—8, 107  
 .... 19, 41—32, 435—35, 56—36, 9—41, 168—50, 38  
 ..... 53, 580—54, 8—59, 11

- HARVEST**, remarks concerning the *h.* 1, 18—7, 9—12, 11  
 14; 34, 70, 104—20; 31, 34, 64—23; 20, 104—27; 10, 12  
 ..... 36; 61, 68, 69—41, 167  
 the bad *h.* a type of more to come .... 36, 55—see 1, 31  
 the truths of the harvest, ordered to be marked .. 9, 30  
 .... see 1; 18, 39—11, 113—17, 42—23, 109—27, 11
- HARWOOD**, W. T. one of the Judges ..... 25, 127
- HAY**, wood, stubble, &c. elucidated ..... 59, 50
- HAZARDS** which Joanna hath run, *exp.* .... 20, 9—29, 140
- HEAD**, of satan to be bruised .. 9, 41—17, 43—36; 59, 105  
 pain of Joanna's head, explained ..... 36, 68—57, 66  
 the heads of nations will fall ..... 15, 47
- HEARN**, Rev. James, answered ..... 63; 22, 25
- HEART** of stone to be taken away, 17, 9—see 7, 32—9, 32  
 ..... 15, 22—16, 58—52, 34  
 the feelings of Joanna's heart, answered. . 19, 16—20, 20  
 ..... 24, 62—28; 29, 32—54, 17  
 the heart compared to a valley ..... 57, 72  
 the heart is known to the Lord ..... 50, 28—see 8, 105  
 ..... 22, 40—25, 86—54, 25  
 the prayer of Joanna for a new heart, 5, 205—see 8, 106  
 ..... 24, 62—28, 29  
 unbelief blinds men's hearts .... 3, 123—27, 11—36, 23
- HEATHEN** nations will be brought low, 32, 398—see 2, 82  
 5, 210—7, 16—8; 94, 101—20, 92—32, 398—43, 81
- HEAVEN**, a new heaven and a new earth, elucidated, 12, 52  
 ..... 16, 16—51, 24  
 a wonder in heaven and earth ..... 6, 278—15, 18  
 every name will be enrolled in heaven, 10, 73—12, 115  
 16; 25, 70—see 7; 38, 53, 54—10, 82—14; 46, 68  
 ..... 15; 13, 21—19; 44—44, 46  
 now judge the heaven from the earth, *exp.* 62, 17—32, 410  
 saints making intercession in heaven ..... 46, 67  
 satan cast out of heaven .... 4, 148—11, 26—12; 11, 40  
 the heavens shall vanish away like smoke ..... 51, 43  
 the kingdom of heaven compared to men on earth, 20, 20  
 the war began in heaven and will end in hell. .... 36, 43  
 those who destroy their seals cannot go to heaven, 16, 29
- HEAVENLY** plough described ..... 2, 84—9, 14  
 promises revealed .. 11, 61—see 5, 226—12, 33—15, 14  
 ..... 16, 24—23, 95
- HEDGES**, all the edges will be pruned ..... 9, 43  
 highways and hedges, explained .... 25; 10, 11, 38, 127
- HEBREWS**, see **JEWS**.
- HEEL**, Christ will avenge his heel on satan's head. . 30, 231  
 ..... see 9, 41—11, 99—24, 17—36, 59
- HEIR**, a bastard cannot be an heir .... 12, 47—63; 39, 49  
 Christ himself must be the heir, 24; 105, 107—see 5, 213  
 .. 7, 17—9, 17—36, 38—58; 103, 108—61; 5, 55, 57



- HEIR**, the heir must come from the gentiles . . . . . 5, 214
- HEIRS**, a trial for the heirs of the kingdom . . . . . 23, 47  
 of God and Christ, explained, 14, 64—see 7, 17—8, 107  
 13, 20—16, 43—19, 8—23, 59—59, 63—61, 35—65, 13  
 the heirs will be proved by the leaves . . . . . 12, 104  
 who brings the heirs *eluc.* 12, 104—14; 96, 107—62, 37  
 . . . . . 65, 15—see 7, 15—16, 50
- HEIRESS**, the true heiress now is come . . . . . 5, 214
- HEIRSHIP**, explained . . . 5, 213—see 7, 17—9, 16—12, 101  
 . . . . . 14, 95—36, 32—65, 8
- HELL**, a description of the origin of *h.* . . 12, 18—see 4, 162  
 11; 5, 27, 35, 97—12, 71—14; 9, 85—22, 63—25, 40  
 . . . . . 34, 5—54, 34—55, 42  
 as bounds were set for the waves of the sea, so shall hell  
 be bound . . . . . 12, 9  
 earth nor hell cannot frustrate the designs of the Most  
 High . . 17, 46—see 7, 34—14, 99—17; 10, 51—24, 8  
 God cannot screen those who join with hell . . . 23, 34  
 the stone shall now be rolled on hell . . . . . 12, 68  
 the yawning of cats compared to the yawning of hell  
 when satan is bound . . . . . 19, 20
- HELP** offered to sinking Peters . . . . . 36, 45  
 the helpers shall be crowned in glory . . . . . 16, 68
- HELPMATE**, all will find their *h.* . . 9; 28, 43, 47—65; 7, 3  
 appear, vain man, and answer why God created the  
 woman to be man's partner and helpmate . . . 18, 40  
 Christ the true *h. exp.* . . . . 8; 73, 76—13, 21—24, 20  
 . . . . . 29, 124—30, 261  
 God laid the plan to be a *h.* for man's good . . . . 24, 9  
 Joanna is the believer's helpmate here . . . 7, 38—21, 30  
 . . . . . see 2, 51—9, 33—19, 57—24, 79  
 the *h.* is arrived . . 5, 221—14; 97, 118—17, 13—30, 264  
 the woman must your helpmate be, your wedded brides  
 become . . . . . 22, 87—23, 19—25, 114
- HERTFORDSHIRE**, possessions of Joanna's family in Hert-  
 fordshire . . . . . 9, 21—58; 89, 102
- HEROD**, God's promise to Joanna, like Herod's to the dam-  
 sel, *exp.* . . . 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12; 26, 27  
 . . . . . 15, 42—16, 60  
 like Herod's fury will the Lord's come on . . 1, 18—9, 23  
 . . . . . 15, 35—36, 9—59, 12—62, 77—65, 29  
 we have no bloody Herod now to fear . . . . . 15, 13
- HERMIT**, parable of the hermit, explained . . 22; 86, 89  
 . . . . . 24; 39, 78—34, 7—43, 66
- HEY**, G. said he would die to redeem the devil, 24; 71, 86  
 . . . . . 22, 50
- HEZEKIAH**, the shadow of *H. exp.* . . 28, 31—see 8; 59, 67  
 . . . . . 21; 2, 18—52, 21

- HILL**, Rowland, declared from his pulpit Joanna's 23 friends were mad fools ..... 25, 25  
 invited to bring 23 mad fools forward. .... 59, 5  
 vision sent him by command ..... 14, 115
- HIRST**, Samuel, and his family, chosen servants .. 22, 46  
 ..... *see* 22, 53—25, 33—27. 23—29, 184—36, 21  
 one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128
- HISTORY** of Joanna's life .... 1, 5—5, 206—8, 84—12, 74  
 .... 22, 10—23, 69—24; 26, 32, 63—34, 14—43, 59  
 of Joanna's family. .... 58, 88—61, 54
- HODGKINS**, Rev. — his conduct shewn ..... 25, 12
- HOLLAND**, J. one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128
- HOLY**, by the inspiration of the Holy Ghost Joanna's writings are to bring all things to your remembrance,  
 .. 3, 113—*see* 2; 86, 88—5; 221, 233—30; 210, 234  
 ..... 36, 42—48, 21—58, 18—65, 3  
 the Holy Ghost must be judged here .... 3, 108—58, 5  
 the Holy Ghost the comforter is come .. 5, 221—18, 26  
 ..... 30, 240—36, 52  
 the Holy Ghost was never seen, explained ..... 4, 183  
 the Holy One of Israel, *exp.* ..... 62; 20, 43—63, 26  
 the nature of the Holy Ghost, elucidated. .... 3, 113  
 the sin against the Holy Ghost, *eluc.* .... 3, 106—5, 223  
 11, 61—14, 98—22, 58—24; 6, 7—36, 42—39, 54  
 ..... 62; 54
- HONOUR**, before honour cometh humility .. 3, 140—14, 95  
 man is blind to the honour of God, 30, 285—*see* 8, 81  
 ..... 21; 16, 20, 28, 33—30; 214, 287
- HOPE**, faith, hope, and charity, explained ..... 62, 49  
 the anchor of hope is near ..... 9, 47
- HORN**, the first and second horn, 24, 108—*see* 22; 57, 60,  
 ..... 68—24; 94, 106, 107—32, 392—37, 47
- HORSE** compared to man, explained ..... 15, 20  
 nor rider will be spared. . 8, 82—20, 5—*see* 10; 69, 70  
 ..... 36, 64—40, 129  
 the white horse, explained ..... 51, 31
- HORSES**, black horses compared to judges ..... 11, 87  
 grey horses denote death, explained ..... 15, 53  
 the horses must begin to fight ..... 15, 13
- HOURLY**, a shadow of the midnight hour. . 24, 49—*see* 4, 173  
 ..... 11, 88—22; 51, 59  
 the eleventh hour doth appear ..... 15, 21
- HOUSE**, a house of clay God laid in man. .... 28, 38  
 ..... *see* 20; 101, 149  
 all to be published on the house top. .... 9, 41—24, 18  
 a mark to be set on every house ..... 3, 133  
 it is better to go to the house of mourning than the house  
 of feasting, explained. .... 25, 81

- HOUSES**, the new houses described ..... 7, 15—12, 119  
 will be desolate. .... 5, 237—23, 45—48, 23
- HOWS**, John, one of the jury, 25, 127—*see* 25, 115—39, 56  
 ..... 59, 53—63, 47—64, 6
- HUMILITY** of Christ, *eluc.* 3, 139—14, 95—24, 82—54, 54
- HUNTINGDON**, —, letter to him ..... 47, 32
- HUSBAND** and bride, a type of the spirit and bride, 14, 42  
 bound to protect his wife. .... 6, 269—20, 76  
 Christ is the husband now applied .... 3, 121—4, 181  
 6; 270, 272, 276—17, 16—18, 31—20, 76—23, 99  
 ..... 24, 67—31, 358—37, 69—59, 59  
 every husband and wife cautioned, 23; 20, 24—*see* 15, 18  
 ..... 22, 4, 7—40, 125  
 satan never was a husband ..... 12, 47  
 the husband must do away the reproach. ... 63; 40, 42
- HUSBANDMAN**, GOD is the true husbandman, 12, 101—*see*  
 ..... 2, 84—7; 12, 13—9, 43—14, 82—41, 106
- HYMNS** to be made from the writings ..... 14; 86, 121  
 Joanna's farewell hymn. .... 60, 24
- J
- J.** you'll find the J. .... 9, 47  
 the J. is meant for Jesus and Joanna. .... 12, 123
- JACOB** and his sons, *eluc.* 20, 58—41, 175—*see* 7; 32, 33  
 ..... 20, 66—32; 419, 423, 448, 457  
 particulars concerning Jacob and Esau, 7; 32, 33, 34, 62  
 32; 412, 413, 416, 479—*see* 20; 67, 70—32; 420, 436  
 ..... 33, 513—54, 40  
 the sons of Jacob a type and shadow. ... 20, 61—32, 422
- JAH**, Jehovah is a mystery .... 36, 97—*see* 3, 108—5, 217  
 9; 30, 43—11, 60—15, 30—24; 117, 124—25, 121—  
 ..... 32, 431—36, 43
- JAILORS**, trembling jailors Christ will free, 36, 117—57, 72
- JEALOUSY**, type of Joanna's jealousy .. 36, 112—*see* 8, 91  
 ..... 24, 61—36, 125—37, 24
- JEHOSHAPHAT**, the valley of J. . 36, 117—*see* 1, 43—7, 18  
 ..... 10, 93—21, 21—56, 31—57, 72
- JEREMIAH**, his mockery shewn ..... 47, 9—52, 20
- JERUSALEM** shall be new built, explained, 7, 15—12, 112  
 .. 16, 8—44; 35, 44—51, 26—55, 31—61, 16—62, 51  
 the destruction of J. 56, 14—*see* 14, 109—44, 31—47, 51  
 the entry of Christ on an ass, explained. .... 61, 42  
 the old men and women to dwell there ..... 32, 452
- JESTER**, parable of the King's jester. .... 59, 41—61, 44
- JEWELS** of the Lord. .... 14; 2, 11—*see* 1, 40—2, 50—  
 ..... 15; 9, 11, 15—16, 33
- JEWS**, casting off the Jews, *eluc.* 33, 490—*see* 3, 103, 118  
 5, 214—6, 265—10, 50—16, 27—22, 58—29; 180, 183  
 32; 427, 451—33; 489, 513—36, 82—44, 47—47;  
 ..... 8, 58, 61—51, 35—52; 24, 39

- Jews and gentiles admonished and called, 10, 49--*see* 2, 53;  
 3; 104, 118, 119, 121--4, 171--5; 210, 214, 223--6;  
 256, 257--7, 49--8, 81--9; 21, 40--11, 85--12; 114,  
 121--14; 51, 88, 89, 90, 107--15; 31, 38, 45--17; 8,  
 31--18, 40--19, 70--20; 9, 44, 45, 59, 60, 83--21, 20  
 22; 21, 22--23, 36--24; 49, 125--30; 222, 225, 235  
 31; 327, 360, 379--32; 407, 435--33; 490, 491, 526  
 528, 566--36; 114, 128--47, 55--49, 66--51, 43--53;  
 582, 603--57, 69--58, 8--60, 32--61; 4, 7--40, 125  
 ..... 62; 5, 50, 73--63, 52  
 believe in redemption but not in salvation, 17, 7--24, 121  
*see* 3, 119--6, 266--17, 31--27, 14--30, 207--32, 495  
 36, 124--52; 3, 17, 24, 32, 40--58, 102--59, 60--60, 35  
 compared to cats, elucidated. .... 22, 65  
 how the Jews are to be restored, *exp.* 32, 407--*see* 3; 120,  
 122--43, 73--58, 88, 112--61; 3, 4, 9, 10, 19, 22, 25  
 ..... 33, 54, 65--62; 7, 63--63, 41  
 may see their prophets clear. .... 18, 20  
 miracles of Christ explained to the Jews ..... 6, 262  
 opinions of the Jews, *ans.* .... 62, 64--*see* 2, 91--19, 47  
 ..... 43, 74--62; 4, 12, 63--63, 54  
 some Jews believed in the Messiah at his first coming,  
 ..... 61, 17--62, 13  
 the end of the Jews seen. .... 36, 38  
 the sceptre will depart from the Jews if they refuse Shi-  
 loh. . 62, 65--*see* 9, 21--14, 89--20; 59, 99--27, 14  
 29, 141--32, 411--42, 223--43, 73--59, 60--61, 3  
 ..... 62; 6, 19, 27  
 twelve men chosen to convince the Jews ..... 14, 80  
 JEZEBEL, Ahab and J. types of hell and satan, 28, 21--*see*  
 11; 31, 40--12, 24--13, 16--14, 11--20, 78--22;  
 ..... 44, 53, 56--25, 16--28, 23--37, 67--56, 27  
 IGNORANCE and blindness of man .... 12, 68--*see* 12, 26  
 22, 60--30; 246, 250--33, 480--35; 20, 52--49, 28  
 ..... 63, 6  
 IMAGINATION, the folly of *i.* shewn ..... 15, 44--36, 30  
 IMMANUEL, all shall worship at Immanuel's feet .. 3, 109  
 ..... 4, 151--22, 59--62, 55  
 IMPERFECTION will be done away. .... 33, 503  
 IMPOSTOR, Joanna proved to be no impostor, 1, 19--4, 164  
 10, 51--11; 4, 95--13, 19--14, 43--15, 40--23, 5  
 ..... 43, 5--46, 27--52, 14--61, 55--62, 20  
 impostors will arise ..... 61, 61--*see* 22, 52--25, 24  
 INFANT, behold an infant cry, *exp.* 6, 280--62, 41--65, 6  
 ..... *see* 44, 57--62, 61--65, 31  
 INFIDELITY is fast increasing, 54; 21, 51--56, 26--61, 31  
 INGALL, John, one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128  
 INGRATITUDE will be punished. . 21, 30--20, 65--31, 314

- INK, pale ink, elucidated . . . . . 36, 128—44, 52
- INNOCENCE of Joanna proved. . 10, 51—see 22; 9, 23, 86  
 . . . . . 26, 15
- INSTRUMENTS, the Lord works by instruments. . . . . 52, 42  
 . . . . . 58, 112—see 10, 95
- INVENTIONS, false inventions of man, answered. . . . . 63, 4  
 . . . . . see 11; 88, 94—15; 40, 44—16, 2—29, 165
- JOANNA, a beautiful explanation of her trial, 25; 91, 112  
 a blessing promised to Joanna. . . . . 1, 27—23, 69  
 Abraham's faith strong in Joanna . . . . . 30, 204  
 accused of drunkenness . . . . . 52, 11  
 Adam the first and Joanna the last star. . . . . 2, 58  
 address to friends and enemies . . . . . 3, 113  
 ——— the public concerning Pomeroy. . . . . 10, 76  
 a drop of ink fell from her pen; elucidated. . . . . 44, 52  
 affirms to the world, that she hath the full consent of the  
 bishops to publish "that her calling is of God," 28, 3  
 afflicted by the devil . . . . . 12, 57  
 ——— with sickness; 23, 31—24, 116—31, 365—62, 53  
 a figure put into her bed . . . . . 12, 60  
 after her trial the first half sheet of the prayers for the  
 fast are to be published . . . . . 21, 3  
 a general account of her writings . . . . . 25, 55  
 agitation of her heart on account of the disputes con-  
 cerning the harvest . . . . . 36, 68  
 a likeness of her youthful days will be returned, 58, 16  
 all foes will be confounded at her trial . . . . . 23, 92  
 all her lovers were broken off by the Lord. . . . . 34, 15  
 all may see the eye of Christ in Joanna . . . . . 8, 102  
 all men informed by what spirit Joanna is led . . 16, 24  
 all must come to and through J. with regard to direc-  
 tions. . . . . 25, 132—38, 44—40, 113—41, 176  
 all must hear and see the powderings of her heart, 28, 17  
 all mysteries revealed to J. by the Holy Ghost. . 58, 18  
 all that believe in her writings will be saved. . 11, 127  
 all that dispute with Joanna must fall . . . . . 29, 160  
 all that her enemies have said against her is false, 52, 35  
 ——— Joanna hath done, and all the letters she hath  
 sent, have proceeded from the command of the King  
 of Kings—the Lord of Lords—the everlasting Father,  
 the Prince of Peace—the mighty Counsellor—and the  
 desire of every nation . . . . . 1; 20, 44—3, 108—5, 220  
 . . . . . 9; 43, 46  
 all that is deferred in her writing shall be perfectly ful-  
 filled . . . . . 36, 5  
 all the evils will not come in her days. . . . . 20, 16  
 all the sorrows that have come upon Joanna will surely  
 come upon England . . . . . 37, 20

JOANNA, all will be cleared at her trial.....	44, 56
a loud rap on the table, which she considered as a token of her death .....	19, 12
an account of the manner of her visitation .....	54, 4
an audience of 700 persons addressed by Joanna .....	25, 96
a new heart promised Joanna .....	24, 62
and all the believers have been stumbled concerning Pomeroy .....	57, 28
and her sister a type of the nation .....	20, 22
and her sister's dispute answered .....	36, 102
and Pomeroy's trial. ....	57, 17
and satan are to stand the trial for the disputes, 14, 126	
angels have been sent to Joanna to warn all men, 44, 15	
——rejoiced at her birth .....	1, 30—17, 20—19, 10
answered by the devil .....	8, 91
answers for her brother.....	11, 73
———self.....	12, 74—26, 15
answer to her judgment on the exp. of the cornfield, 36, 72	
———trial of obedience .....	36, 71
———men's saying "Joanna was a good mistaken woman" .....	36, 89
———those who said "Joanna prints for gain," 4, 187	
———"Mr. P——y and Joanna were agreed" .....	60, 10
———say "Joanna cannot have a son at her age" .....	63, 57
anxious to get P——y to bring on her trial....	36, 45
apollyon, satan's friend, disputes with Joanna ..	11, 44
a powerful visitation to Joanna .....	1, 27—58, 3
appears to warn you all. ....	5, 199—14, 107
arguments of her friends concerning the prophecies, <i>ans.</i> .....	36, 80
as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so in a spiritual sense the Lord placed Pomeroy and Joanna together .....	57, 24
as Eve began with satan, so Joanna must end the strong dispute with hell .....	11, 107
as God kept nothing from Abraham, he will keep nothing from Joanna .....	1, 27
a short account of her life .....	1, 5—5, 193
a sign for believers .....	36, 125
asks to be brought to trial .....	14, 126
as Miriam, testifies of Christ. ....	12, 13
as much as Herod fulfilled his oath to Herodias, so will the Lord fulfil his with Joanna. ....	12, 26
as my guardian angels, saith the Lord to J., have guarded and kept thee from all the arts and powers of hell, now let my friends, brothers, mother, and sister, keep thee from all the arts and power of men. ....	21, 14

JOANNA assaulted by the devil for ten days.....	8, 38
as Sodom and Gomorrah persecuted the angels which were sent to Lot, so will men persecute Joanna till God in his anger destroys them .....	17, 49
as the spirit of Elijah fell upon Elisha, so shall the spirit of the Lord that visits Joanna fall on them that are joined with her at her trial.....	41, 179
at first every man's hand was against Joanna....	26, 15
a type of Joanna in man, elucidated .....	31, 366
a weak foolish instrument for the Lord to work by, 34, 9	
a wonder to men and angels .....	6, 278
a wall to the sealed .....	12, 13
a warning to her foes .....	29, 154
believed her friends were ill .....	20, 13
believers are equal with Joanna .....	9, 25
Besley's false accusations concerning Joanna refuted, .....	63, 6
bishops and religious societies admit of her visitation, .....	44, 58
blames the devil throughout the disputes .....	12, 20
blasphemy of satan to Joanna for ten days .....	1, 33
bread loathed by Joanna explained, a type of the nation, .....	43, 93
breaks two basins with great fury .....	23, 31
——— glasses with great fury .....	23, 30
breathings heard by Joanna over her head in a very powerful manner .....	24, 112
bringing forth children by a spiritual birth ....	12, 109
.....	25, 111
brings forward her writings against Smith, as plaintiff, .....	50, 4
brought up like Samuel .....	12, 80
burning a letter, a type of the nation .....	20, 13
by thy stripes they must be healed ....	36, 119—54, 14
called a deluded impostor.....	25, 24
——— fortune teller .....	36, 113
——— by the voice from heaven .....	1, 24
——— Hannah .....	5, 213
calls T. and U. to write hastily.....	22, 61
cannot get rid of her pain till her children are born, 37, 35	
challenges all the world with regard to her character, .....	23, 24—see 52; 2, 8, 12, 13
changes her place of abode .....	5, 208
chooses heaven in preference to earth .....	8, 75
chosen men prove her writings .....	37, 42
Christ appears in Joanna, elucidated .....	22, 78
Christ embraced Joanna at her birth.....	1, 30
Christ's funeral will be placed in Joanna.....	5, 202

JOANNA, Christ is her friend . . . . .	9, 40
Christ is her spiritual husband, 23, 99—31, 358—37, 69	
Christ will make himself known among his disciples or believers, before he takes J. out of the world. . .	43, 66
clergy, nobility, and laity, invited to her trial. . .	37, 5
clothed with Bruce's clothing . . . . .	7, 50
clothed with the son . . . . .	7, 50—19, 59
coach upset with Joanna and others . . . . .	44, 19
communications, how given to Joanna . . . . .	55, 36
comforted by the spirit, at the altar . . . . .	44, 5
commanded to leave the methodists. . . . .	8, 87
——— prophecy. . . . .	1, 27
——— publish her writings . . . . .	1, 19
——— write satan's words . . . . .	11, 3
compared by Lane to Jezebel . . . . .	56, 27
——— to a mad woman. . . . .	44, 16
——— an owl in the desert. . . . .	29, 138
——— a pelican in the wilderness. . . . .	29, 138
——— a sheep with worms in her brain . . . .	36, 3
——— Miriam. . . . .	12, 13
——— the angels sent to Lot . . . . .	12, 36
——— the Centurian . . . . .	58, 27
——— little bird that plucked the feathers from the great ones . . . . .	1, 2
comparison between Joanna and Eve. . . . .	37, 59
complaining to be delivered. . . . .	4, 189
concealed from the world. . . . .	22, 36
condemned for adultery, in prophaning the truth with Pomeroy . . . . .	23, 3
confined from seeing her friends. . . . .	61, 6
——— to her bed. . . . .	24, 98
confused on seeing a stranger . . . . .	8, 104
contended first with hell . . . . .	8, 105
contradicted by Minifie, concerning the harvest. .	36, 61
converseth with God. . . . .	3, 136
could not see the visions before she left her native home, . . . . .	15, 18
counsellor Garrow's remarks on her prophecies. .	49, 48
daggers, &c. in her breast . . . . .	23; 23, 43
dangers which Joanna hath run, explained . . . .	20, 9
David's prophecies concerning her, explained . .	29, 138
dealeth faithfully with God and man. . . . .	31, 324
declares her heart and soul to man . . . . .	23, 21
defended in every truth . . . . .	24, 118
deliverance will come to believers after her death, <i>provi-</i> <i>ded she lives to see the end of 15 years*</i> . . . . .	37, 23

\* Here it may be worthy of remark, for the information of those believers who have not had an opportunity to examine all the writings, and compare them with the private communications on this head, that she was buried exactly at the end of the eleventh year, consequently there are four years to come from the day of her interment, to complete the 15 years.





- JOANNA**, fifteen years added to her life . . 23, 92—27, 17  
 floods cast out against Joanna. . . . . 17; 21, 33—26, 18  
 forsaken by her father's house through unbelief . . 9, 19  
 Garrett's picture drawn to frighten Joanna. . . . . 26, 11  
 gloves sent by Joanna to her friends. . . . . 10; 68, 80, 81  
 goes to Exeter. . . . . 22, 18  
 goes to her sister's, ill . . . . . 8, 88  
 God declares he is for, not against Joanna . . . . . 52, 32  
 ————— will never take his loving kindness from  
     Joanna . . . . . 8, 88  
 ————— prove himself her friend . . 52, 34  
 ————— provoke Joanna to anger, and make  
     her full of the fury of the Lord; that his anger shall be  
     kindled in her, and his spirit shall be upon her, 14, 93  
 ————— take her part. . . . . 29, 141—57, 27  
 ————— that Joanna does not lie . . . . . 12, 80  
 ————— the greatest sin under the sun is, that of  
     wounding the hearts of Joanna, T. and U. . . . . 23, 52  
 God hath given the spirit of prophecy to J. . . . . 17, 21  
 God hath made her spirit like his own . . . . . 8, 105  
 God's anger is kindled against Pomeroy, for saying her  
     writings were "a farrago of nonsense from the devil,"  
     . . . . . 28, 72—29, 173  
 God's covenant with Joanna, 1, 27—8, 92—15, 49—38, 36  
 ————— decrees will be shewn to Joanna during the time  
     of her trance . . . . . 25, 140  
 God's laws written on her heart. . . . . 29, 150  
 ————— promise to Joanna fulfilled at the communion  
     table. . . . . 1, 28—6, 287  
 ————— spirit speaks through Joanna. . . . . 23, 58  
 ————— visits Joanna . . . . . 33, 560  
 God will punish those who cursed Joanna . . . . . 8, 84  
 ————— reward her obedience . . . . . 1, 27  
 good fruit brought by Joanna . . . . . 37, 34  
 great will be the peace of her children. . . . . 8, 59  
 guarded by angels and kept from harm . . . . . 4, 164  
 guided by the Almighty . . . . . 34, 16  
 had Joanna been left to herself, she would have stumbled,  
     like the rest. . . . . 58, 15  
 happy are those who believe her mission, before her  
     death. . . . . 25, 112  
 has drawn the sword to slay satan, as Judith did Holo-  
     fernes . . . . . 17, 51  
 has felt no prison . . . . . 8, 71  
 has learned some to read her writings. . . . . 31, 292  
 has suffered much from Pomeroy's anger . . . . . 10, 61  
 hath fully obeyed the command of God, 1, 41—19, 20  
 hath given her all to know God's name. . . . . 44, 36

JOANNA hath no power .....	44, 53
hath received great blessings .....	58, 27
hath sealed the people as the Lord commanded her, 7, 52	
hath stood in faith and fear .....	11, 95
hath submitted to Pomeroy's judgment as Christ did to Pilate's. ....	10, 78
hath wearied heaven with prayer to know the truth, 2, 58	
heavenly music will sound at her trial, ( <i>i. e.</i> when the sealed writings are examined) .....	4, 164
her afflictions compared to Job's. ....	29, 102
————— will be severely felt by England in the end, .....	34, 2
her answers to various people, 2, 65—4; 178, 183, 188	
.....	25, 38—36, 30
her appetite taken from bread, <i>eluc.</i> ..	24, 117—31, 365
her application to church Ministers to prove her writings, .....	25, 22
her awful trial will be in a field, <i>exp.</i> 29, 186— <i>see</i> 23, 98	
.....	25; 37, 90—27, 15—41, 167
her belief fully explained .....	3, 105
her believers are brides and brothera. ....	9, 42
her books will be given away .....	6, 267
her brother arrested and thrown into prison ....	10, 54
her call hath been from heaven, 3, 133—12, 102—16, 25	
.....	19, 25—26, 13
her cause like Job's cause, elucidated. ....	29, 110
her challenge to all men .....	4, 176—37, 11
her character given by herself .....	12, 74
————— the spirit .....	12, 66
her children must be taught of the Lord, 8, 59—12, 113	
her death will be soon after the trance .....	25, 101
————— convince more than her life ....	25, 112
her divine looks will soon be known. ....	25, 94
her doubts about the sealing, answered .....	19, 10
her dreams explained .....	32, 394
her enemies compared to Jezebel. ....	25, 16— <i>see</i> 5, 223
.....	11, 107—29, 111—34, 51—36, 28—52, 38
her enquiry concerning the various opinions of men, <i>ans.</i> .....	14, 90
her faith elucidated ..	2, 59—11, 91—12, 43—31, 203
.....	58, 28—60, 3
her faith concerning the child, explained .....	61, 60
————— tried, and as the Lord found her obedient, he assured her "he would work a different way." ..	58, 4
her fainting fits, the bishop's death, &c. ....	36, 118
her fall would be more fatal than Eve's .....	4, 138
her family a warning to the nation .....	5, 195
her farewell hymn .....	60, 24

- JOANNA, her fast in lent, elucidated, 3, 121—36; 120, 123  
 her father compared to the nation, 9, 20—see 8, 97—9 ;  
 24, 26, 29, 30, 35, 37—10, 68—22, 24—36, 115—57, 69  
 ——— fearful he had signed away his son's right,  
 ..... 9, 21  
 her father's passion; explained ..... 22, 11  
 her fears shall vanish, and the land shall fear. . . . 27, 19  
 ..... see 20; 13, 14—37, 34—38, 44  
 her feelings beautifully answered in verse, 57, 74—61, 50  
 ..... see 19, 16—25, 80—36, 78—57, 6—60, 39  
 her finger inflamed, explained, ..... 8, 104  
 her first book printed by an Atheist ..... 9, 9  
 ——— present came from the Rev. S. Bruce .... 9, 7  
 her foes have gained the victory over her for the present,  
 ..... 60, 14  
 her folly concerning Pomeroy's death, shewn. . . . 57, 17  
 her fore-fathers walked before God with a perfect and  
 upright heart ..... 1, 6  
 her friends like Job's friends .... 8, 91—12, 3—43, 76  
 her fright at the pound-house ..... 22, 13  
 her helpers shall be rewarded ..... 9, 25—16, 68  
 her history placed in different parts, 34, 20—see 22, 10  
 ..... 23, 102—24; 26, 32, 63—34, 14—43, 59  
 her ill treatment by the clergy, elucidated. . . . . 23, 37  
 her infusion comes from God ..... 20, 69  
 her innocence satan cannot betray ..... 43, 57  
 her judges will be the first redeemed ..... 4, 165  
 her judgment of Adam, answered ..... 35, 26  
 ——— Christ and the gospel. . . . . 32, 461  
 ——— the book of Job. . . . . 29, 99  
 her learning comes from God ..... 9, 16  
 her life placed for man to see, 29, 101—see 5, 206—19, 21  
 ..... 25, 92—37; 22, 38—39, 64—58, 16  
 her love for her friends shewn, 29, 140—58, 13—60, 13  
 ——— Noah Bishop, elucidated ..... 37, 64  
 her mission proved from the bible. . . . . 12, 117—25, 38  
 ..... 47, 22  
 her obedience hath been tried and proved, 1, 27—3, 109  
 ..... 8, 92—36, 71—58; 4, 6, 11  
 her observations on the book of Daniel. . . . . 32, 388  
 her petition answered. . . . . 2, 54—12, 27—25, 16  
 her prayer acceptable to God, 17, 18—see 3, 139—5, 205  
 .... 8, 89—11, 41—12, 27—14, 24—19, 22—36, 10  
 ..... 48, 22—50, 12  
 her present friends set as a type ..... 36, 85  
 her prophecies are cast on the serpent. . . . . 17, 13  
 ——— came from God ..... 12, 16—31, 324  
 ——— will be fulfilled ..... 17, 39

- JOANNA, her remarks on the Arians and Calvinists, 32, 465  
 her sacrament ticket demanded by Pomeroy . . . 28, 47  
 her solemn vow to the Most High . . . 1, 28  
 her soul will rest in realms of bliss . . . 22, 40  
 her spirit united with God's spirit . . . 48, 9  
 her suffering for all, answered . . . 23; 30, 34—24; 12, 15  
 . . . 29, 102—31, 366—36, 119  
 her sister said the Southcotts were too proud to be  
 visited by the Lord . . . 58, 108  
 her temptations, *eluc.* . . . 23, 74—37, 55  
 ————— placed years for days . . . 1, 37—4, 145  
 . . . 10, 95  
 her trance; beautifully *eluc.* . . . 25; 89, 100, 129  
 her travailing in birth, elucidated . . . 12, 111  
 her trials . . . 4, 166—12, 4—22, 20—23, 72—25; 7, 41  
 . . . 34, 16—37, 62—58, 84  
 her vision of the beautiful lights . . . 23, 32  
 her vision of the candle, ring, &c. . . 61; 55, 58  
 her visitation *eluc.* . . . 31, 324—32, 475—34; 2, 5, 34  
 36, 122—37; 33, 47, 71—43, 89—44, 58—46, 36  
 . . . 52, 16  
 her weakness without the spirit . . . 25, 82  
 her will particularised and answered . . . 63, 5  
 her writings and the bible come from one fountain, and  
 must end in one stream. . . 27, 13—see 1, 21—4; 176  
 188, 192—9; 7, 9, 13, 18, 46—11; 94, 96—12; 93,  
 109—16, 60—21, 14—25; 91, 103—27, 9—29; 110,  
 139—31; 333, 336—36, 55—43, 4—54, 10—56, 59  
 her writings could not have been fulfilled if Pomeroy had  
 not fallen from the faith, explained . . . 57, 39  
 her writings only can save England from ruin . . 14, 102  
 her wrong judgment shewn . . . 3, 128—9, 30  
 how will men appear when they see the truth of her pro-  
 phecies . . . 52, 32  
 jealousies that alarmed her breast, *exp.* . . 19, 1—24, 67  
 if Joanna had drawn back; the Lord saith ten million  
 worlds would have been but misery to her, as her  
 life would have been miserable, and her end with-  
 out honour . . . 36, 84  
 if men deny the oath God swore unto Abraham, then  
 let them deny the oath he swore unto Joanna, 14, 88  
 informed that her kinsman would die . . . 20, 30  
 in satan's form men will come to Joanna . . . 58, 115  
 is a child that's born to do the work of God . . . 12, 80  
 is hated by all without a cause . . . 29, 139  
 is no impostor, neither is the spirit that directs her a de-  
 ceiver . . . 52, 14—54, 19  
 is not above the rest . . . 9, 25

- JOANNA is not under the influence of the devil, *exp.* 61, 46  
 is ordered to give up the whole to Pomeroy's judgment,  
 ..... 59, 46  
 is ready and willing to stand every trial to prevent the  
 judgments that hang over our heads ..... 21, 46  
 is the faithful bride. .... 2, 59—3, 99—11, 91—16, 68  
 ..... 24, 105—44, 45—58, 28  
 is the harmless dove to bring the olive branch of peace,  
 ..... 12, 80—15; 50, 51  
 is the perfect heir, explained, ..... 36, 32  
 judgments of men concerning her visitation .... 52, 31  
 learned men judge her wisdom as simple as an ass, *exp.*  
 ..... 3, 139  
 leaves her father's house and goes to service. .... 5, 206  
 led by the spirit of truth. .... 26, 15—37, 35  
 living unknown to the world, explained. .... 59, 9  
 made ill in Wilson's room. .... 12, 70  
 man called upon to answer concerning her writings, 11, 96  
 many believers are longing for Joanna's death that they  
 might see wonders. .... 37, 36  
 Mary agrees with Joanna ..... 14; 14, 107—58, 8  
 men are forging the name of the Lord against J. . 52, 32  
 — must join with Joanna ..... 28, 33  
 — judge, and men must free Joanna ..... 9, 6  
 — shall tremble before Joanna, and own with confu-  
 sion they have done wrong ..... 14, 93  
 — who dispute with Joanna must fall ..... 29, 160  
 — will come in great fury against Joanna. .... 36, 133  
 mob break into the field on the seventh day of her trial,  
 ..... 25, 119  
 must appear the mother of all the living race. .... 13, 20  
 must bear the burthen for all ..... 37, 41  
 must be the judge of the earth. .... 4, 175  
 must be the Lamb's wife ..... 24, 61  
 must be tried by men, and freed by men, before the Lord  
 casts the devil ..... 9, 6  
 must bring the good fruit ..... 25, 40  
 must draw back the curtains ..... 2, 86  
 must neither add nor diminish ..... 9, 2  
 must not be robbed of her virtue ..... 6, 270  
 must stand her trial before the serpent stands his trial,  
 ..... 9, 6—23, 98—58, 12  
 must stand or fall by her own Master ..... 1, 40  
 must suffer like her Master, for the stubborn sons of men,  
 ..... 36, 119—54, 13  
 names of church ministers applied to by her friends to  
 prove her writings ..... 25, 12  
 never to be freed till the shepherds are wounded, 23, 36

JOANNA, new clothing for wedding garments.....	58, 4
new things revealed to Joanna .....	58, 4
no clergyman has attempted to prove that her calling is wrong .....	16, 6
no man can dispute with Joanna, because God is her friend .....	36, 32
no man must come to J. unless it be him whom she hath chosen for her judge, or any of the bishops, 58, 115	
no man who writes against Joanna believes in the bible, .....	33, 504
none can judge her written hand .....	7, 13
no one knows the time of her trance .....	25, 36
no prayers or petitions of men have altered the decrees of the Lord to her .....	60, 34
nothing shall be concealed from Joanna.....	25, 91
not only to have the knowledge from the spirit, but also the power .....	1, 2
not to appear till the third day.....	25, 84
not to fear the judgments of men .....	1, 47
not to live to see her prophecies fulfilled, explained, 2, 54 .....	3, 133---52, 47
no weapon that is formed against her shall prosper, 17, 18	
no woman hath ever appeared like Joanna, 12, 65—60, 47	
of opinion that no invasion can take place before her awful trial.....	27, 6
one year and one day in London, explained ....	15, 48
ordered all her books and papers to be delivered to her brother.....	24, 29
ordered not to confine the unerring wisdom of Jehovah to her weak understanding .....	9, 30
ordered to arise and go to her father.....	9, 38
——— attend and speak at the class meeting..	8; 85
——— .....	90, 92
——— the mayor of Exeter at the Guildhall respecting some hand bills published by her, which they said were blasphemy.....	10, 74
ordered to get her bread in various places, and work for different families, that her character might be publicly known.....	52, 11
ordered to go into the gap and make up the breach, <i>exp.</i> .....	57, 53
——— to Bristol .....	36, 55
——— Exeter.....	8, 89
——— London May 1802 .....	15, 3
——— mark the night.....	20, 11
——— pen satan's words .....	11, 1
——— publish that an earthly union would soon take place .....	58, 83

JOANNA ordered to put on three rings.....	24, 115
ordered to receive no letters, &c.....	58, 116
———seek another place.....	26, 42
———send to the bishops.....	57, 58
———set her house in order, as her sick bed was sure, .....	12, 56
———take up her bed and walk, <i>eluc.</i> 22, 78—	24, 107
———wait two years.....	36, 111
———warn the disciples.....	22, 79
———sheep and shepherds.....	9, 34
———weep no more for Pomeroy.....	33, 352
———write in the name of the Holy Ghost..	3, 113
———nothing but her name.....	36, 83
———to Pomeroy.....	36, 97
———the church ministers.....	1, 10
ordered what room to sleep in.....	9, 40
orders the knives, &c. to be removed.....	24, 14
our bride, is dear to Christ.....	9, 42
parable of her mother's death.....	5, 212
———the wound in her shoulder.....	22, 48
particularly mentioned Joel ii. Rev. xii. xix. xxii. Isaiah, liv.....	12, 117
particulars concerning her brother's denying that she was a prophetess.....	10, 53
persecutions against Joanna.....	52, 30—56, 50
said to be Buonaparte's <i>brother</i> .....	20, 73
satan attacks Joanna furiously.....	24, 52
satan breaks on Joanna with great violence, 43, 18—	58, 11
satan calls her an idle, lazy bitch.....	24, 98
———Lucifer, son of the morning.....	11, 42
satan complains against her for sealing the people, 15, 3	
———of her disrespect to him.....	11, 26
satan had greater power over Joanna than he had over Job.....	12, 4
satan informed Joanna that she had a spirit like the fallen angels.....	11, 8
satan is said to be gone to heat the bottomless pit for J. seven times hotter than usual.....	11, 44
satan must enter the field and answer for himself per- sonally, after Joanna returns from her trance..	23, 22
satan must not appear to Joanna.....	11, 2
satan offers to supply Joanna with money.....	9, 11
satan permitted to afflict Joanna seven days....	12, 55
———take advantage concerning her father's death, explained.....	54, 8
satan pursues J. as close as Pharoah pursued Moses, 19, 10	
satan's anger kindled against Joanna for sealing his de- struction and man's redemption.....	11, 9



- JOANNA, satan said Joanna would curse God if she were afflicted with pain ..... 12, 55—54, 7  
 satan says he is come to ask pardon of God and Joanna, ..... 11, 50  
 Pomeroy began to cause her fall ..... 56, 46  
 -----hath always treated Joanna with scorn and contempt ..... 60, 10  
 -----said 'twas a disgrace to see his name stand with Joanna's ..... 60, 9  
 -----'s words against Joanna, elucidated .. 31, 348  
 pondering of Joanna's heart shewn. .... 24, 4—54, 17  
 powerful working of the spirit in Joanna, *exp.* .. 54, 37  
 power given to the devil to tempt Joanna ..... 12, 53  
 prays for death sooner than be led by a wrong spirit, ..... 9, 34---19, 11---36, 112  
 preserved three times from being drowned. .... 12, 80  
 promised friends. .... 5, 212-- 9, 21  
 prophecies spoken by Joanna more plain to be understood than the bible. .... 26, 6  
 proves the divinity of Christ ..... 32, 463  
 public opinion concerning her writings proved to be erroneous ..... 25, 3  
 raised up to shew the power of God. .... 33, 483  
 reasons assigned for her being visited by the devil, 54, 5  
 -----for love and anger in Joanna ..... 30, 241  
 recapitulation of prophecies, &c. 17, 21---49, 49---52, 29  
 resolutions on the truth of her mission. .... 25; 79, 133  
 returns to Exeter. .... 8, 89  
 righteousness revealed to Joanna, elucidated. .... 44, 40  
 reproved for her folly. .... 4, 162---9, 34  
 reproves Pomeroy ..... 28, 44  
 satan says he will make Joanna an atheist if the Lord would permit him to try her faith ..... 36, 70  
 -----Joanna's writings are like the bible .. 11, 11  
 -----threatens to tear Joanna to pieces .. 11; 11, 14, 21  
 ..... 22, 27  
 -----wants Joanna to burn her writings. .... 11, 9  
 -----would not afflict Joanna in her head, because she should not say she was afflicted like Wilson .. 12, 57  
 set as a sign for believers. .... 33, 125  
 shall unfold the truth. .... 14, 39  
 should Joanna be killed by man, England would be destroyed by fire. .... 24, 85  
 sliding on the ice, it broke, she fell, &c. .... 12, 79  
 speaks with the spirit of prophecy ..... 52, 14  
 stands boldly for her Master ..... 1, 36  
 such a wonderful woman as Joanna was never on earth before ..... 15, 17

- JOANNA taught of the Lord from her youth ..... 5, 203  
 the bible, with the future destinies of nations, have been  
 revealed to Joanna ..... 1, 16—17, 39  
 the Bishops never tried to stop her writings. .... 28, 5  
 the blood of the nation would be on Joanna's head if  
 she were to keep silence. .... 14, 32  
 the charges brought by man against Joanna, to turn back  
 on themselves ..... 27, 19  
 the clergy blame the supporting of Joanna. .... 36, 47  
 ——— know no more of the bible than they do of  
 Joanna's writings ..... 24, 124  
 the clergy preach against Joanna .... 24, 122—36, 99  
 the devil breaks furiously on and threatens to destroy  
 Joanna. .... 24, 36  
 ——— or moon to be under her feet ..... 10, 92  
 the God of truth is Joanna's Master. .... 31, 315  
 the greatest prophet that has ever been on earth, 6, 275  
 the guilt cast by Pomeroy on Joanna ..... 30, 263  
 the heavenly joys J. will feel during her trance, *eluc.* 25, 100  
 the helpmate for man ..... 12, 44—23, 19—25, 114  
 the horror and misery of Joanna described, on account  
 of the letters being placed wrong ..... 24, 12  
 the J is meant for Jesus and Joanna ..... 12, 123  
 the ill treatment of the clergy towards her ..... 23, 37  
 the infamous conduct of her enemies shewn .... 52, 37  
 the Lamb hath framed her heart. .... 9, 42  
 the lamentations of Joanna ..... 24, 12  
 the land where Joanna was born is blessed above all other  
 lands ..... 42, 203  
 the learned cannot confound Joanna's writings, nor prove  
 they come by chance. .... 15, 18  
 the Lord declares that nothing but devils can condemn  
 Joanna ..... 22, 23  
 ——— there is no deceit in Joanna, 29, 140  
 ——— deceived Joanna, with regard to her father's  
 death ..... 9, 35  
 the Lord hath been Joanna's director, guide, and coun-  
 sellor ..... 19, 9  
 ——— said that the gates of hell shall never pre-  
 vail against her ..... 24, 26  
 ——— spoken in Joanna. .... 24, 70  
 the Lord informed Joanna that the time of her departure  
 drew nigh, for her sands were nearly run. .... 58, 4  
 the Lord saith, it was not so great a sin to say he worked  
 miracles through Beelzebub the prince of devils, as it  
 is to say her prophecies come from the devil .. 14, 103  
 the Lord will not leave Joanna to man; as Adam left Eve  
 to the serpent, for she hath trusted in his protection,  
 and his protection she shall have, ..... 21, 13

- JOANNA, the manner in which J. was led in 1792 . . . 8, 84  
 ————of her life written in the Psalms . . . 29, 138  
 the meaning of Christ being in Joanna's form is in spirit, explained . . . . . 58, 14  
 the mighty Counsellor appears in her writings . . . 16, 18  
 the most faithful person on earth . . . . . 2, 59  
 ————wonderous woman that hath ever appeared since the foundation of the earth was laid . . . 15, 17  
 the mystery of her writings are deep . . . . . 1, 40  
 the name of the Lord and of Joanna must spread far and wide . . . . . 9, 21  
 the only true prophet of the Lord . . . . . 31, 322  
 the parables and fables in her writings the more simple the more true . . . . . 37, 47  
 the ponderings of Joanna's heart concerning believers, answered . . . . . 37; 23, 55  
 the preparation of Joanna's heart, and the answer given to her by the tongue, are both from the Lord . . . 19, 70  
 the promise made to the woman, Joanna, 9, 41—11, 115  
 the same spirit that inspired men to write the bible hath inspired Joanna . . . . . 5, 234  
 the seals of Joanna's writings could not be broken till Basil Bruce was dead . . . . . 7, 37  
 the secrets of the Lord are revealed to Joanna . . . 2, 52  
 the simplicity and weakness of Joanna, explained, 23, 24  
 the sins of the nation have increased since the time of Joanna's birth, elucidated . . . . . 52, 38  
 the spirit comes from God and Christ to Joanna, 15, 20  
 ————of Christ is in Joanna here . . . . . 11, 86  
 ————God waiting to direct her . . . . . 4, 160  
 ————Christ, Moses, and Paul, attend her; 16, 24  
 ————Jesus hath visited J. by prophecy . . . 52, 43  
 the spirit of the Lord breaks in upon Joanna with power, . . . . . 11, 60—22; 78, 80—24; 16, 30, 107  
 ————truth visits Joanna . . . . . 49, 56  
 the spiritual mother of all men, as Mary was the temporal mother of Christ . . . . . 28, 95  
 the standard for all . . . . . 37, 40—38, 9  
 the stars to rise on Joanna's head . . . . . 9, 42  
 the temptations of Joanna and Eve, elucidated . . . 26, 18  
 the throne and the kingdom Joanna hath prayed for shall be established in peace and righteousness . . . 52, 47  
 the truth of her writings proved at Taylor's . . . 37, 42  
 the twelve judges will stand as stars upon her head, 17, 58  
 the voice of the good shepherd heard by J. . . . . 30, 233  
 the water flood coming on Joanna, explained . . . 23, 98  
 the way Joanna has been led on, fully explained, 36; 83  
 the wise and learned are ignorant of her writings, 23, 29

JOANNA, the witnesses at her trial ordered to be examined by an attorney .....	25, 11
“therefore I tell thee,” saith the Lord to Joanna, “I am thy Judge, that have called thee with an everlasting calling, and I will save thee with an everlasting salvation” .....	50, 65
there is no forgery in Joanna’s writings .....	57, 18
they that honour Joanna’s writings honour the Lord that gave them .....	21, 16
those who cannot understand Joanna’s prophecies, are referred to the prophecies in the bible .....	52, 29
———will not honour Joanna, to own her prophecies just, do dishonour to God .....	28, 96
———write against the visitation to Joanna, answered .....	55, 38
to be kept from all harm .....	31, 310
to go to prison, if her prophecies are not true ..	44, 16
to have a rod put into her hand to destroy all that come against her .....	38, 59
to hold a controversy with man .....	32, 420
to meet her sister at her father’s funeral .....	9, 18
to receive a crown of glory .....	25, 113
to return from her trance .....	25, 39
to tread the devil under her feet .....	10, 84
tries the shepherds .....	12, 22
unbelievers have nothing to do with writing her seals, .....	52, 31
upbraided by satan .....	50, 63
usurious principles practised by a person who lent Joanna money towards publishing her books .....	9, 11
visited by night and by day .....	1, 5—24, 98—44, 13
visited like the Virgin Mary, to bring the Comforter ..	62, 39
walks up and down the room in great fury ....	24, 110
warned of her sickness, and ordered what to do ..	12, 56
———the dangers of drawing back ..	36, 8—49, 62
war, the first thing shewn to Joanna .....	52, 44
was commanded to contend with Pomeroy by letters, to prove what his wisdom was .....	58, 75
what J. has done shall endure to all ages, 9, 25 ..	17, 20
———said on the divine interference, she is ready to prove to the world .....	49, 16
when J. dies the seal must be given to a friend, 12, 104	
———visitation is granted by the Bishops, they will know that her name is spiritual .....	58, 7
whoever is against Joanna is the serpent’s seed ..	38, 48
why Joanna could not stay at Exeter .....	57, 30
———was suffered to endure temptations ..	23, 70
why the angels rejoiced at her birth, explained ..	52, 39

- JOANNA**, why the spirit of the Lord hath visited her, 9, 1  
 will be resigned to one in likeness of Noah. . . . . 58, 7  
 will be shewn the sealed book in heaven. . . 25; 100, 140  
 will be thrown into a trance. . . . . 25, 39  
 ——— tried for blasphemy . . . . . 15, 35  
 ——— warned of dangers when near . . . . . 15, 55  
 will have three trials. . . . . 21, 46  
 will hear bitter words. . . . . 9, 43  
 will never wed any man but him whom the Lord hath  
 designed for her . . . . . 58, 105  
 will see some redeemed. . . . . 36, 35  
 ——— shew herself to be the bride . . . . . 2, 92  
 ——— soon forget her travail pains. . . . . 58, 19  
 wisdom placed in Joanna by the Lord to claim the pro-  
 mise . . . . . 29, 152  
 wishes for death. . . . . 36, 112  
 ——— to conceal the frailties of Carpenter. . . . . 38, 1  
 wonders must appear at her trial . . . . . 23, 20  
 words spoken by her in the spirit . . . . . 27, 5  
 would be mocked were she to appear in public. . . 37, 41  
 ——— have been destroyed had she forged the name of  
 the Lord . . . . . 12, 65  
 ——— sooner die a martyr than let her foes triumph over  
 her friends . . . . . 58, 13  
 writes by the command of the spirit. . . . . 10, 52  
 ——— to warn the Bishops . . . . . 21, 18  
**JOB** put to his trial, to shame satan, 17, 18—20, 7—see 8, 91  
 12; 3, 4—14, 120—29; 97, to 110—36; 70, 78  
 . . . . . 43, 76—50, 26—54, 40  
**JOEL's** prophecies hastening on. . 14, 84—see 2, 80—19, 37  
**JOHN** the BAPTIST, satan will fall like him, 15, 42—see  
 . . . . . 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12, 27—16, 60  
 the preaching of John the Baptist, explained . . . 62, 42  
**JOINTURE**, the marriage jointure, and bond, elucidated,  
 . . . . . 18, 40  
**JONAH** and Nineveh compared to Brothers and this nation,  
 32, 440—see 1, 26—7, 55—11; 86, 120—13, 5  
 . . . . . 32, 438 to 444—47; 20, 22  
 three days in the whale's belly, explained . . . . 10, 94  
**JONES, J.** gave up his trust to Pomeroy . . . . . 9, 18  
 his bet concerning the bishop's death . . . . . 39, 92  
 his testimony respecting the mission . . . . . 25, 50  
 ordered to go to Pomeroy. . . . . 23, 45—28, 49  
**JONES, W.** one of the 24 elders. . . . . 25, 128  
**JORDAN**, drink of Jordan's stream . . . . . 14, 72—25, 122  
**JOSEPH**, we must suffer a Joseph's persecution before we  
 can receive a Joseph's blessing . . . 20, 66—see 56, 70  
 . . . . . 41, 176—59, 64

- JOURNAL**, the shadow of the Journal, explained . . 24, 115  
 . . . . . *see* 2, 76—29, 191
- JOWETT**, Wm. one of the Judges . . . . . 25, 127
- JOY**, the midnight hour of joy will come, 22, 61—*see* 9, 46  
 . . . . . 30, 236—35, 34—52, 40—58, 81
- IRELAND**, answer to the people of Ireland . . . 34; 40, 48  
 rebellion in Ireland foretold . . . . . 14, 123—17, 33
- IRON**, the rod of iron, elucidated, 52, 44—62, 70—*see* 7, 32  
 . . . . . 12, 111—14, 82—20; 3, 48
- ISAAC**, a type of Christ, *eluc.* . . . 24, 116—21, 10—30, 206  
 the promise was fixed in Isaac, 36, 37—*see* 2, 89—5, 213  
 7, 32—16, 11—31, 359—32, 436—36; 39, 69—58, 7  
 . . . . . 60, 34  
 the spiritual Isaac, in whom all the families of the earth  
 shall be blessed, *exp.* . . . . . 33, 489—62; 18, 51
- ISLES**, the isles must wait for the law . . . . . 17, 6
- ISRAEL**, by faith we become the true Israel of God, 17, 11  
 51, 25—*see* 7, 44—12; 93, 112—14, 101—17; 5, 12  
 20, 66—30, 207—32; 408, 435—33, 528—51; 8, 26  
 deliverance of the children of Israel . . . . . 47, 12  
 numbered, a type of the sealed number . . . . . 12, 93  
 the Holy One of Israel, explained . . . . . 61; 20, 43
- JUDAH**, the type of Judah explained . . . . . 32, 425
- JUDAS**, a Judas must be found, 14, 98—*see* 4, 159—11; 32,  
 99—14, 27—16, 41—20, 80—23, 46—24, 102—25, 117  
 . . . . . 30, 222
- JUDGE**, as a judge the Lord will come, 7, 51—*see* 3; 108,  
 140—4, 175—5, 233—8, 107—18, 19—20, 96—36, 93  
 . . . . . 50; 3, 18, 63  
 men are to judge for themselves, 3, 128—*see* 3, 144—4, 147  
 8, 103—14, 92—25, 92—26, 2—40, 104—60; 29, 37  
 the Judge passing sentence, explained, 24, 23—*see* 3, 141  
 . . . . . 11, 87—46, 21  
 the righteous Judge stands at the door . . . . . 41, 126
- JUDGMENT** day for man, explained, . . . 6, 241—*see* 3, 142  
 . . . . . 4; 152, 175—6, 268—20; 8, 72  
 day prolonged, explained . . . . . 53, 591  
 men must sit in judgment . . . . . 4, 159—6, 244
- JUDGMENTS**, a warning to those *who wait to see the judg-*  
*ments first*, 44, 52—*see* 2, 52—7, 55—16; 25, 56—21;  
 . . . . . 44, 45—31, 321—43, 93—44, 28  
 fatal judgments will come on, 52, 43—*see* 1, 23—2, 56  
 14; 6, 109—16, 51—20, 35—30, 201—31, 311—33, 441  
 . . . 34, 61—36; 9, 55—37, 25—44, 14—47, 4—51, 4  
 . . . . . 57, 43  
 must begin at the house of God . . . . . 1, 26—*see* 8, 80  
 . . . . . 19, 32—39, 96—42, 207—59, 6  
 the manner of judgments, explained . . . 36, 7—42, 219

- JUDGMENTS**, threatened judgments will come on, 61, 28  
 ..... *see* 20, 66—44, 17—59; 4, 6, 28—61, 49  
 when judgments come believers must rejoice, 30, 267 —  
*see* 14, 104—21, 23—25, 86—31, 369—32, 441—36, 1  
 ..... 37, 53—44, 17  
**JUNE**, let *May* be over and let *June* appear, 3, 144—4, 145  
 ..... 8, 100  
 the *eleventh day of June* ..... 15, 49  
**JURY**, as Jurymen appear, 7, 51—*see* 1, 20—2, 108—4, 182  
 ..... 8, 107—14; 51, 121—22; 4, 7—25; 92, 105  
 the Apostles and prophets brought forward as the grand  
 jury ..... 50, 11  
**JUST**, the Just man is the Son of God, 29, 152—*see* 3, 108  
 ..... 16, 41—19, 62—33; 561, 567  
**JUSTICE** compels the Lord to bruise satan's head, 9, 42—*see*  
 6, 244—9, 34—11; 63, 127—12; 18, 21—14; 70, 98  
 .. 20, 8—25, 14—28, 50—29, 201—49, 70—53, 592

## K

- KEEPER**, the LORD will be the keeper of the faithful, 36, 85  
**KENRICK**, a dissenting preacher, answerd, 36, 106—57, 62  
**KETTLE** of Joanna's fell off the fire. .... 6, 275  
**KEY** of the bottomless-pit ..... 7, 32—10, 82  
 the key of Peter is brought to Joanna ..... 36, 80  
**KIDNER**, —, answered concerning Giles. .... 36, 36  
 type of his corn-field, explained. .... 14, 95—42, 211  
**KING**, —, his conduct fully explained .... 49; 1 to 70  
**KING**, Ahab's prophets compared to those who advised the  
 King to carry on the war ..... 3, 126—8, 70  
 believers are children of the king of heaven .... 9, 17  
 and half the nation sealed ..... 14; 43, 45  
 good king Josiah sent to enquire of the prophetess, 52, 22  
 prayer for the king ..... 21, 25  
 satan, as king, compared to the bramble, *exp.* 12, 30—*see*  
 ..... 4, 149—11, 70  
 the king of England smitten for the sins of the people,  
 ..... 21; 22, 25  
 the king of glory is the Lord, explained .. 9, 45—52, 45  
 the king written to by Joanna ..... 37, 5  
 —, the poisoned coat, and poisoned lance, 12, 50  
 ..... 25; 116, 117—26, 18  
 the wisdom of a king is to examine into the truth, and  
 save the land, 29, 169—*see* 1, 47—61, 8—62, 43—63, 56  
**KINGS** compared to the King of kings explained .. 62, 17  
 did not the kings shut their mouths at Christ. ... 61, 11  
 have order in their war ..... 24, 47  
 must resign their crowns to the Lord, explained .. 61, 56  
 satan's reign shewn to kings ..... 12, 25  
 the king's business must be done in haste, 21, 16—59, 88  
 ..... 61, 47

- KINGS**, the king's heart will be made tender, if the priests and bishops now awake. . . . . 14, 52  
 the perverseness of kings . . . . . 28; 25, 33  
 the ruin of kings foretold . . . . . 12, 25  
 why the sins of kings were ordered to be published, explained. . . . . 23, 102
- KINGDOM**, all must sign for Christ's kingdom to come, . . . . . 12, 91—17, 20  
 a trial for the heirship of the kingdom, elucidated, 23, 47  
 if men never receive the kingdom, how are they to know what paradise they lost by Adam's fall. . . . . 15, 16  
 of Christ, elucidated 1, 37—3, 130—7, 32—9; 4, 28 11, 87—12; 28, 38—14; 2, 75, 109—10; 7, 22, 27 30; 265, 284—32; 392, 400, 447, 457, 460—33, 495 . . . . . 35, 60—44, 35—57, 65—61, 37  
 of Christ not so near as some imagine . . . . . 9, 36  
 of heaven compared to men upon earth, *eluc.* . . . . 20, 20  
 signing to be made heirs of the kingdom. . . . . 19, 8  
 the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase the kingdom, 8, 83—12; 53, 91—14, 97—15; 16, 22 20, 17—21; 2, 19—32, 386—44, 36—50, 69—51, 25 . . . . . 52, 46—53, 579—61, 26  
 the *k.* of heaven must be in the womb, to be born as Christ was, and as a **LITTLE CHILD HE** must be first received, if they will obtain the *k.* of glory. . . . . 61, 27—63, 14  
 the kingdom must come by the desire of man. . . . . 31, 362  
 those who slight the warning will loose the *k.* . . . . 11, 89  
 what must happen previous to Christ's kingdom being established, elucidated . . . . . 44, 36
- KISS** the son lest he be angry, explained. . . . . 23, 57—65, 22
- KNIGHT**, parable of the knight and persecuted female, . . . . . 22, 81—43, 61
- KNIVES** ordered to be taken away . . . . . 24, 14
- KNOWLEDGE**, all men dead to the knowledge of God, . . . . . 30, 231—*see* 1, 39—2, 91—3, 114—9, 43—12, 42 14, 65—15, 44—16, 45—19; 56, 60—25, 32—31, 345 . . . . . 33; 487, 490, 506, 516, 569  
 circumcision compared to fore-knowledge . . . . . 13, 6  
 of good and evil, elucidated. . . . . 4, 149—14, 54—19, 60  
 the tree of knowledge elucidated, 4, 147—7, 12—12, 103 14, 72—37, 11—42, 213—*see* 4, 176—17, 30—19, 56 . . . . . 52, 15

## L

- LABOUR**, the anguish of Joanna's labour may be great, . . . . . 61; 39, 78  
 the labour of all mankind; explained . . . . . 25, 109  
 the truth of "*their labour is gone*" will be seen. . . . . 62, 78  
 those who labour for the Lord must come free. . . . . 25, 38 . . . . . 27, 23—32, 476



- LADIES** of fashion ruin their fortunes, explained . . 22, 60  
 parable of the murdered ladies, 22, 70---34; 10, 30---43, 62
- LADY** and Gentleman guided by providence. . . . . 49, 26  
 ———— hunted by blood-hounds. . . . . 49, 27  
 murdered at the inn . . . . . 49, 19  
 parable of the lady and gentleman at the inn. . . . . 49, 19
- LAITY**, clergy, nobility, and laity, invited to Joanna's trial,  
 . . . . . 37, 5
- LAMB**, a cow brought forth a lamb. . . . . 47, 51  
 Christ will come as a *l.* newly slain, 2, 54---10, 81---61, 26  
 sacrifice and burnt offerings were but types and shadows  
 of Christ being offered up for the sins of mankind, as  
 the paschal lamb, explained . . . . . 24, 120---52, 17  
 slain from the foundation of the world, *eluc.* . . . . 50, 9  
 the Lamb invites all to become brides . . . . . 14, 6  
 the lion is gone with the lamb in heaven, 7, 36---46, 42  
 the marriage of the Lamb, *eluc.* . . . 1, 40---9, 17---11, 79  
 12, 46---14, 6---20, 74---25, 105---26, 7---31, 230  
 . . . . . 44, 53---47, 23  
 the scriptures cannot be fulfilled till the Lamb of God  
 has taken away the sins of the world. . . . . 52, 16  
 the wolf to lie down with the lamb, explained . . 55, 23  
 women who mock the marriage of the Lamb will trem-  
 ble . . . . . 26, 9
- LAMP**, the true lamp, explained . . . . . 12, 53
- LANE**, S. his conduct shewn . . . . . 56, 27 to 60
- LAND**, distress will come to every land, 16, 61---see 1, 31  
 2, 62---16, 19---20, 5---27, 7---29, 128---31; 322, 380  
 . . . . . 36, 115---57, 69  
 every land is patched up with rags and paper . . 36, 69  
 ———— shall be filled with glory, 28, 34---see 20; 53, 90  
 . . . . . 29, 205---37, 23---58, 103---60, 47  
 the land stands by heirship . . 27, 32---see 3, 120---7, 16  
 . . . . . 9, 21---18, 41
- LANGUAGE**, a pure language all will have. . 32; 427, 456  
 . . . . . see 11; 87, 90, 91---25, 30---43, 17  
 the language of mankind . . 27, 80---see 19, 68---23, 40  
 the language of hell, 11; 5, 29, 32, 39, 40, 43, 51, 72, 74
- LAP**, those that lap the water now appear . . . . . 4, 181
- LASKY**, E. one of the 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128
- LAST**, particulars concerning the last plagues . . . 30, 266  
 promise was made to the woman . . . . . 2, 70  
 raised up at the last day, elucidated . . . . . 33, 544  
 the first and last, elucidated, 1, 37---2, 74---8, 58---11, 65  
 . . . . . 23, 74---30; 261, 274  
 the last days, *exp.* . . . . . 20, 58---32, 457---33, 576  
 the last error will appear worse than the first. . . 11, 100  
 the last hour is come for man. . . . . 8, 63

- LAUGH**, too many laugh at the name of God ..... 8, 106
- LAW**, a law for all to keep. .... 16, 72  
 and gospel, elucidated, 2, 95---3, 121---12, 93---14; 98,  
 103---16; 18, 27---20, 45---30, 276---31, 346---32, 450  
 ..... 43, 72---44, 57  
 love is the fulfilment of the law ..... 12, 5  
 man pronounced dead under the law ..... 33, 566  
 now the gospel must wait for the law ..... 14, 89  
 the law of God, explained ..17, 55---19, 7---24; 23, 24  
 ..... 25 29  
 the law of this land, hath kept it from the foreign  
 enemy ..... 61, 34---63, 20
- LAWS**, human laws compared with the Bible ..... 32, 411  
 if the laws of the French are brought into this country,  
 then like the French must be your fall ..... 25, 15
- LAWYERS** must do justice ..... 23, 47---49, 59
- LAZARUS**, a type of new life ..... 30, 231---33, 514
- LEACH**, —, his self-confidence and conduct shewn, 23, 38  
 ..... *see* 1; 6 to 9---9, 2---14, 48---20, 24---36; 19, 50
- LEARNED** and great men will be confounded. . 3, 134---4;  
 179, 162, 181---11; 65, 109---12; 44, 105---14, 61, 72  
 94, 96---15; 18, 33---17, 40---20, 70---21; 2, 11---22;  
 9, 87---25; 33, 107---27, 70---28; 39, 96---29, 149  
 .. 36; 127---44, 51---51, 35---52, 43---55, 47---57, 58  
 questions for the learned. .... 14, 54---20, 100---21, 13  
 30, 232---*see* 3, 139---7; 1, 18---9, 41---11, 111---14, 72  
 15, 43---20, 67---25; 99, 104---28, 20---30, 276---31;  
 ..... 364, 369---32, 459---36, 70---61, 38  
 the learned are those who see the bible ..... 27, 38
- LEARNING**, questions for men of learning, 9, 4---*see* 3, 106  
 ..... 4, 161---5, 197---9, 16---14, 66
- LEAVEN**, the little lump of leaven. . 2, 58---25; 106, 134
- LEAVES**, Christ's coming compared to the budding of leaves  
 in spring .... 57, 32---*see* 8; 76, 103---9; 39---12; 104  
 ..... 14, 70---24, 11---31, 346---57, 42
- LEEDS**, charges published at Leeds answered .. 27, 2---*see*  
 ..... 20, 18---22; 32, 76---35; 5, 58---51, 17
- LEGS**, spots on Joanna's legs, 24, 114---*see* 12, 51---15, 40
- LEIGH**, Sir E. his remarks, &c. .... 23, 5---59; 22, 29
- LENT**, fasting in lent. .... 3, 121---36; 120, 125
- LEPROUS** men ordered to return. .... 9, 4---14, 59---55, 10
- LESSONS**, a *com.* on the *l.* Sunday, 14th July, 1805, 37, 17  
 on the fast day, elucidated ..... 21, 18
- LETTER**, Joanna receives a letter and burns her own, a type  
 of the nation. .... 20, 13---27, 16  
 Joanna's letter to the nation ..... 59, 3  
 it is the private letter that by the public *now* must fly  
 abroad. .... 21, 11

- LETTER, none to come without the letter. . . . . 63, 68  
 published in the Evangelical Magazine. . . . . 42, 215  
 put in Pomeroy's hand a debt of trust, explained, 57, 26  
 sealed up in 1796, explained. . . . . 36, 1  
 sent to the clergy, set as a sign . . . . . 51, 6  
 to the Rev. Mr. Foley, in the Birmingham paper, 52, 38  
 to the printer of the "*Bolus*" . . . . . 26, 20
- LETTERS, answer to anonymous letters, 8; 93, 97—10, 88  
 . . . . . 11; 66, 96, 101  
 copy of letters of Joanna's, from Miss Townley to the  
 Rev. T. P. Foley, 24; 36, 43, 59, 75, 88, 109, 115, 122  
 extract from the Rev. T. P. Foley's. . . . . 28, 81  
 Basil Bruce to Joanna . . . . . 7; 4, 6, 21  
 Carpenter and the six to Joanna . . . . . 39, 51  
 Carpenter to Joanna . . . . . 38; 11, 23—40, 107  
 Carpenter to Major Eyre. . . . . 41, 182  
 Rev. T. P. Foley to J. Linton . . . . . 52, 36  
 ——— the Rev. J. Pomeroy, 28, 84—58, 71  
 Joanna's to a clergyman. . . . . 6, 283  
 ——— Minister. . . . . 1, 40—5, 231  
 ——— the Bishops ordered to be printed, 21; 1, 18  
 ——— and the nation published in the  
 newspapers . . . . . 59; 3, 6, 37, 39, 41, 42—62, 3  
 ——— Mr. B. Bruce. . . . . 9; 19, 20, 40  
 ——— the Rev. Messrs. Bruce, Webster, and Foley,  
 . . . . . 10, 88  
 Joanna's to Mrs. Maria Bruce . . . . . 9; 24, 39  
 ——— the Rev. S. Bruce, 9; 1, 2, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,  
 . . . . . 34, 42, 45—10; 49, 74, 80  
 ——— Mr. Busby . . . . . 8, 68  
 ——— Mr. Carpenter. . . . . 38; 19, 23—40, 110  
 ——— \* ——— . . . . . 28, 41  
 ——— \* ——— . . . . . 63, 61  
 ——— Bishop Courtenay. . . . . 6, 287  
 ——— Mr. J. Crossley . . . . . 45, 13  
 ——— the Rev. Mr. Dennis . . . . . 1, 24  
 ——— Mr. Foley, 9; 11, 15, 29, 37—10;  
 . . . . . 56, 62, 68—12; 103, 115—19, 6  
 ——— Mr. Hann . . . . . 54, 52  
 ——— Mr. Hirst . . . . . 29, 184  
 Joanna's to Mr. Huntingdon. . . . . 47, 32  
 ——— Mr. J. King . . . . . 49; 3, 10  
 ——— Mr. L. Mayer . . . . . 46; 17, 29  
 ——— the Rev. Archdeacon Moore, 1, 22—14, 30  
 . . . . . 59, 19  
 ——— the Rev. Mr. Mossop. . . . . 18, 28—50, 47  
 ——— the Rev. Chancellor Nutcombe 14, 32—59, 21  
 ——— the Rev. J. Pomeroy. . . . . 10, 77—25, 7—28;  
 44, 55; 70—58, 31—59; 10, 12, 15, 17, 23, 25, 27; 29

LETTERS, Joanna's to Mess. Pritchard and Brandon,	41, 147
----- Mr. W. Sharp .....	9; 22, 33—10; 59, 92
----- Mrs. Taylor .....	23, 102
----- the gentlemen at Moll's coffee-house, Exeter,	
.....	10, 79
----- Miss Townley ..	21; 1, 3, 11, 17, 25, 29,
33, 40, 43—22; 30, 31 36, 40—24; 3, 12, 19, 23,	
.....	36, 43
----- the Rev. Mr. Tucker .....	1, 20—14, 35
----- Mr. Turner .....	22, 33
----- the Rev. Mr. Webster, 9; 3, 9, 26—10; 53, 67	
----- Mr. J. Wilson .....	10, 67
John King to Joanna .....	49, 9
----- Leach to Joanna .....	1, 7
----- Linton to Rev. T. P. Foley .....	52, 36
L. Mayer to Joanna .....	46; 15, 28, 32
Rev. J. Pomeroy to Rev. S. Bruce ....	28, 54—58, 41
Rev. J. Pomeroy, to Mr. W. Sharp ....	28, 69—58, 67
Pritchard and Brandon to Joanna .....	41; 146, 150
Sharp to the Bishop of London .....	22, 29
----- Mr. Carpenter .....	41, 183
----- Rev. J. Pomeroy .....	28; 64, 74—58; 51, 62
Joseph Southcott to Rev. J. Pomeroy .....	23; 28, 63
Townley to Rev. J. P. Foley .....	24; 11, 29
----- Rev. J. Pomeroy ..	28; 61, 70—58; 48, 58
----- Mr. W. Sharp, 22; 52, 59, 78—23; 18, 22, 29	
.....	28, 82—58, 69
the twenty-four to the Rev. J. Pomeroy,	28, 75—58, 63
R. Walker to Joanna .....	53, 623
God declares himself to be the author of Joanna's letters,	
.....	1, 43—9; 17, 46—14, 122
Joanna ordered to call in all the printed letters ..	21, 4
Joanna's letters compared to fragments .....	9, 46
----- ordered to be printed .....	9, 48
names forged to two letters .....	52; 35, 36
no letters to be sent to Joanna .....	58, 116
one thousand letters to warn all .....	8, 101
ordered to be printed in haste .....	21, 1
----- sent express .....	43, 90
prophecies on the letters sent to the clergy ....	11, 66
put in the newspapers, explained .....	61, 44
returned by Jews and Gentiles with scorn, <i>ans.</i> ..	62, 62
----- ministers with such infamous and blasphemous language as though the devil had either guided their hands or hearts .....	23, 40
returned by the clergy will appear against them,	22, 56
such clergymen as have returned, or destroyed their letters, must not be permitted to be at the trial ..	24, 20

- LETTERS, the shepherds must see their letters . . . . 16, 5  
 LEVIATHAN, or devil, explained . . . . . 29, 105  
 LEWIS, —, mark his death. . . . . 12, 46—14, 57  
 LIAR, every *l.* will be destroyed, 29, 128—*see* 11, 30—14, 95  
 . . . . . 15, 42—22, 78—52, 10  
 LIFE and death offered, choose which you will . . 29, 181  
*see* 3, 130—5, 232—9, 47—10, 64—20, 89—31, 345  
 . . . . . 35; 30, 39, 41—53, 593  
 Christ the resurrection and the life . . . . . 33, 573  
 it is the life brings on the strife . . . . . 6, 280—62, 41  
 the book of life, *exp.* 10, 64—*see* 23, 68—30, 208—52, 29  
 what is life from the dead, elucidated, 32, 407—33, 489  
 LIGHT, Christ is the true light, 30, 211—*see* 1, 42—3, 120  
 . . . . . 12, 14—16, 39—19, 59—29, 160—62, 42  
 shining in darkness, explained . . . . . 54, 24  
 the light of the world, elucidated . . . . . 44, 50  
 LIGHTNING and thunder storm . . . . . 44, 37—11, 93  
 LINTER, J. his letter to Mr. Foley . . . . . 52, 36  
 LION joined with the lamb . . . . . 7, 33—46, 62  
 men compared to lions. . . . . 32, 393  
 the lion roaring for prey. . . . . 27, 31—32, 430  
 the lion will kill the eagle . . . . . 31, 369  
 LIST of the sealed, *exp.* 19, 24—*see* 16; 26, 72—20, 79—50, 12  
 LIVING waters, *eluc.* 30, 212—*see* 14, 109—27, 31—35, 35  
 LOAVES, beware the loaves and fishes. . . . . 37, 37  
 LONG, Rev. George, his false assertions concerning the Bi-  
 shop's death. . . . . 39; 91, 95  
 LORD, all that turn to the Lord will be happy . . 9; 12, 21  
 27, 44—14; 57, 69—21, 45—22; 53, 57, 77—23, 22  
 24; 50, 120—27, 131—29, 129—30, 287—31; 340, 345  
 32, 428—36; 84, 129—52; 34, 40, 45, 47—55, 3—  
 . . . . . 59; 45, 59—60, 29  
 men resist the will of the Lord . . . . 33, 483—*see* 8, 104  
 . . . . . 21, 38—34, 50—37, 52—40, 126—52; 2, 32  
 the spirit testifieth of the Lord . . . . 35, 33—*see* 9, 45  
 . . . . . 33, 514—44, 15—52, 45  
 LORD's, the Lord's prayer, explained . . . . 11, 98—13, 17  
 . . . . . 15, 12—16, 59  
 LOT, you must flee like Lot . . . . 22, 61—*see* 2, 63—7, 52  
 . . . . . 12, 36—15, 10—23, 102  
 LOVE, divine love and anger. . . . . 30, 243  
 every heart filled with love. . . . . 9, 32  
 God is love, *eluc.* 8, 106—9, 5—12, 94—21, 44—22, 40  
 34, 25—61, 57—*see* 14, 120—23, 88—24, 83—27, 23  
 LUKEWARM christians warned. . . . . 2, 82—8; 80, 105  
 LUCIFER, his pride shewn. . . . . 8; 65, 67—*see* 11; 42, 61  
 . . . . . 12; 32, 40—20, 81  
 LYDIA, fear not Lydia. . . . . 22, 79

- M, for moon, explained. . . . . 10, 93  
 now look back and see the moon . . . . . 25, 116
- MACKAY, John, one of the 24 elders. . . . . 25, 128
- MAD fools blame the chosen men . . . . 11, 99—see 13, 14  
 . . . . . 14, 52—17, 4—32, 408—44, 14—61, 46
- MAGICIANS, Pharaoh's *m.* compared to men of the present  
 day. . . . . 12, 15—see 33, 507—41, 191—46, 13
- MAKER, how can man contend with his Maker . . . . 2, 79  
 6, 249—8; 72, 103—11, 97—14, 97—15, 30—19; 55  
 71—20; 46, 96—22; 33, 55—24, 45—25; 45, 124,  
 149—27, 8—28, 20, 26—30, 230—31, 315—36, 29  
 . . . . . 41, 190  
 your *m.* now is come. . 16, 5—see 8, 76—10, 91—11, 52  
 . . . . . 24; 5, 67—39, 55
- MAN, a day of rest shall be for man, 33, 540—1, 43—3, 130  
 4, 157—6; 255, 278—7; 16, 33, 38, 45—9; 16, 42  
 11, 88—12; 40, 69, 99, 105—14; 2, 29, 69, 106, 116  
 15, 25—16; 30, 65—17; 4, 11, 49—18, 18—24, 9  
 28, 10—29, 193—30; 202, 207, 211—31, 376—32;  
 453, 458—33; 541, 550, 562—34, 23—35, 14—44, 35  
 . . . . . 51, 24—52, 42—58, 9
- addressed by the Almighty. . . . . 8, 88
- a free agent. . . . 4, 149—27, 22—28, 30—43, 22—see 3;  
 108, 125—6; 244, 249—8; 73, 76, 88—11; 96, 98, 106  
 14; 62, 67, 75, 95—16, 11—17, 14—18, 40—25; 19, 87  
 . . . . . 27, 86—32; 411, 454—44, 39—53, 549
- cannot stand alone. . 39, 58—see 1, 36—5, 226—6, 277  
 9; 6, 27—12, 43—14; 28, 62—16; 45, 71—17; 13, 55  
 25, 29—30, 262—35, 27—39, 58—40, 132—44, 56
- challenged to answer for himself . . . . . 6, 249
- created to fill the vacant seats in heaven. . . . 12; 21, 40
- fallen man is blind to the honour of God. . . . . 30, 285
- freed by Christ in the woman Joanna . . . . . 9, 16
- good crops stand a type for man . . . . . 27, 11
- had the image and form of God . . . . . 7, 42
- had there been no woman satan would have tempted man,  
 . . . . . 37, 65
- hath felt the curse pronounced on him. . . . . 19, 18
- hath no conception of the glorious change that will take  
 place at the redemption . . . . . 33, 562
- how the high calling of man was fixed, explained, 30, 283
- is superior to satan. . . . . 12, 40
- it is not good for man to be alone, explained. . . . 39, 58
- knows nothing of future events. . . . . 16, 61—33, 497
- listened to the woman at first, but refuseth to listen to  
 her at last, explained. . . . . 25, 29
- must hold God to his promise at last, as satan did at first,  
 . . . . . 58, 31

- MAN** must not trust to himself ..... 27, 86  
*must finish what the woman, Joanna, hath begun*, 15, 51  
 ..... 36; 64, 101  
 no man knoweth the things of God, explained, 33, 497  
 no *m.* shall be saved that doth not sign for satan's death,  
 ..... 12, 117  
 not to direct the hand of the Almighty. .... 1, 35—8, 88  
 ordered to look to Judas ..... 11, 99  
 places the bible to please himself ..... 26, 15  
 perfection never was in man .... 8, 72—11, 90—14, 79  
 sense and reason given to man to contemplate the divine  
   works of God, explained ..... 56, 20  
 shewn how he might turn out of the serpent's way, 52, 19  
 the bond is made to loose man, and bind satan, 19; 7, 45  
 the confident man reproved ..... 10, 91  
 the creation of man elucidated, 4, 147—30, 201—34, 18  
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man. .... 24, 60  
 the devil is now come in man instead of the serpent, to  
   betray the woman, and condemn his Maker. . 23, 68  
   ..... 24; 8, 123—36, 25—51, 11—54, 34  
 the faith of man compared to a ship, *exp.*..... 20, 89  
 the rage and fury of man, *ans.* . . 4, 162—8, 108—65, 34  
 the will of a dead man compared to the bible . . 32, 448  
 twice dead, twice plucked up by the roots, *exp.* . 25, 111  
 type of the blindness of man, explained. .... 33, 565  
 vain *m.* ordered to answer for himself . . 8, 101—14, 106  
   ..... 15; 38, 43—33, 505  
 why man was created ..... 55, 27  
 why satan was permitted to tempt man, elucidated, 55, 4  
**MANASSEH**, the shadow of M. explained ..... 20, 59  
   ..... 28; 28, 29, 30—34, 40  
**MANGER**, few go to the *m.* to learn the Lord's will, 1, 16  
   3; 101; 119—9, 15—22; 75, 78—24; 69, 82—25, 110  
   ..... 36, 131—44, 57—65, 54  
**MANKIND**, an appeal to all mankind ..... 46, 85  
 a picture of mankind from the creation ..... 60, 18  
 are foiled by satan's arts ..... 22, 50  
 a warning to all mankind. .... 31, 372—44, 36  
 blame God and their bible. .... 13, 9  
 blindness and ignorance of *m.* proved. .... 2, 55—33, 546  
   ..... 35; 20, 43, 46  
 called upon to answer the Lord ..... 11, 96  
 under the government of the moon. .... 43, 13  
 will feel the bridegroom's power. .... 4, 172  
**MANLY**, his folly shewn, 36, 19—*see* 36; 16, 20, 39, 40, 43, 47  
**MANSIONS**, in my Father's house are many mansions, *exp.*  
   ..... 20, 17—53, 581—60, 32  
**MARCH**, dangers will be known in March and April,  
   ..... 20; 5, 15—27, 14—49, 9

- MARR'D, his visage was marred, explained . . . . . 55, 31
- MARRIAGE, adultery does away marriage, explained, 20, 76  
 . . . . . 23, 74  
 of the Lamb, elucidated, 1; 40, 46—8, 59—9, 7—11, 79  
 12, 46—13, 2—14, 9—20, 74—25, 105—26, 7—31, 340  
 . . . . . 47, 23—50, 75—65, 13  
 no marriage to take place, till granted by the bishops,  
 58, 7—see 58; 4, 6, 10, 13, 15, 20, 25, 105—61, 58  
 . . . . . 62, 73—63; 41, 43, 46, 48, 67—64; 11, 18  
 the marriages explained . . . . . 11; 75, 79—12, 46  
 women must not mock the marriage of the Lamb, 26, 9
- MARSHALL, —, his conduct, explained . . . . . 23; 73, 87
- MARTYR, Joanna offers to die a martyr, 24, 1—60, 27—see  
 . . . . . 16, 45—31, 302—32, 410—36, 6
- MARVELLOUS things do now appear . . . . . 17, 13—51, 35
- MARY compared to Joana. . . 14; 14, 107—16, 46—28, 95  
 . . . . . 58, 8
- MASTER, our Master is here, 3, 139—see 1; 36, 40—2, 59  
 3; 101, 104—5; 217—9, 21—10, 96—11; 4, 52, 53, 94  
 12, 84—24, 117—25; 59, 113—28; 14, 43—29; 135  
 190—30; 208, 228, 252—31, 315—36; 34, 100, 120  
 . . . . . 121—41; 165, 188—42, 236  
 they know not the Master nor the servant . . . . . 59, 8  
 the servant must fight for the Master . . . . . 60, 7  
 thou must suffer like thy Master, 36, 119—54, 13—62, 40
- MAY, a fatal May will come . . 2, 78—15, 49—see 3, 144  
 4, 184—8, 100—9, 42—15; 3, 55—21; 13, 18, 32  
 . . . . . 23, 39—62, 56—63, 59
- MAYER, L. his wrong judgment, answered . . 34; 51, to 61  
 . . . . . 46; 15, 17, 28, 29, 32
- MEDIATOR, Christ is come to be the *m.* 30, 274—62; 8, 9
- MEDINA fell as predicted . . . . . 15, 7, 16—56, 40
- MEN and devils must bend to God's sceptre . . . . . 29, 101  
 answered after the manner of men . . . . . 6, 245  
 are ashamed to sign for Christ's kingdom . . . . . 17, 20  
 are blind to the second advent . . . . . 31, 353  
 are crucifying Christ in the spirit . . . . . 52, 43  
 are pulling down the day of vengeance . . . . . 10, 91  
 are required to put on the armour of God, 9, 27—23, 90  
 are trying to quench the spirit . . . . . 52, 6  
 a warning to all men . . . . . 31, 314—34, 50  
 different spirits in men, elucidated . . . . . 32, 434  
 discern the signs of the weather, but cannot discern the  
 signs of the times . . . . . 27, 13  
 have been rebellious in every age . . . . . 51, 13  
 how men are to be healed, explained . . . . . 54, 13  
 it is time for men and devils to fear . . . . . 28, 32  
 like satan, tempt their God . . . . . 8, 103



- MEN** mock God in their prayers ..... 17, 16  
 must be waiting for the Lord ..... 55, 3  
 must be longing for the Lord before he comes .. 61, 41  
 observations of men brought to the bible ..... 27, 13  
 of wisdom must act like Sheba ..... 9, 6  
 ordered to search the scriptures, 3, 123—14, 87—30, 387  
 resist the will of the Lord, explained ..... 33, 483  
 shall fail by sea and land. . . , ..... 20, 5  
 shall tremble before Joanna, and own with confusion  
 they have done wrong ..... 14, 93  
 six blind men named. . . . . 25, 28  
 the minds of men will be in darkness three years, 12, 34  
 the reasoning of men, elucidated. . . . . 52, 20  
 the transactions of men, are laid before the throne of God,  
 . . . . . 32, 455  
 the wonder upon earth is come to men. . . . . 9, 15  
 three parables, deep for men. . . . . 20, 23  
 will be punished for their unbelief. . . . . 32, 421  
 will never be perfect till their bone is rejoined .. 8, 73  
 will wait too late to see the wonders that will come on,  
 . . . . . 23, 20
- MERCIES**, if *m.* are slighted, judgments will follow, 36; 9,  
 . . . . . 15—49, 62
- MERCY** held out to all ..... 48, 15—53, 592—*see* 6, 247  
 . . . . . 11, 99—12, 7—15, 52—51, 8—60; 29, 32
- MESSENGER**, R. one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128
- METHODISTS** and self-righteous people reproved, 8; 85, 86  
 87, 90, 92—14; 56, 71—18; 32, 38—20, 54—23;  
 78, 102—25; 138, 140—34, 63—36; 16, 36, 37, 40, 41  
 . . . . . 44, 11—56, 39—59, 43—60; 22, 34—62, 23
- MICAHIAH**, the prophecies of Micaiah, elucidated. . 3, 126  
 . . . . . *see* 21, 42—52, 2
- MIDDLETON**, J. one of the 24 elders. . . . . 25, 128
- MIDNIGHT**, the midnight hour approacheth fast .. 4, 172  
 5; 210, 237—7, 22—9, 41—11, 88—22; 57, 59, 61  
 . . . . . 49, 52
- MIGHTY**, the mighty Counsellor. . . 1, 46—2, 50—16, 18  
 . . . . . 17, 51—36, 105
- MILK**, no milk in the shepherds, explained . . . . 21, 16  
 they'll find in *her* there's milk, 36, 81—*see* 8, 72—65, 7
- MILLSTONE** broke, and shook the earth ..... 2, 87
- MINIFIE**, —, particulars concerning Minifie. . 44, 4—*see*  
 . . . . . 36; 32, 61—60, 26
- MINISTERS**, a call to the ministers. . 14; 30, 62—*see* 1, 22  
 . . . . . 18, 29—32, 448  
 allowed 7 days to judge the writings . . . . . 1, 20  
 all the unbelieving ministers rebuked. . . . . 1, 28—8, 81  
 9, 9—10, 65—14; 60, 90, 92—17, 25—19; 31, 33  
 . . . . . 20, 9—23, 40—25, 19—31, 321—32, 449—42, 207

- MINISTERS** compared to a rope of sand. . . . . 57, 86  
 must produce their letters. . . . . 21, 4—24, 20  
 nothing will awake the ministers, till Pomeroy is awaken-  
 ed to awake them . . 59, 17—see 1; 10, 20—9; 1, 2  
 . . . . . 19, 32—23, 40—25, 12—40, 111—58, 115  
 the duty of ministers explained . . . . . 28, 60—57, 11  
 the Lord will send a curse upon the land, if the minis-  
 ters do not examine Joanna's writings, 59, 27—see 1, 14  
 3, 98—14; 61, 97—18, 13—19, 31—24, 123—31, 297  
 . . . . . 34, 39—36; 11, 99—57, 10—58, 79  
 warned from the dream of the plum tree. . . . . 36, 11  
 what do ministers know? what do they understand from  
 the church prayers? or, what do they pray for? 18, 18
- MIRACLES** and types, elucidated . . . . . 12, 116—see 1, 30  
 6, 259—12, 14—24, 111—32; 393, 394—33; 546, 547  
 . . . . . 47, 13—55, 9—58, 25
- MIRIAM** appears in Joanna . . . . . 12; 13, 14
- MISSION**, the truth of Joanna's mission proved . . . . 5, 228  
 . . . . 14, 104—25; 38, 79, 112, 133—31, 367—61, 31
- MIZ-MAZE**, an awful sign for mockers. . . . 31, 328—see 28;  
 . . . . . 39, 42—31, 327—36, 28
- MOCK**, it is too late to mock. . 8, 101—11, 94—20; 19, 64  
 . . . . . 23, 34—52, 18—62; 52, 77
- MOCKERS**, a lesson for mockers . . . . . 20, 82  
 an answer to be given to mockers . . . . . 27, 13  
 an awful sign of what will fall on mockers . . . . 31, 328  
 and jesting fools warned and reprov'd . . . . 2, 94—9, 8  
 . . . . . 12, 62—54, 39  
 and scoffers will be cut off. . . . 1; 37, 38—4; 172, 173  
 8, 79—9; 32, 43—11, 94—12, 96—15, 45—16, 32  
 23, 109—24, 116—26, 9—29, 165—31, 314—36, 74  
 . . . . . 44, 15—52, 45—53, 16  
 a sign set for mockers and unbelievers. . . . . 3, 133  
 bring on their own destruction. . . . . 37, 46  
 broke into the field at the trial . . . . . 25, 119  
 called upon to answer . . . . . 14; 2, 54  
 cautioned, warned, and admonished. . . . . 1, 38—5, 237  
 6, 274—10, 90—17, 25—20, 9, 70—26, 2—31, 369  
 . . . . . 44, 52—57, 61—60, 45—63, 14
- Christ will be ashamed of mockers, explained. . 20, 18  
 compared to chaff, &c. . . . . 36, 74—44, 36  
 fall of false-prophets and mockers, explained. . 31, 332  
 have much to fear. . . . . 14, 57  
 judgments will fall too soon on mockers. . . . . 25, 86  
 must be careful how they act . . . . . 15, 52  
 —go with satan till the final day of judgment, 20, 50  
 satan's fury will fall on mockers, elucidated. . . 16, 17  
 the Lord's anger is kindled against mockers. . . . 29, 174

- MOCKERS**, the fatal die is cast for mockers . . . . 9; 31, 41  
 'tis time for mockers to fear and tremble, 31, 306—*see*  
 5, 239—10, 69—23; 20, 110—30; 229, 268—44, 14  
 . . . . . 61, 27—62, 77—63, 16  
 will be punished worse in London than in any other place,  
 . . . . . 23, 110  
 will be put to flight. . . . . 9, 41  
 will cleave to satan their master. . . . . 23, 108  
 will find the anger of the Lord to burn like an oven,  
 . . . . . 19, 24
- MONARCHY**, the fifth monarchy, explained. . . . . 20, 48
- MONEY**, a reproof to those who lend money on usury,  
 . . . . . 49; 2, 12  
 no money taken for seals. . . . . 16, 63—19, 50
- MONTH**, one month you'll know your destiny, 9, 30—59, 6
- MOON**, vision of the moon, &c. . . . 4, 160—*see* 2, 55—4;  
 161, 187—5, 222—6, 284—7; 35, 47—9, 43—10;  
 84, 92—11, 56—13, 6—14; 26, 43, 83—15, 22  
 . . . . . 29, 160—43, 12
- MOORE**, Ann, her account of living without food, 53, 608
- MOORE**, Archdeacon, his preaching. . . . 1, 15—57; 51, 54  
 letters sent him . . . 1, 22—14, 30—59, 19—*see* 1; 11, 13  
 2, 85—10, 86—14, 36—19, 30—20; 8, 32—36; 47  
 . . . . . 95—57; 53, 57
- MORNING** star, a type for man . . 9, 7—*see* 5, 222—14, 90
- MORTAR**, untempered mortar, *eluc.* . . . 31, 322—36, 37
- MORTGAGE**, how to redeem it, *eluc.* . . . 11; 70, 108
- MORRIS**, J. one of the jury . . . . . 25, 127
- MORRISON**, P. his journey to Exeter . . . . . 5, 216  
 his vision, explained . . . . . 5, 219  
 one of Joanna's judges. . . . . 25, 125
- MOSES**, a type of Christ. . . . 2, 81—6, 260—30, 206—62, 9  
 God's appearance to Moses, 47, 12—*see* 4, 178—20, 91  
 . . . . . 37, 73, 75  
 particulars concerning Moses, 6; 256, 260, 281—8, 78  
 10, 96—12, 13—16, 20—19, 26—20, 77—28, 12  
 30, 198—34, 19—37, 71—43, 81—47, 11—50, 9  
 . . . . . 52, 20—55, 7—56, 63—62, 49
- MOSSOP**, Rev.—, draws back from the belief, 10, 51—*see*  
 . . . . . 8, 79—12, 84—18, 28—50, 47
- MOTHER** and bride, *eluc.* 28, 88—36, 39—58, 7—*see* 13, 20  
 . . . . . 28, 95—59, 64  
 death of Joanna's mother . . . . 5, 204—58, 98—*see* 9, 13  
 . . . . . 44, 1  
 his mother's innocence he'll clear. . . 14, 106, *see* 17, 54  
 . . . . . 18, 43
- MOURNING** sent to Joanna. . . . . 8, 99—9; 24, 29, 30
- MURDER** of the groom . . . . . 22, 6

- MURDER**, revenge and murder must go with satan, 11, 19  
*see* 4, 153---12; 21, 33, 71---15, 33 --17, 55---22; 2, 8, 57  
 ..... 24, 24---28, 11---29, 180---60, 35---61, 44
- MUSIC** at Joanna's trial will be heard from heaven, 15, 14  
 ..... *see* 1, 31---4; 163, 165---15, 42---19, 20---22, 44
- MUTINY** at the Nore foretold ..... 20, 26---8, 104
- MYSTERY**, a *m.* will come in the end, that shall for ever  
 last. .... 1, 14---65, 2  
 the mystery of death, explained ..... 35, 29  
 various mysteries, *eluc.* 1; 16, 40---2, 56---3; 107, 117  
 4, 171---7; 32, 35, 43---8; 67, 71---9; 9, 22, 27, 28, 37;  
 40, 42, 43, 47---10; 56, 61, 67, 70, 82, 91---11; 65, 91  
 12, 102---14, 60---15, 17---20; 69, 78---22; 2, 5---24,  
 18---25, 31---29; 100, 103---31, 361---32; 366, 448  
 33, 569---39, 57---47, 6---51, 31---57, 47---58; 18, 26  
 ..... 59, 54---62, 76
- NABOTH**, his vineyard craved by satan ..... 28, 21  
 Jezebel forged lies to destroy him ..... 11, 31---20, 78
- NAKEDNESS**, the nakedness of man, elucidated. ... 59, 35
- NAME**, a new name. .... 11, 75  
 every name signed for satan's destruction is a spear in his  
 heart ..... 17, 43  
 every name must be enrolled in heaven ..... 10, 73  
 ..... 12; 5, 115---16; 26, 70  
 God declares his powerful name. ... 3, 108---5, 217---9;  
 30, 43---11, 60---15, 30---24; 117, 124---25; 121---32, 431  
 ..... 36; 48, 97  
 had Joanna forged the Lord's name she would have been  
 destroyed. .... 12, 65  
 none to give their name before they have read "Sound  
 an Alarm" ..... 19, 49  
 upon her head was written a name "mystery," beauti-  
 fully elucidated ..... 10, 91  
 written on the thigh "King of kings, and Lord of lords,"  
 explained ..... 52, 45
- NAMES**, all are invited to sign their names for Christ's king-  
 dom to be established. .... 14, 67  
 answer to those who said "the desire of the heart was  
 like signing their names" ..... 16; 28, 58  
 enrolled in a book of gold, 4; 172, 183---15; 22, 28---16;  
 ..... 26, 28---17, 31---22, 34---60, 42  
 given to the believers in Joanna's mission. . 8, 93---52, 9  
 of the sealed shall chill the foe. .... 16, 59  
 that are not given free, are not acceptable ..... 16, 20  
 to be sealed a second time ..... 14, 45
- NATION**, a deep sign to the nation. .... 9, 23  
 a deep warning to the nation. . 42, 215---50, 22---60, 24  
 an adulterous nation and woman, *exp.* 22, 49---32, 405

- NATION**, every nation is perplexed ..... 14, 57  
 ----- nation now shall know their call, 15; 41, 46  
 ----- will in madness mourn ..... 44, 19  
 great blessings will attend this nation if the commands  
 of the Lord are perfectly obeyed. .... 61, 49  
 healing of the nation, *eluc.* ..... 12, 105—31, 379  
 in every *n.* you have heard a dearth ..... 14, 81  
 many mysteries concerning the *n.* are concealed, 9, 29  
 one *n.* will be destroyed for the sake of the Jews, 61, 23  
 promises to the *n.* if the warning be attended to .. 59, 5  
 prophecies which allude to the *n.* taken from other books,  
 ..... 47, 59  
 the blood of the nation is on the head of the shepherds,  
 ..... 20; 55, 100  
 the chain that bound the nation is broke ..... 10, 69  
 the end of every nation drawing near. .... 30, 204  
 the Jews and the nation must look to the promise, 61, 50  
 the sins of the *n.* increased since Joanna's birth, *eluc.*  
 ..... 52, 38  
 this *n.* hath lost the protection of the Lord. .... 49, 61  
 ----- is calling down judgments. .... 51, 53  
 ----- warned by the sufferings of others. .... 42, 202  
 ----- will not enter into the promised rest, if they wait  
 till the 40 years are up ..... 59, 38  
 types and shadows must appear in this *n.* before the  
 other nations will begin to fear to fall before you, 60, 35
- NATIONS**, all nations shall bow or bend ..... 9, 32  
 ----- fall down and worship God,  
 ..... 3, 109  
 ----- will be brought low, *exp.* ... 29, 129  
 ----- 51, 34—54, 24  
 ----- gathered to battle by the  
 Spirit ..... 14, 92  
 an enlightened nation warn other *n.* ..... 53, 597  
 a prophecy for all nations ..... 9, 32  
 ----- of the downfall of many nations .... 20, 29  
 a remnant of all nations shall be saved ..... 33, 484  
 are the nations healed yet? ..... 53, 595  
 Balaam and the heathen *n.* an important *com.* ... 43, 81  
 bastard *n.* now might hear their call ..... 15, 43  
 believers will rule the *n.* in the end ..... 30, 270  
 Christ must be the desire of *n.* before the desire of *n.* will  
 come. .... 46, 4  
 heads of *n.* to fall. .... 15, 47—49, 54  
 hold fast my words till I come, then will I give you  
 power over the *n.* ..... 22, 45—53, 597  
 if the Jews and Gentiles are above other *n.* so their wo-  
 men must be above all other nations ..... 17, 31

- NATIONS**, prophets must arise and warn the nations, 43, 84  
 the blasphemy of the *n.* provoke God ..... 1, 35  
 the curse is upon the *n.* and all *n.* feel the sting, 53, 596  
 the desire of *n.* to come, *eluc.* ..... 32, 454  
 the distress of nations published. .... 42, 216  
 the heads of these *n.* will fall ..... 15, 47—49, 54  
 the healing of the *n.* now is come. .... 12, 104—31, 379  
 the *n.* will be broken in pieces like a potter's vessel, be-  
 fore they will regard the warning, or accept the invi-  
 tation. .... 53, 597  
 the peace will not be so soon established in all nations as  
 ye vainly imagine ..... 62, 76  
 this call will sound over all nations. .... 15, 46  
 three years famine set as a sign to all *n.* ..... 3, 133  
 trouble coming over all nations ..... 20, 48  
**NATURAL**, how far natural dispositions lead men, 32, 433  
 sins explained. .... 60, 30  
**NATURALISTS**, or professed atheists ..... 43; 21, 34  
**NEBUCHADNEZZER** driven from men. .... 32, 386  
**NECESSITY** of signing shewn. .... 20, 7  
**NEGLECT** of the shepherds proved. .... 25, 149—36, 49  
**NELSON**, Lord, thunder storm at his funeral ..... 44, 29  
**New**, a description of the *n.* earth, 7, 16—12, 41—16, 56  
 ..... 36, 42—44, 35—51, 24  
 and old bottles, explained. .... 8, 103—12, 106  
 covenant, *eluc.* .... 24; 20, 45, 123—see 14, 69—16, 46  
 ..... 23, 50—30, 202—36, 63  
 no new thing under the sun, *eluc.* ..... 20, 52  
 seed sown in the Gentiles ..... 24, 121  
 something new appears ..... 13, 17—15, 17  
 the new song shall be sung. .... 29, 129  
 wine doth to all appear ..... 8; 72, 103  
**NEWSPAPERS** ordered to be kept, 15, 49—59, 38—see 15, 4  
 ..... 20, 96—21, 23—61, 44  
**NIGHT** of Oct. 14th, 1813, ordered to be kept in everlasting  
 remembrance, .. 61, 58—see 5, 222—9, 12—11, 118  
 ..... 20, 11  
**NINEVEH**, the repentance of N. 15, 27—see 11, 86—27, 22  
 ..... 32; 440, 443—56, 26  
**NISBET**, J. one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128  
**NOAH** believed the Lord and built the ark, 52, 19—see 15,  
 ..... 44—32, 434—60, 19  
 particulars concerning N. 37, 63—see 2; 61, 63—9; 43,  
 62—15, 31—22, 61—24, 40—36, 67—52, 23—56; 14,  
 ..... 18—58; 7, 16—59, 40  
 the curse he pronounced on his son, 6, 263—15; 31, 35  
 ..... 36, 63  
**NONSENSE** doth in man appear .. 4, 177—see 28, 72—29;  
 ..... 126, 173—31, 350

- NORRIS, ———, his thoughts on the sixth book, 7, 45  
 ..... see 10; 72, 76, 96  
 NOVEMBER, a sure and certain sign, 2, 81—see 21, 11—27,  
 ..... 15—59, 6—61, 47  
 NUMBER of the sealed. . . . 19, 24—see 12, 93—16; 60, 70  
 ..... 27, 5  
 NUTCOMB, Chancellor, letter to him. . . . 1, 13—see 10, 65  
 ..... 14; 34, 36—36, 47—59, 21

## O

- O, and oo, *exp.* concerning the moon . . . . . 10, 93  
 OATH made to Joanna. . 1; 27, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287  
 ..... 12; 26, 27—14; 88, 97—15, 42—16, 60  
 swear not at all, elucidated. . . . . 7, 5—13, 16  
 OBEDIENCE, and disobedience, *eluc.* . . . . 10, 56—9, 23  
 is better than sacrifice, 29, 183—37, 27—38, 6—40, 101  
 man's obedience, *eluc.* . . . . 29, 182  
 will be rewarded. . . . 46, 58—see 1, 27—3, 109—4, 176  
 7, 18—8, 92—9, 41—14, 91—23, 68—26, 8—30; 203,  
 273—35, 21—36, 71—37, 59—40, 107—46, 54—58;  
 ..... 11, 17—60, 34  
 OFFERINGS and sacrifice, *eluc.* 12, 116—24, 120—29, 176  
 OINTMENT, prepared for the funeral. . . . 8, 99—9; 25, 40  
 ..... 20, 53  
 OLIVE branch of peace for man, 7; 43—see 4, 167—12;  
 ..... 28, 80—14, 58—22, 68  
 let the wild olive fear, 32, 409—see 3, 101—14, 66—19,  
 ..... 69—33, 491  
 OPINIONS respecting the marriage . . . . . 63, 47  
 ——— the wheat . . . . . 36, 68  
 ORCHARD, Joanna born in an orchard, *exp.* . . . . 29, 160  
 OWEN, W. one of the Jury . . . . . 25, 127  
 OWL, Joanna compared to an owl . . . . . 29; 135, 138  
 Joanna frightened by owls. . . . . 22, 13—24, 52—43, 14  
 Ox, the ox knoweth his owner . . . . . 8, 80—48, 23

## P

- PADDINGTON, previous to Joanna's writings being proved  
 at P. the bishops and clergy were invited by private  
 letters and in the public newspapers, to come forward  
 and judge for themselves . . . . . 23, 39  
 the writings put into a vault, like a sepulchre, at Pad-  
 dington . . . . . 20, 13—21, 9  
 twenty-three men and a child assembled at High-house,  
 Paddington, to examine the writings, January 12th,  
 1803. . . . . 26, 16  
 PAGE, ———, wanted to marry Joanna by proxy, &c. dream,  
 ..... 24, 72  
 PAGES, tis like the pages that I said should come: . 17, 34  
 twelve different pages I did say were near. . . . . 17, 39

<b>PAIN</b> , all pain will be done away . . . . .	16, 23
soon the pain will seize their head . . . . .	57, 66
the folly of believers who judge Joanna will have no labour pains in child bearing . . . . .	62, 39
<b>PAINE</b> , T. and Lane appear in one likeness . . . . .	56, 60
Cobbett's remarks on his book . . . . .	56, 38
his folly on Isaiah liii. proved, . . . . .	56, 3
his inquiry whether God would use visions, &c. answered, . . . . .	56, 64
his judgment concerning the new testament, which he holds to be fabulous, &c. answered . . . . .	56, 8
his remarks on Deut. xiii. 15. answered . . . . .	56, 61
—— Middleton's belief, answered, . . . . .	56, 15
his saying, "had the news of salvation by Jesus Christ been inscribed on the face of the sun and moon, <i>ans.</i> . . . . .	56, 11
—— "if Jesus Christ was the person the church represents him to be," &c. answered . . . . .	56, 5
—— "none but God can inspire foreknowledge," &c. answered . . . . .	56, 13
—— "revelation is given from God," <i>ans.</i> . . . .	56, 19
his saying "there is no history written at the time Jesus Christ is said to have lived that speaks of such a person" answered . . . . .	56, 10
reproves the Calvinists . . . . .	56, 37
saith there is no devil, . . . . .	56; 3, 22
the folly of his book "the age of reason" shewn, 56, 2	
—— of the wise men quoted by P. who like himself despised every revelation from the Lord. . . . .	56, 22
the ignorance of his remarks on the creation, &c. shewn . . . . .	56, 12
<b>PAINTING</b> , the original painting, elucidated . . . . .	50, 65
<b>PALACES</b> will be brought to view . . . . .	7, 15
<b>PALE</b> , the shadow of the pale ink, elucidated . . . . .	36, 128
<b>PAPER</b> , and let your paper go between . . . . .	36, 66
Joanna's sister, who said she was spoiling of the paper, answered . . . . .	22, 104
slips of paper to put between the leaves, explained, 36, 75	
three sheets of paper with beautiful language on them, &c. . . . .	12, 59—15, 33
<b>PARABLES</b> , a beautiful communication on parables, 43, 56	
all the warnings are given from parables . . . . .	31, 363
and dreams compared . . . . .	34, 12
and fables in Joanna's writings, the more simple the more true . . . . .	37, 47
and warnings . . . . .	20, 9
an instructive parable for believers . . . . .	36, 134—44, 62
a parable placed in the bible to shew the end . . . . .	34, 18



PARABLES, answer of the spirit concerning parables, 34,	2
a type of the end .....	20, 73—32, 4
beautifully elucidated .....	34, 28—37, 67
between Parnell and Cleeve .....	5, 238
compare the <i>p.</i> and the elect mentioned in the gospel,	
.....	56, 37
concerning Ahab, elucidated .....	56, 28
concerning Joanna's mother's brother .....	5, 190
deep for mankind .....	20; 21, 23—34, 22
explaining election and predestination .....	50, 74
for believers concerning travellers .....	44, 62
for Gentiles and Jews .....	47, 55
for men's consideration .....	34, 24
for the attorney general .....	49, 40
from the epistles for the fast-day .....	21, 20
given at the time of Campion's execution .....	2, 87
of a robbery near Exeter .....	49, 41
of Follard's shepherd .....	23, 43
of Joanna and her sister .....	20, 21
of Joanna's family to be examined by England, 58,	108
of lord and lady Burnett .....	24, 89—37, 52—43, 70
of Moore and his servant .....	10, 86
of the adulterous woman .....	49, 45
———alarming dream .....	22, 75—34, 11—43, 65
of the bear and boy .....	36, 132
of the bible to shew the end .....	34, 18
of the black .....	24, 75—37, 46
of the blind man .....	21, 7
of the boiled eggs .....	14, 15
of the bramble and olive tree .....	12, 28
of the child left by himself and ordered not to open the	
door .....	14, 3
of the drawing and healing salve .....	22, 48—43, 67
of the empty bottle .....	22, 69—43, 68
of the enemy sowing the tares among the wheat, 51,	18
of the father and his child .....	20, 20—32, 469—38, 7
of the flock of sheep .....	22, 1—34; 5, 6—43, 56
of the foundation laid in the fall compared to the foun-	
dation laid in the bible .....	28, 14
of the gentleman and his dog <i>cæsar</i> .....	49, 20
of the gentleman and lady at the inn .....	49, 18
of the gentleman who murdered the ladies, 22, 70—34;	
.....	10, 30—43, 62
of the good shepherd .....	33, 571
of the grain of mustard seed .....	9, 28
of the graves .....	43, 68
of the green and dry tree .....	14, 4
of the hermit in disguise .....	22, 26—34, 7—43, 66

<b>PARABLE of the husbandman destroying the servants,</b>	
of the King's jester.....	46, 60
of the King's messenger .....	59, 41
of the knight and child..	22, 81—34; 11, 29—43, 61
of the labourers .....	8, 65
of the lady murdered by satan's arts..	24, 88—34, 11
of the lawyer and client .....	23, 47
of the leaven, and the child when the writings were proved .....	61, 23
of the likeness of the kingdom of heaven .....	9, 28
of the Lord's vineyard .....	49, 44—50, 74
of the lost piece of silver.....	58, 81
of the lost sheep .....	58, 81
of the man who stole salt.....	21, 37
of the master and his servants.....	38, 6
of the net cast into the sea .....	19, 50
of the nobleman going abroad, and a harlot assumes his title .....	25, 26
of the philosopher's cup .....	3, 111
of the poisoned coat .....	12, 50
-----wine .....	13, 2
of the sewer .....	50, 38
of the sheep saved from the flood.....	36, 134
of the strayed sheep .....	36, 30
of the talents .....	19, 35
of the trees sent to get a king .....	12, 28
of the two coachmen.....	44, 19
of the two children left to be their own master..	49, 45
of the two women.....	24, 88—34, 11
of the vineyard .....	34, 31—49, 65
of the unjust Judge, Luke xviii, 6 .....	50, 35
of the unjust lawyer .....	23, 47
of the wheat compared to man .....	7, 12
of the woman crying to be avenged of her adversary, .....	56, 36
of the woman who married in a mask .....	11, 9
of the wound in Joanna's shoulder.....	22, 48
of the wreck of the ship .....	5, 195
on the death of an Atheist .....	5, 209
on the death of Dagworthy .....	5, 199
on the death of Joanna's mother .....	5, 212
on the death of Uriah .....	23, 47
some particulars concerning parables..	43, 10—44, 18
scripture parables, elucidated .....	43, 60—49, 64
the reality of parables, elucidated .....	34, 32
<b>PARADISE, a description of the new paradise, 7, 16—12, 112</b>	
.....	30, 265

- PARADISE**, a promise of the new *p.* 14, 29—44, 35—51, 24  
back to paradise thou now must come. . . . . 58, 102  
how lost, and how to be gained, *eluc.* . . . 11, 106—14, 91  
if men are never to receive the kingdom how can they  
know what they lost by Adam's fall? . . . . . 15, 16  
if men obey the woman then paradise they may com-  
mand, 4, 176—12, 44—15, 53—24, 8—36, 53—65, 10  
like paradise the whole will burst when God doth end  
his plan . . . . . 29, 157  
made for all at first . . . . . 28, 38  
must be regained by the sealed. . . . . 7, 38—39, 520  
the saints shall dwell in paradise. . . . . 4, 157
- PARDON** can only be obtained through the blood of Christ,  
. . . . . 9, 44—*see* 3, 119—14, 91—23, 23—44, 39
- PARISH** bells ringing, a type of the seven days. . . . 3, 127  
letter, concerning the parish meeting . . . . . 6, 283
- PARKER**, —, black flag at his trial. . . . . 14, 7
- PARLIAMENT** refused the warning, and the sword of war  
followed, 21, 16—*see* 8, 100—11, 36—13, 15—32, 476  
. . . . . 62, 55
- PARNELL**, —, his quarrel with Cleeve, 5, 237—9; 37, 40, 41
- PASCHAL**, Christ the paschal lamb. . . . . 24, 129
- PASTORS**, Besley's recommending an early communica-  
tion with pastors, &c. answered . . . . . 63, 19
- PATH**, the straight and crooked paths, elucidated, 16, 13—  
. . . . . *see* 5, 196—17, 16—28, 39—35, 41—36, 69
- PAUL**, his vision, elucidated, 15, 13—*see* 23, 102—57, 72  
. . . . . 62, 48
- PAYMENT**, the payment of the earnest for the promised  
possession, explained. . . . . 50, 68
- PEACE** and plenty, if the priests awake. . . . . 14, 53  
———shall flow throughout the land. . . 1, 37  
. . . . . 9, 32—14, 82  
arguments concerning the peace, answered. . . 14, 57  
Christ will come the Prince of Peace. . . . . 1, 50—9, 4  
. . . . . 19, 42—32, 465  
Christ was born to bring peace and good will to man,  
explained. . . . . 55, 17  
Christ will gain the victory and bring a lasting peace,  
. . . . . 29, 123  
man cannot have peace while satan reigns. . . . 31, 310  
of Joanna's children shall be great. . . . . 8, 59—12, 112  
. . . . . 31, 340  
rejoicings for peace. . . . . 20, 30  
the God of hope will give you peace . . . . . 14, 85  
the olive branch of peace our God will bring . . 4, 107  
. . . . . 5, 235—9, 38  
the Prince of Peace is near . . . . . 16, 19

- PEACE**, the turtle's voice is come to bring peace to every land ..... 15; 28, 50, 51  
 the wise men's wrong judgment concerning peace shewn, ..... 20, 31  
 there will be no peace in your land, in your hearts, nor in your houses, till all join for satan's destruction, 17, 50  
 will not be so soon established in all nations as you vainly suppose ..... 62, 76  
 you'll find what peace is sealed up. .... 9, 49—65, 9
- PEARL** of great price, *eluc.* 1, 40—8, 77—15, 11—19; 44, ..... 59—31, 328—34, 13—36; 53, 90—44, 42—63, 3
- PELICAN**, Joanna compared to a pelican. ... 29; 135, 138
- PENS**, put into the bible, 3, 121—14, 53—36; 95, 96—*see* ..... 9, 47—14, 82—31, 315
- PERFECTION** never was in man, 14, 79—*see* 1, 36—8; 72, ..... 77—11, 90—15, 17—17, 9—36, 118—39, 58  
 the Perfect One, explained ..... 62, 44
- PERISH**, all must claim the woman's promise or perish here, ..... 15, 49  
 all who neglect God will perish ..... 12, 97
- PERSECUTED**, blessed are those that are persecuted for the Lord's sake ..... 20; 66, 71
- PERSECUTIONS** have been in all ages and will continue to the end. ... 52, 16—*see* 9, 8—14, 84—17, 49—20; 66, 70  
 ..... 23, 2—52; 2, 17, 42—60, 6—61; 28, 33
- PERSECUTORS** and mockers warned ... 9, 8—20, 70
- PESTILENCE** and famine threatened 1, 27—*see* 8, 79—24, ..... 100—44, 24
- PETER**, all must have Peter's faith ..... 20; 88, 92  
 help offered to sinking Peters, 16, 45—36, 44—*see* 5, 217  
 ..... 14; 76, 119—30, 239—36, 80—60, 16
- PETITIONS**, by man's petitions satan will be destroyed, ..... 34, 49—*see* 16; 33, 34—17, 51; 48, 1  
 Joanna's *p.* for satan's destruction, *ans.* ... 2, 52—15, 4  
 ..... 35, 16—*see* 19, 68—20, 79  
 Joanna's *p.* or prayer at the head of the list .. 48; 5, 22  
 ..... 50, 12  
 Joanna's *p.* to the Lord not understood by man or herself, explained ..... 61, 61—*see* 57, 74
- PHARISEES**, proud boasting *p.* named, 25, 25—26, 8—*see* ..... 5, 224—44, 48
- PHAROAH** and his host destroyed ..... 20, 77  
*see* particulars concerning P. 2, 95—12; 15, 22—14, 7  
 18, 39—19, 26—23, 104—30; 198, 200, 204—41, 191  
 ..... 50, 9—51, 9—56, 31
- PHILOSOPHER**, the wise philosopher, 36; 89, 90—*see* 3, 111  
 ..... 9, 43—22, 77—36, 118—43, 19—57, 72

- PHYSICIAN, the sick want a *p.* 14, 79—*see* 9, 47—33, 489  
 ..... 36, 119—63, 68
- PICTURE, a true *p.* of man *exp.* ..... 34, 64—60, 18  
 a true *p.* of the times. .... 56, 24  
 of Joanna sent to the Prince Regent, Archbishops of  
 Canterbury and York; Bishops of London, Worcester,  
 and Salisbury; Dukes of Kent, and Gloucester; Lords  
 Grosvenor and Ellenborough; the Recorder of Lon-  
 don, and John Reeves, Esq. .... 63, 62  
 of the world ... 52; 1, 6, 31—*see* 4, 153—7, 44—10, 59  
 15; 21, 39—22, 29—26; 11, 13, 15, 17—60, 28—61, 63
- PIG, satan appears as a pig. ... 4, 163—14, 44—15; 5, 41  
 ..... 19; 20, 22
- PIKE, —, like Pike they'll howl and weep. .... 22, 34
- PILATE, his question *ans.* 8, 100—6, 282—*see* 1, 41—4, 173  
 .... 10, 78—19, 22—24, 110—32, 460—36, 47—61, 8
- PILGRIMS, who are the *p.* *exp.* ... 57, 47—*see* 36; 98, 100  
 ..... 58, 80
- PILLAR for the sealed ..... 7, 52—12, 15
- PILLORY, standing in the pillory. .... 56, 25
- PIT of hell where satan dwells. . 4, 162—*see* 7, 32—10, 82  
 ..... 11, 44—22, 61—29, 168
- PITT, Wm. his speech concerning the harvest. ... 27, 24
- PLAGUE, the last plague, explained, 30, 267—51, 25—*see*  
 1, 12—8, 79—9, 32—20, 5—32; 441, 444—51, 39
- PLOUGH, the heavenly plough, explained. ... 2, 84—9, 14  
 those who put their hand to the plough must not draw  
 back ..... 9, 14—19, 9—22, 36—48, 12
- PLYMTREE (Devonshire) Joanna's writings left at Plym-  
 tree ..... 1, 6
- POISONED, parable of the poisoned coat, &c. 12, 50—13, 2  
 ..... 14, 96—24, 55—25, 116—26, 18
- POMBROY, Rev. J. a book with seven seals put into his hand,  
 ..... 14, 12  
 a *com.* on his preaching from 1 Cor. iii. 11. .... 59, 47  
 —sent him in 1797, explained in 1814. .... 64, 7  
 a conversation between him and Joanna. .... 1, 11  
 acted for six years agreeable to the directions of the Lord,  
 ..... 57, 5—60, 39  
 a deep proverb for all ..... 25, 146  
 —type of him and Joanna. .... 30, 252  
 —the clergy. .... 34, 39  
 admonished not to be a Judas. .... 23; 37, 65—24, 70  
 —to return to his duty ..... 28, 65  
 admonitions for him from the spirit. .... 64, 14  
 advised to act wisely. .... 36, 52  
 —turn and repent as Judas did, ..... 23, 29

**POMEROY** adviseth Joanna to get her writings proved, and  
 not wait till she has brought the sword, the plague,  
 and the famine upon the land, ..... 23, 4  
 afflictions have followed his family for his unbelief, 10, 77  
 all are stumbled concerning him ..... 37, 28  
 all is offered to be given up to his judgment .... 59, 46  
 allowed three weeks to examine, to consult Ministers,  
 and to judge whether the writings were of God or not,  
 ..... 1, 19  
 all that is required of him is to acknowledge the truth,  
 ..... 64, 23  
 all the truth must be brought to light and published  
 concerning him ..... 57, 12  
 an account of prophecies put into his hands .... 20, 29  
 ——— the death of the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy of  
 Bodmin ..... 57, 3  
 angry on seeing his name in print, 1, 18—10, 61—23, 8  
 ——— with Joanna for sending a letter to the coffee-house,  
 ..... 23, 10  
 an important communication concerning him .... 57, 8  
 answer of the spirit to a letter sent him without a date  
 in 1794 ..... 36, 94  
 answer to those who said Mr. P. and Joanna were agreed  
 ..... 60, 10  
 appears in spite against God ..... 30, 244  
 a question which he is required to answer ..... 64, 17  
 as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so in  
 a spiritual sense, the Lord placed him and Joanna to-  
 gether ..... 57, 24  
 as he did by Joanna's writings, so are men doing by the  
 bible ..... 57, 31  
 as he mocked Joanna, so men mock the Lord .. 29, 174  
 a sign given to him, May 1796 ..... 1, 13  
 as Judas betrayed Christ, so hath P. betrayed Joanna,  
 explained, ..... 23, 44  
 at first the Jews appeared like Pomeroy ..... 23, 42  
 at war with Joanna ..... 10; 75, 85  
 a type of the nation ..... 29, 179  
 blamed the ministers for believing Joanna's writings,  
 ..... 9, 36  
 blasphemy hath been spoken by him ..... 31, 353  
 began to cause Joanna's fall ..... 57, 46  
 boasters, &c. called upon to answer justly ..... 58, 76  
 called to the gospel to see the persecution Christ bore in  
 love for man, explained ..... 60, 6  
 called upon to answer for himself ..... 31, 349  
 called upon to be a returning pilgrim and be forgiven,  
 ..... 58, 80

- POMEROY cannot appear and cast the blame on Joanna's head..... 28, 47—30, 262  
 cannot clear his honour unless he comes forward with the truth ..... 28, 52  
 cannot shun the truth nor prevail on man to keep silence, ..... 57, 9  
 chosen to be a disciple, but when he saw the dangers he fled, explained ..... 36, 54  
 cleared, by the manner he explained the marriage of the Lamb ..... 44, 53  
 compared to an unjust lawyer ..... 23, 47  
 ——— Judas, fully explained ..... 23, 45  
 ——— Pilate ..... 23; 42, 45—28, 47  
 ——— the Jews in concealing the truth.... 25, 6  
 condemns the folly of the methodists..... 36, 18  
 copy of the Rev. Archdeacon Moore's letter sent to him, ..... 59, 24  
 declares his belief that Joanna is the wondrous woman mentioned in the bible..... 23, 5  
 ——— that Joanna is no imposter ..... 23, 5  
 ———'s works cannot come from the devil, ..... 20, 31—23, 4  
 deeper mysteries will be explained concerning him, 57, 47  
 demands Joanna's sacrament ticket. .... 28, 47  
 desired to be a Moses in the gap..... 59, 11  
 destroys Joanna's writings..... 28, 48  
 dissatisfied with the sign of Bishop Buller's death, asks for one concerning the war ..... 20, 28  
 England will be spared if Abraham now comes forward, ..... 57, 74  
 entreats Joanna to blot his name out of the book, 10, 72  
 Foley, Bruce, Webster and Joanna wait on him .. 23, 9  
 God declares his anger is kindled against Pomeroy, ..... 28; 58, 69, 72—29, 173—31; 348, 353  
 had not fortitude to bear persecution..... 57, 5  
 has burnt a true prophecy of himself, 23; 13, 15—28, 58  
 ..... 30; 245, 269  
 hath always treated J. with scorn and contempt, 60, 10  
 hath disregarded his God: ..... 28; 83—29, 174  
 hath no charity for the Lord..... 3, 111  
 hath not acted like Judas to betray Joanna in the letter of 1797..... 64, 23  
 he refuseth to answer any inquiries..... 63, 60  
 his art to procure Joanna's signature shewn, 23, 11—60, 9  
 his bad conduct to Joanna, elucidated..... 23, 15  
 his body not full of light ..... 58, 82  
 his character is gone: ..... 30, 251  
 his coffee-house friends called upon to answer for themselves ..... 58, 80

- POMEROY**, his conduct and unbelief shewn . . . . . 30, 268  
 his conduct to Joanna investigated, 25, 42—36, 54—57, 4  
 his conscience hath been bribed like the keepers, explained  
 . . . . . 25, 8  
 his drawing back described . . . . . 57, 10  
 his end will be wretched if he does not repent. . 30, 281  
 his error was caused by the Lord . . . . . 63, 52  
 his fall permitted by the Lord . . . . . 57; 23, 30  
 his first judgment of Joanna's writings, explained, 25, 139  
 his good and evil deeds, explained . . . . . 23, 67  
 his honour here is lost . . . . . 30, 254  
 his letter full of falsehood and lies . . . . . 28, 60  
 his letter of 1796 is now to be fulfilled . . . . . 59, 7  
 ——— to Mr. Bruce . . . . . 28, 54—58; 41, 76  
 his letter to Mr. Sharp . . . . . 28, 69—58, 57  
 his objections, answered. . . . . 59, 13  
 his preaching from John xii. 35. answered. . . . . 1, 7  
 his repentance and seeing his error in the end is a pro-  
 phesy put in the hands of the Bishops, which will be  
 fulfilled before this year hath an end. . 63, 38—64, 16  
 his saying "God will certainly bring Joanna to judg-  
 ment," answered. . . . . 58, 82  
 ——— "leave me out of the question," *ans.* . . 57, 40  
 his silence and conduct, answered . . . . . 63, 67  
 his thoughts on the communication of 97, compared to  
 the thoughts of the Jews concerning the gospel, 64, 12  
 his wrong judgment . . . . . 58, 30  
 Hows, ———, waits on him at Bodmin . . . . . 64, 6  
 if P. comes forward wonders will come on . . . . . 57 74  
 if P. will turn King's evidence, and tell who persuaded  
 him to deny his Lord and Master, the Lord will now at  
 the last forgive him, and cast the others; but if he will  
 not, they shall die together, and fatal will be their end,  
 . . . . . 24, 109  
 informed Joanna that a Bishop had wrote of the Révolu-  
 tion and death of the King of France 100 years before  
 it happened. . . . . 20, 31  
 informed Mrs. Taylor, Joanna was trifling with the Holy  
 Ghost . . . . . 57, 84  
 ——— that the Lord would take the stumbling-block  
 out of his way . . . . . 64, 5  
 invited by the Spirit to return unto the Lord and be for-  
 given. . . . . 23, 17  
 Joanna and Pomeroy's trial . . . . . 57, 17  
 ——— cautioned of his disguise. . . . . 1, 11  
 ——— condemned for adultery in prophaning the truth  
 with him . . . . . 23, 3  
 ——— entreats him to take care of his letters . . 59, 24



- POMEROY**, Joanna has suffered much from his anger; 10, 61  
 Joanna hath submitted to his judgment as Christ did to  
 Pilate's. .... 10, 73  
 Joanna ordered to go down stairs to him ..... 1, 10  
 ——— ordered to have her writings copied out and sent  
 to him. .... 1, 19  
 ——— have witnesses when she went to him,  
 explained. .... 63, 68  
 ——— write to him ..... 36, 97  
 Joanna's address to the public concerning him .. 10, 76  
 ——— feelings concerning the death of the Rev. Mr.  
 Pomeroy of Bodmin, answered. .... 60, 39  
 ——— of love and pity for him, answered, 57, 6  
 ..... 60, 42  
 ——— folly respecting the death of the Rev. Mr. P.,  
 shewn. .... 57, 71  
 ——— first judge, elucidated ..... 24, 110—25, 146  
 ——— inquiry concerning him, answered. .... 58, 75  
 ——— letter on the death of the Rev. Mr. P. of Bodmin,  
 ..... 57, 4  
 ——— letters to him, 10, 77—25, 7—28; 44, 55, 70  
 .... 58; 31, 42—59; 10, 12, 15, 17, 23, 25, 27, 29  
 ——— opinion concerning the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy's  
 death of Bodmin, answered ..... 57, 14  
 Joanna's reflexions on his conduct. .... 29, 179  
 Joanna's trial deferred 7 days for his sake. .... 25, 7  
 Joanna was commanded to contend with him by letters  
 to prove what his wisdom was. .... 58, 75  
 Joanna's writings could not have been fulfilled if he had  
 not fallen from his faith, explained. .... 57, 39  
 ——— went out by his judgment. .... 57, 5  
 ——— were offered to be given up to the judg-  
 ment of him ..... 25, 4  
 Jones, ———, ordered to go and deliver up his trust to him,  
 ..... 9, 18—23, 45  
 is a type of men. .... 31, 353  
 is given up till the awful trial in the end. .... 64, 18  
 it hath cost J. pounds to put writings in his hands, 28, 46  
 let him bring his 50 men ..... 36, 108—57, 63  
 let him now appear as judge. .... 58, 26  
 let him remember the eleven days ..... 59, 46  
 letters sent to him must be discerned ..... 57, 9  
 ——— returned ..... 63, 66  
 ——— shewing his conduct. .... 63, 61  
 letters to him from Mr. Foley, 28; 81, 84—58; 68, 71  
 Mr. J. Southcott, 23; 28, 63—Mr. Sharp, 28; 61, 74  
 58, 51—the twenty-four, 28, 75—58, 63—Miss Town-  
 ley ..... 28; 61, 70—58, 48, 58

- POMEROY**, like him men refuse to see the truth. . . . . 30, 245  
 must appear and answer for himself . . . . . 28, 73  
 ——— the whole to clear . . . . . 30, 266  
 must draw the sword, or give it up; he must bear the  
 cross if he will wear the crown . . . . . 60, 8  
 must perish with satan if he stands mute . . . . . 30, 250  
 must repent that e'er he betrayed Joanna's innocence,  
 . . . . . 30, 250  
 must see the book of the trial, and how thy trance is  
 placed before he can tell what anchor to fix to, 36, 66  
 nothing will awaken the ministers till he is awakened to  
 awaken them . . . . . 59, 17  
 no honour found in him. . . . . 23, 14  
 offers to assist in proving the writings, 1, 12—9, 45—23, 4  
 on the conduct of Pomeroy. . . . . 30, 240  
 ordered by the Lord to choose 24 to meet the 24 chosen  
 by the Lord. . . . . 28, 72  
 ——— to answer which way the truth is to be tried, 25, 6  
 ——— appear and answer for the sons of men, 36, 127  
 ordered to be called forward to answer between God and  
 his own conscience. . . . . 59, 45  
 ——— stand like Moses and hear his call. . . . . 1, 14  
 ——— the trial. . . . . 30, 252  
 placed two ways, explained. . . . . 57, 28  
 plagued, as he terms it, by the clergy at Exeter, 23; 10, 67  
 . . . . . 28, 47  
 prevails on Joanna to sign her name, explained. . . . . 23, 3  
 . . . . . 28, 48  
 prophecies concerning him for men to judge . . . . . 57, 6  
 ——— must be compared the differ-  
 ent ways they were spoken . . . . . 57, 40  
 prophecies put in his hand fulfilled. . . . . 59, 16  
 prophecies shewing where he stands on conditions, and  
 where he stands without conditions, explained, 57, 20  
 questioned concerning the Jews . . . . . 28, 50  
 reasons for love and anger in Joanna on account of him,  
 . . . . . 30, 241  
 refused assistance when called upon, explained. . . . . 57, 45  
 refused to give Joanna the sacrament . . . . . 23, 8  
 refuseth the truth. . . . . 34, 33  
 refuseth to do justice to God . . . . . 34, 39  
 remarks on the death of the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, of Bod-  
 min . . . . . 57, 4  
 reproved and advised to throw off his gown and quit the  
 pulpit . . . . . 28, 50  
 reproved by the Lord of Hosts. . . . . 28, 72  
 reproved for his conduct . . . . . 28; 50, 51  
 requested by Joanna to bring on her trial . . . . . 36, 45

POMEROY returned Joanna's sacrament ticket . . . .	23, 8
returns a letter unanswered . . . . .	24, 70
said, J. should warn of the rod before it fell, 36; 52, 54	
—— was a liar, deranged, and as mad as a March hare. . . . .	23, 31
said there were fifty righteous men in the land, 59, 28	
said to Joanna, "the Lord knows what you say as well as what you have written, and to these signs you and I must trust," . . . . .	9, 20
said to Joanna "why dont you have your writings proved, you will wait till you bring the sword, the plague, and the famine upon us" . . . . .	1, 19
said to Joanna, "you may write for everlasting, you may talk for everlasting, you may preach for everlasting, but nothing will move the clergy till fatal judgments come upon them" . . . . .	23, 6
said "'twas a disgrace to see his name stand with Joanna's." . . . . .	60, 9
satan came in P. to make him condemn his Lord, 30, 253	
satan caused his fall . . . . .	30, 281
satan worked on him to send B. Bruce a letter to break off his faith. . . . .	12, 24
seeks the praise of men more than the praise of God, . . . . .	28, 48
shall find that Joanna's writings are the wisdom of God, . . . . .	23, 17
shall know and tremble too before that God whom he called a devil . . . . .	23, 67
shewn the misery of his fallen state. . . . .	23, 66
signs put in his hand, explained . . . . .	55, 47
stands a judge for all men, explained. . . . .	63, 70
stands a type for all. . . . .	30; 251, 255—31, 354—34, 39
stands two ways, and will acknowledge his belief in thy visitation to be from God before the year ends, 60, 8	
suffering loss for burning the writings . . . . .	59, 51
tempted by ministers to draw back . . . . .	23, 36
—— Joanna to fall . . . . .	30, 250
the blame cast on him . . . . .	30, 264
the bishops and Pomeroy invited to come forward; 59, 4	
—— refuse to come forward . . . . .	59, 45
—— are applied to, to judge between him and Joanna . . . . .	59, 7
the bishops having refused to come forward, are not to do it now till his answer is given . . . . .	59, 46
—— to bring forward no minister but him, 58, 116	
the communication of 97 stumbled him, and therefore the Lord pitied him, explained. . . . .	61, 16
the days of Joanna's father prolonged for P. to shine 9, 35	

POMEROY, the deceitful dealings of <i>P. ans.</i> by the spirit,	28, 83
the end is come to try and prove the man	64, 17
the fall of <i>P. exp.</i> by the horse throwing his load,	36, 64
the faith of believers tried concerning the death of the	
Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, of Bodmin.	57; 19, 20
the first star that was lighted for man	36, 101
the foolish and wicked conduct of Pomeroy fully stated,	
	23, 38
the folly of those who said Joanna would bribe him to	
come forward.	60, 10
the friends not to trouble him any more.	64, 11
the great danger in which he stands, explained,	30, 253
the hornet's nest that stung Pomeroy, explained	23, 17
the letter put into his hand, a debt of trust, <i>exp.</i>	57, 26
the likeness of Pomeroy	34, 38
the Lord hath dealt with him as he did with Thomas,	
	59, 18
the Lord will be avenged of those shepherds that mocked	
him	23, 66
the ministers that mocked him called upon to answer	
for themselves.	58, 79
the mystery concerning him will be known in the end,	
	57, 40
the preaching of Pomeroy, answered.	1, 7
the shadow began in him.	36, 55
the shepherds have done like him.	30; 209, 281
the sign for him, explained.	60, 5
———of Pomeroy put in the bishops hand.	63, 52
the unbelief of Pomeroy	37, 46
there are thousands in the land like him.	30, 242
threatened with judgments if he doth not stand.	1, 14
three sheets of paper of Joanna's writing put into his	
hand	23, 4—28, 84
those who seek Joanna's overthrow, will feel a Pomeroy's	
doom.	30, 280
thought the communication of 97 alluded to a marriage	
union with him.	64, 4
'tis time for him and unbelievers to fear and tremble,	
	30, 266
to judge Joanna's writings alone	36, 55
told Joanna if her writings were not of the Lord he would	
stop her hand	9, 18
walked in the footsteps of his Master till he was thrown	
down by men	86, 55
was a true disciple till he became a denying Peter,	36, 55
warned of Bishop Buller's death 3d June	1796, 20; 4
	27—54, 11

- POMEROY** warned not to be a Judas and deny Christ, ..... 10, 64  
 what is given on conditions, and what is without conditions concerning him, must be discerned .... 57, 14  
 what the language of his heart will be ..... 60, 48  
 ——— Lord said of Pomeroy, "I would never give up the man," is all fulfilled ..... 57, 13  
 will be compelled to acknowledge the truth of what was put in his hands, ..... 60, 12  
 will be convinced of his error in the end ..... 64, 4  
 will be freed if he confesseth his guilt ..... 30, 254  
 will be tried and proved by the Lord ..... 60, 45  
 will blame his own conduct in what he hath done, and be convinced that the visitation is from the Lord 63, 60  
 will complete the work he hath begun, if he does not reject the Lord's offer of love ..... 60, 41  
 will fall in death ..... 57, 27  
 will fear and tremble ..... 30, 268  
 will never regain his honour ..... 25, 6  
 will P. resign, and let thee look for another who can bear to draw the spiritual sword for Christ, and maintain the spiritual fight? ..... 60, 7  
 will the rulers, &c. act like him? ..... 63, 64  
 with Pomeroy thou must end ..... 36, 34  
 useth every art to conceal the truth ..... 25, 5  
 ye can draw no judgment of what is to come concerning the sign that is placed for his repentance. .... 64, 17  
**POMP** and vanity of the great perish at the grave .. 60, 41  
**PONDERINGS** of Joanna's heart ..... 1, 14—see 20, 36  
 ..... 24, 5—28, 17—37, 23—57, 74—60; 14, 18  
**POOR** and humble shall receive the spirit of the Lord, ..... 36, 103  
 book printed for the poor ..... 17, 1  
 the distress of the poor wounds the Almighty's breast, 23, 109—see 8, 102—20, 35—23, 107—29, 142—36; ..... 50, 51, 95, 103, 129, 130—44, 16  
**POPES** are disagreeable to God ..... 9, 44—14; 57, 101  
 ..... 33, 509—36, 2  
**POPE'S** Messiah, recited ..... 64, 20  
**POPULAR** preachers admonished ..... 18, 32  
**POSSIBLE**, men are ready to believe things that are impossible, but will not believe things that are possible, 56, 8  
**POTTER**, the *p.* hath power over the clay, 11, 73—33, 483  
**POUND-HOUSE**, Joanna frightened at the *p.* ..... 12, 13  
**POWER**, a powerful *vis.* to Joanna described ..... 58, 3  
 believers stand only by the *p.* of the Lord 14, 87—36, 85  
 given to the devil to tempt Joanna ..... 12, 55  
 men's ruling with arbitrary power, explained .. 57, 31

- POWER**, satan declares what power he wanted in heaven, ..... 11, 26  
 satan says, he would sooner be in hell flames for ever,  
 than stoop to a power superior to his own. .... 11, 35  
 satan's power, elucidated ..... 11, 69  
 the coming of the Lord in power to redeem man; eluci-  
 dated ..... 24, 17  
 the great whore is the Roman power ..... 52, 43  
 the p. of evil will be swept away, 11, 127—32, 434—34, 18  
 ——— satan is only to tempt men to sin, 14, 87—15, 20  
 ——— darkness compared to the moon ..... 10, 92
- PRAY** for those who are tried and tempted. .... 14, 92  
 in your closets alone ..... 39; 69, 71  
 what man was taught to pray for, explained. .... 54, 16
- PRAYER**, Basil Wood's prayer mentioned. .... 20, 33  
 begin in prayer if you wish to be kept by the Lord, 11, 118  
 Carpenter's prayer alluded to. .... 26, 20  
 clergymen ordered to leave off their lies in prayer, 18, 23  
 every man must sign Joanna's prayer ..... 14, 27  
 for the King ..... 21, 25  
 God may be confined by prayer as birds are confined by  
 a cage ..... 15, 27  
 if men will pray for the Kingdom of the Lord to come,  
 as he commanded them to do, he will hear and answer  
 their prayers ..... 60, 36  
 Joanna hath wearied heaven with her prayers to know  
 the truth ..... 2, 58  
 Joanna's prayer ..... 19, 51—48, 22—54, 7  
 ——— for a new heart, answered .... 5, 205  
 ——— for mercy on a sinful nation. .... 36, 10  
 Joanna's prayer for satan's destruction, 3, 139—12, 27  
 ..... 19, 22—28, 28  
 ——— imploring the Lord to look down with  
 pity on man. .... 14, 27  
 ——— in claiming the promise ..... 25, 34  
 ——— in trouble with the answer. .... 36, 79  
 ——— on the fast day 1795 ..... 14, 24  
 ——— head of the list. .... 50, 12  
 ——— that the Lord would undertake her cause,  
 ..... 36, 26  
 ——— to avert the judgments ..... 36, 8  
 ——— to know if her writings were true, 19, 4  
 Joanna's prayer to know the Lord, and to be directed by  
 his voice. .... 1, 28  
 Joanna's prayer to the Lord to have pity on man and de-  
 stroy satan, answered. .... 44, 14  
 Joanna's prayer when the methodists had persuaded  
 Manley out of every belief, ..... 36, 36

- PRAYER**, private prayer recommended ..... 40, 122  
 public prayer, or private meetings, *exp.* 39, 71—41, 159  
 the Lord's prayer, *eluc.* 11, 98—13, 17—15, 12—16, 59
- PRAYERS**, as men search out the will of a man, so let them  
 search out the will of the Lord as revealed to Joanna,  
 then their prayers will excel the weapons of war, and  
 change the scenes of sorrow in this nation.... 60, 36  
 God cannot be honoured by the prayers of those who  
 deny him. .... 29, 112  
 long prayers and much speaking is not required, 39, 69  
 ..... 40, 121  
 men mock God in their prayers ..... 17, 16  
 no prayers or petitions of men have altered the decrees  
 of the Lord to Joanna ..... 60, 34  
 offered up for the harvests in 1799. .... 7, 10  
 of Joanna acceptable to God ..... 17, 18  
 of the church are well pleasing to God. .... 18, 22  
 of the church beautifully elucidated ..... 18, 11  
 of the church contradict one another ..... 18, 22  
 of the church no minister can explain ..... 18, 22  
 of the clergy and people shall rest on believers.. 21, 27  
 on the fast, answered. .... 21, 26  
 the prayers of the saints, explained. .... 46, 63  
 to lower the pride of the French, answered.... 36, 46
- PREACHERS**, a warning to preachers .. 19, 1—*see* 14, 105  
 18, 32—19, 3—20; 42, 62—30, 221—31; 294, 295,  
 322, 343—36; 99, 126—42, 207—46, 91—51, 14  
 ..... 56, 42—62, 27  
 called upon to explain the Gospel ..... 63, 36
- PREDESTINATION**, elucidated ..... 32, 477—50; 54, 74
- PRESENTS** sent to Joanna. .... 9; 7, 32—10, 59—28, 104  
 ..... 29, 142
- PRESCOTT**, Henry, commonly called Joseph, *see* an account  
 of the visions, &c. seen by him .... 14; 113, 114, 115  
 15; 6, 19; 23, 35, 48—16; 7, 9, 10, 35, 36; 37—20, 85  
 38; 2, 8, 10, 14, 15, 16, 21, 23—39, 65—40; 102, 103  
 ..... 41, 187—42, 209
- PRESERVATION**, creation and *p.* elucidated ..... 6, 246
- PRESUMPTION**, wickedness and apostacy of man. .... 7, 19
- PRIDE** brought on the fall of angels, 36, 32—*see* 7, 58—8;  
 65, 76—9, 25—14, 77—16, 69—29, 107—30, 256  
 36; 32, 37, 99, 103—38, 14—39, 64—58; 107, 108  
 ..... 59, 54
- PRIESTS** and bishops ordered to awake. .... 1, 28—11, 126  
 ..... 14, 52  
 and popes God will confound. .... 9, 44  
 a lesson for priests .... 18, 29—*see* 9; 17, 44—11, 126  
 13; 12—14; 53, 92—17, 25—23; 37, 40—31, 316  
 ..... 32; 448, 449—36, 126

- PRIESTLEY**, —, his letter to convert a Jew, *ans.* . . . 46, 89
- PRINCE**, believers are filled with raptures of joy to hear that the Prince of Peace will now be born. . . . 62, 41
- believers must stand and fight like princes . . . . . 9, 17
- Besley's saying, the time is past that Shiloh the Prince of darkness was to be born, *ans.* . . . . . 63, 21
- Christ is the Prince of Peace . . . . 2, 50—19, 42—24, 79
- our nation will crown. . . . 9; 42, 46
- how came satan a prince below? . . . . . 12, 21
- it is a blessing to be the reputed father of the Prince of Peace, for the child will be born to be that character, . . . . . 63, 41
- making war for their fathers, explained . . . . . 62, 17
- prophecies which have not been fulfilled of the Prince of Peace . . . . . 61, 20
- the black prince will not reign . . . . . 22, 6
- the Comforter, the Prince of Peace, which is coming as a child, must have his title entrusted to the adopted father . . . . . 64, 23
- the Comforter will be preferred as the Prince of Peace, . . . . . 62, 42
- the eyes of men's understanding will be opened when the Prince of Peace is come . . . . . 61, 32
- the heirs to be made princes. . . . . 8, 107
- the meaning of the Prince of Peace, explained. . . 61, 21
- the pride of Brothers in calling himself the Prince of Peace . . . . . 11, 121
- the Prince of Peace is born IN believers who have a strong faith. . . . . 62, 62
- the Prince of Peace is born to possess the throne of David . . . . . 62, 63
- the Prince of Peace is born to regain the promised land, which the Jews lost by their rebellion, 62, 63—63, 40
- the Prince of Peace will not be born for them that reject him. . . . . 62, 62
- the prince you'll find is near. . . . . 16, 19—65, 16
- the sealed shall be priests and princes . . . . . 9, 17
- what the Prince of Peace is to be born for, *exp.* 55, 22
- when a prince is born do men say "a new king is born," explained. . . . . 63, 56
- PRINT**, a description of Garrett's wonderful, *p. exp.* 26; 2, 4
- Dowland's book ordered to be put in print. . . . . 39, 59
- names of ministers ordered to be put in print. . . 20, 54
- no person to print Joanna's writings without her leave, . . . . . 4; 188, 192
- those who said Joanna prints for gain, answered, 4, 187
- PRISON**, sinners to remain in prison till the day of judgment, . . . . . 5, 211
- the Lord will break the prison doors, . . . . . 9, 23



- PRITCHARD, J. B.** one of the 24 elders, 25, 128—*see* 41 ;  
 ..... 145, 146, 147, 153
- PRIZE**, press towards the mark for the prize of the high  
 calling of God in Christ Jesus, elucidated.. 30, 283  
 they'll bring the prize to thee..... 36, 106
- PRODIGALS** invited to return..... 12, 32—57, 67
- PROFESSIONS** of the methodists ..... 36, 61
- PROFESSORS**, christian professors are blinder than the  
 heathens ..... 32, 398—47, 56  
 errors of *p.* of religion shewn ..... 55, 1  
 indignation appears strong in great professors .. 20, 53  
 of religion warned, reprov'd, and cautioned ..... 2, 82  
 ..... 32, 409—34, 50—52, 5—62; 33, 49  
 of the gospel particularly questioned, 19; 1, 15—52, 18  
 ..... 57, 43—62; 3, 67, 75—63, 12  
 the *p.* of religion don't read the scriptures, 34, 22—36, 16  
 ..... 62, 48  
 who and what the professors are, explained .... 60, 29
- PROMISE**, all must claim the woman's *p.* or perish here,  
 1, 16—2, 70—7, 15—8, 102—9, 41—14, 69—15; 17,  
 49, 53—16; 28, 45—17; 2, 16—25, 34—27, 8—28;  
 44, 90, 91—29; 118, 152, 154—30; 236, 257, 278  
 ..... 31; 351, 355, 359—35; 7, 25  
 a type of the promise kept back ..... 28, 33—30, 245  
 charity will gain the promise ..... 16, 23  
 Christ fell on the corner stone of promise. .... 29, 106  
 every promise stands on conditions .... 28, 24—30, 235  
 God's promise, elucidated, 1; 27, 28—2, 50—8; 65, 92  
 .... 14, 62—15, 49—16, 30—27, 9—28, 9—30, 229  
 32, 457—36, 43—37, 26—43; 7, 8—52; 39, 44—62, 10  
 made in the fall, compared and explained with the wo-  
 man's jointure in marriage..... 18, 42  
 made to the faithful to fight and overcome, 7; 16, 32  
 8, 65—9, 27—19, 51—20, 47—31, 345—32; 412, 423  
 ..... 33; 484, 520—36, 59—51, 44  
 made to the mother and bride, elucidated..... 28, 89  
 man was ready to fulfil the first promise, but now he  
 denies the last promise, and will not have the serpent's  
 head bruised ..... 52, 45  
 men have taken away the first promise that was made  
 them ..... 21, 3  
 the Jews and the nation must look to the promise, 61, 50  
 to whom was the promise made?..... 56, 56
- PROMISED** blessings will be given to those who seek them,  
 4, 173—7, 44—9, 16—11, 61—12; 23, 29, 73—15;  
 28, 55—16, 54—20, 91—21, 30—23, 89—24, 44  
 .... 25, 122—29, 121—30, 265—51, 39—57; 53, 59
- PROPERTY**, reports concerning Joanna's property, *ans.* 63, 4

- PROVIDENCE**, struggling in the womb of *p. eluc.*... 7, 33
- PROPHECIES** addressed to all nations, 9, 32—17, 9—57, 59  
are despised ..... 52, 6  
a warning to all men concerning Joanna's prophecies,  
5, 234—*see* 3, 97—5, 231—12, 16—14, 54—16, 66—17;  
9, 29, 39—18, 11—19, 58—20, 70—27, 6—31, 347  
34, 41—42, 212—51, 4—52, 33—57; 6, 40—59, 16  
many prophecies that have been fulfilled, 14, 123—44, 21  
49, 49—52, 29—56, 47—*see* 34, 41—54, 11—55, 35  
..... 60, 33  
were given for edifying the church. . . . 31, 362—33, 505
- PROPHETS**, Joanna the only prophet of the Lord. . . 31, 322  
priests make themselves false prophets ..... 31, 316  
the bad effect of trusting to false prophets, 31, 321—*see*  
7, 54—12, 15—13; 14, 18—21; 40, 42—23; 81, 83, 101  
28; 15, 17, 19—31; 295, 319, 322—33, 575—34, 45  
..... 47, 11—52, 26—53; 606, 607  
the main design of the prophets, elucidated. . . . 32, 447
- PROTECTION** in times of danger, 36, 44—*see* 6, 245—17, 30  
..... 21, 13—49; 15, 54, 61
- PROTESTANT** profession approved by the Lord, 2, 53—44, 40
- PROVERB**, every proverb will be made plain, 30, 236—*see*  
..... 6, 265—16, 27—25, 146—32, 405—52, 24
- PRUNED**, the branches must be pruned . . . . 33; 518, 525
- PUBLICANS** and harlots will enter the kingdom of heaven,  
before the scribes and pharisees, explained.. 60, 28
- PUNISHMENT**, every soul will be freed from *p.* . . . . 4, 156
- PURSE**, the Lord demands no man's purse, all must be done  
free ..... 38, 17

## Q

- QUARREL** between Cleeve and Parnell, 5, 237—9; 37, 40,  
of Carpenter's workmen ..... 38, 6  
the quarrels now are broken out ..... 36, 115—57, 69
- QUARTERS**, the four quarters, explained. . . 14, 113—37, 31
- QUEEN**, satan offers to make Joanna queen of hell, 11, 59
- QUESTIONS**, foolish questions should be avoided. . . 30, 275  
for cavillers to *ans.* 7, 1—*see* 3, 115—14; 1, 54, 61, 75,  
. . . 90—17, 4—30, 232—34, 27—55, 40—57, 50—62, 3  
important question answered ..... 3, 141  
select scriptural questions ..... 3, 122—7, 1—23, 102

## R

- RACE**, the bastard race, explained ..... 6, 269  
——— to be cut off. .... 7, 17
- RABSHAKEH**, J. King and his friends compared to Rabsha-  
keh and Sennacherib. .... 49, 66
- RAGS**, every land patched up with rags, explained, 57, 69  
put into the windows, explained ..... 36, 114—57, 68
- RAIN**, blood will run like rain ..... 9, 37

- RAIN**, prayers to stop the rain in 1799, 7, 10—*see* 11, 113  
 ..... 14; 40, 103, 104—21, 15
- RAINBOW**, beautifully elucidated ..... 15, 29
- RAM**, offered up by Abraham ..... 2, 90—3, 127  
 the ram (satan) will now be caught .. 16, 11—*see* 2, 90  
 ..... 20, 77—24, 120—57, 85
- RANSOM**, Christ our ransom paid. ... 6, 268—9, 6—11, 71  
 ..... 14, 37—20, 47—30, 277—35, 22
- RAP**, a loud rap on the table, explained. ... 19; 4, 12, 29
- RAZOR**, Joanna ordered satan to come no more with a razor  
 dipped in oil to cut her throat with. .... 11, 45
- REA**, Wm. one of the 24 elders. .... 25, 128
- READ** and examine your bibles. . 17, 20—*see* 9, 28—19, 49  
 ..... 26, 2—27, 19  
 hasty readers cautioned ..... 2, 65—3, 98—42, 212
- REAPERS**, the reapers do appear, 8, 108—23, 20—36; 73, 76
- REASON**, believers must call reason to their assistance,  
 ..... 37, 40  
 Christ condescends to reason with man .... 3; 103, 124  
 ..... 6, 242—14, 91—19, 20—20, 11
- REBECCA**, a type of the last days ..... 7, 33
- REBELLION** is as the sin of witchcraft. . 28, 72—*see* 4, 148  
 ..... 12; 11, 17—20, 65—28, 8—37, 27—39, 67  
 the *r.* in Ireland foretold ..... 14, 123—21, 26
- REBUKE**, as many as I love I rebuke, saith the Lord, and  
 this nation I have rebuked, as there are many in it  
 whom I love. .... 21; 1, 18  
 to the unbelieving clergy. .... 8, 81
- RECOMPENSE**, our recompense is near. ... 20, 71—32, 420
- RECONCILED**, the time when God will be *r.* to man, 3, 108  
 ..... 25, 113—31, 359
- REDEEM**, Christ will *r.* his sheep, 33, 573—*see* 1, 15—3, 107  
 9, 4—11, 99—14, 65—15, 10—20, 75—21, 21—24, 17
- REDEEMED**, England will be the first redeemed, 3, 98—9, 5  
 ..... 14, 75—18, 16—55, 16—57, 44  
 no man redeemed as yet, elucidated. .... 31, 355  
 the faithful will be redeemed, 33, 569—*see* 4, 165—10, 67  
 11, 108—16, 71—23, 95—25, 39—30, 452—40, 132  
 treasures for the redeemed, elucidated ..... 7, 15  
 when the earth will be redeemed, 9, 4—*see* 19, 67—22, 43  
 ..... 52, 24
- REDEMPTION**, a beautiful explanation of the redemption,  
 10, 82—11; 70, 107—25, 19—31, 356—43, 9—46, 85  
 cannot come till Christ hath freed the woman .... 9, 16  
 26, 17—*see* 8, 73—13, 8—17, 21—35; 23, 27—38, 44  
 ..... 50, 29  
 man hath no conception of the glorious change that will  
 take place at the redemption ..... 33, 562

- REDEMPTION**, man sealed for the day of *r.* 7, 34—16, 69  
*see* 3, 130—6, 278—11, 96—14; 2, 116—17, 4—19, 35  
 21; 2, 19—26, 14—28, 87—36, 43—37, 30—43, 62  
 ..... 47, 27—53, 600—60, 7  
 salvation is sure to them where redemption is promised,  
 ..... 33, 485  
 the creation and redemption, elucidated. . . . 34, 20—*see*  
 ..... 6, 276—8, 76—16, 44—24, 80  
 we cannot enter into the door of redemption, but through  
 faith in the true shepherd. . . . . 33, 572  
 what have those who boast of election to do with re-  
 demption. . . . . 33, 486  
 when the redemption is to commence, 9, 4—16, 34—*see*  
 7, 54—11; 70, 109—12, 70—13, 7—16; 16, 57—17, 7  
 20, 42—28, 7—30, 207—31, 344—33; 481, 557  
 ..... 35, 27—53, 601—56, 33—63, 13
- REIGN** of Christ, elucidated. . . . . 14, 118—30, 287  
 of David, explained. . . . . 23, 49—28; 10, 33  
 satan's first reign, explained. . . . . 28, 30
- REFRESHING**, times of refreshing, *exp.* . . . 32, 237—62, 26
- RELIGION**, a type of great professors of religion. . 36, 17  
 errors of the professors of religion. . . . . 55, 1  
 God hath been merciful to England on account of the  
 Protestant religion. . . . . 44, 40  
 is not fashionable, nor applauded by the world. . 30, 209  
 many build their religion on the "teaching of others,"  
 elucidated. . . 20, 37—*see* 19; 1, 15—34, 50—53, 605  
 ..... 57, 43—62, 24  
 true religion now is gone . . . . . 14; 84, 105  
 types of great professors of religion. . . . . 36, 16  
 you must gain true religion, and prepare for the Lord,  
 ..... 20, 42
- RELIGIOUS** society for the suppression of vice, reprov'd,  
 ..... 21; 28, 43—*see* 28, 49—49, 15—53, 606
- REMEMBER** me in thy Father's Kingdom, *exp.* . . . 22, 85
- REMNANT**, a remnant of all will be saved. . . . . 33, 484
- REPENT**, God will forgive those who repent. . . . 32, 472  
 joyful consolation for repining sinners. . . . . 60, 29  
 ruin will come on England unless they *r.* . . . . 21, 21  
 swiftly *r.* or you must fly with speed . . . 15, 41—25, 117
- REPENTANCE** will come too late to thousands . . . 5; 211  
 ..... 22, 25—*see* 15, 27—32, 445
- REPORTS**, false reports answered . . . . . 16, 63—23, 3
- REPROBATION** and election, *eluc.* . . . 11, 126—33; 482, 571  
 ..... 36, 36—47; 18, 36, 37—51, 8—56, 33  
 is begun by man . . . . . 12, 18—14; 56, 75  
 the reprobate is the devil . . . . . 47, 31—62, 29
- RESOLUTIONS** on the truth of the mission. . . . . 25; 48, 79

- REST**, the thousand years' rest, *eluc.* 14, 118—30, 213—*see*  
 ..... 16, 30—33, 541—59, 38
- RESTITUTION** of all things, beautifully *eluc.* ..... 30, 238
- RESURRECTION**, Christ the *r.* of the life, *eluc.* ..... 33, 573  
 ..... 22, 25—25, 85
- REVEALED**, who is the son of man that is to be revealed?  
 explained. .... 61, 51—62; 24, 67—63, 12—64, 13
- REVELATIONS**, all the bible will be *exp.* by the *r.*... 14, 89  
 no man can explain the revelations. .... 6, 283—7, 36  
 the marriage in the revelations is earthly. .... 58, 15  
 the mystery of the *r.* sealed up from man, *exp.*... 51, 31  
 the revelations are placed for types and shadows of the  
 end ..... 60, 35  
 the vials in the revelations, explained. .... 14, 80  
 the visions in the revelations, explained. .... 62, 69  
 to be given in the end, explained. .... 63, 12  
 when the revelations break the end is at hand.. 57, 73
- REVENGE** and murder must go with satan ..... 11, 99
- REWARD** and recompense, elucidated.. 30, 273—32, 420  
 ..... 44; 41, 45
- RIBBONS** shew the victory. .... 4, 166—14, 51
- RICH**, the poor are as full of unbelief as the rich.. 20, 35  
 the pride of the rich and great, who never honoured the  
 Lord, must come down. .... 36, 32  
 through unbelief the rich will starve and die. .... 12, 54
- RICHES** have wings and fly away ..... 59, 55  
 the great enemy of Christ's kingdom. .... 33, 530
- RIDER**, God will not spare horse nor rider.. 8, 82—20, 5
- RIGHT** hand cut off, or right eye plucked out. .... 20, 7
- RIGHTEOUS**, Christ will be ashamed of the self-righteous,  
 ..... 20, 18  
 fifty righteous men shall prevail over the powers of hell,  
 ..... 12, 117—16, 70—17, 51  
 men ordered to appear. .... 16; 9, 21  
 saints and self *r.* reprov'd... 12, 33—14, 80—30, 236  
 souls conducted by angels to the realms of bliss, 15, 14  
 the righteous judge stands at the door. .... 14, 126  
 ——— will be ten thousand times more enlight-  
 ened at the day of judgment than they were at their  
 death ..... 11, 109
- RIGHTEOUSNESS** of the Lord revealed. .... 44, 40  
 the sun of righteousness is come. .... 14, 38—17, 56  
 those who say they are saved by their own righteousness,  
 answered. .... 62, 23
- RIGSBY**, —, his conduct shewn... 22; 16, 21—24, 55
- RING** cast into the sea, and found in the belly of the fish, &c.  
 ..... 22; 82, 83, 86, 89  
 given to Joanna, set with blue stones. .... 22, 46

- RING**, Joanna ordered to put on three rings. . . . . 24, 115  
 the marriage ring appears. . . . . 7; 48, 53  
 the ring and new clothing is come . . . . . 12, 33  
 the rings of faith are murdered by satan, *exp.* . . . 22, 73  
 the ring taken from Belinda. . . . . 22, 26  
 the seal compared to the marriage ring . . . . . 20, 75  
 the stone that is fallen out of the ring. . . . . 22; 45, 46  
 vision of the candle, bowl, ring, &c. . . . . 61; 55, 58
- RINGING** of the parish bells, a type . . . . . 3, 127
- RIOT**, parable of the riot at Campion's execution. . . 2, 87
- RIVER**, all may drink of Jordan's river. . . . . 14, 72  
 the river and the bank, elucidated . . . . . 20, 50
- ROBBERS**, those that wish for seals without true faith are  
 thieves and robbers. . . . . 27, 6—51, 19
- ROBERTS**, —, like his words in men shall be, 23, 83—58, 84
- ROBES** and christening caps all must put on. . . . . 58, 18  
 of white for believers . . . . . 9, 25—16, 40  
 prepared for the child . . . . . 62, 62
- ROBSON**, Rev. his conduct shewn. . . . . 25, 18
- ROCK**, all must build upon the rock of ages, 5, 196—14, 77  
 20; 84, 86—30, 273—33; 443, 485—57, 66—  
 . . . . . 59; 39, 48  
 Christ saith, "my flesh must be your food, your rock to  
 build upon" . . . . . 24, 120  
 of defence to them that believe, *exp.* . . . 33, 485—36, 49  
 on which the church is to be built . . . . . 8; 100, 102  
 see the rock where all is spilt . . . . . 14, 76  
 stumbling stone and rock of offence, elucidated, 33, 484
- ROD**, Christ is the rod that shall the seas divide . . 12, 15  
 fear the r. and him that hath appointed it, 32, 457—57, 61  
 of Moses, to swallow up the false prophets. . . . . 12, 17  
 the Man-Child shall rule the nations with a rod of iron,  
 . . . . . 7, 32—12, 111—30, 270  
 the rod hangs, hovering over, your land. . . . . 36, 53  
 the rod of iron, beautifully elucidated . . . . . 52, 44  
 the rod of strength, explained. . . . . 63, 45
- ROLLING** stone set as a sign. . . . . 29, 168—37, 24—42, 231  
 . . . . . 44, 29
- ROMAN-CATHOLICS**, all their gods will be pulled down,  
 . . . . . 9, 44  
 Arians and Calvinists all wrong. . . . . 33; 509, 513  
 Arians and Calvinists placed and compared with Brothers,  
 . . . . . 47, 20  
 a warning to the Roman Catholics. . . . . 9, 44—44, 38  
 error of the Roman Catholics, trusting in man for pardon,  
 explained. . . . . 33; 481, 509, 521—47, 44—62, 30  
 Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Catholics will have  
 the truth proved the ensuing year. . . . . 60, 47

- ROMAN-CATHOLICS** prevent people from believing the bible. . . . . 33, 511  
 priests or unjust stewards, called to a strict account, 9, 44  
 religion disagreeable to God. . . . . 9, 44  
 scriptures placed by the Roman Catholics to themselves, . . . . . 47, 44  
 the faith of the Roman Catholics, who believe they shall be saved by the pardon of the Pope, is equally good with the Calvinists, who believe they are to be saved by election. . . . . 33, 481  
 their pride compared to that of the pharisees. : 33, 524  
 the Roman bands England cannot support, 3; 125, 126  
**ROME**, God will conquer all the bloody whores of Rome, . . . . . 9, 53—3, 143  
 must shake in the end. . . . . 4, 180—49, 52—55, 14  
 the great whore is the Roman power . . . . . 52, 43  
**ROPE** of sand, explained . . . . . 21; 42, 47, 48  
 ministers compared to a rope of sand: . . . . 57; 86, 87  
**ROOT**, axe laid to the root, which is the devil, 2, 63—11, 126  
 12, 101—16, 57—17, 17—26, 11—28, 11—33, 481  
 Christ is the root, believers are the branches, 15, 50—24, 39  
 how can the branch grow out of the root, without the spirit and the bride. . . . . 61; 16, 39  
 the Lord will leave neither root nor branch. . . . 32, 447  
 the root must be cut off and die away, like a grain of wheat, explained . . . . . 61, 42  
**ROSE**, the three shepherds compared to three roses, 15, 23  
 . . . . . 26, 27  
**RUBBISH** in Joanna's writings, elucidated. . . . . 12, 85  
**RUIN**, nothing can save England from ruin but Joanna's writings. . . . . 14, 102—25, 102  
**RULERS**, who are the rulers of the kingdom, *exp.* 12, 38  
**RUST** and canker in the grain . . . . 7, 14—27, 12—36, 66  
**RUSTLING** winds, elucidated. . . . . 10, 69  
 S  
**S**, thou blottest the S and so it must be . . . . . 14, 96  
**SABBATH**, blind man healed on the sabbath day . . 33, 563  
 of one thousand years rest and peace, *exp.* . . . . 30, 213  
 or seventh day, will soon appear . . . . . 7, 37  
**SACRAMENT**, an elucidation of the sacrament. . . . . 3, 98  
 20, 67—24, 121—25, 132—31, 313—33, 541—40, 115  
 . . . . . 48, 13—50, 41—51, 18  
 refused to Joanna and believers, 19, 30—23, 51—28, 47  
 . . . . . 50, 79  
**SACRIFICE**, no s. equal to obedience . . . . 29, 183—37, 27  
 . . . . . 38, 6—see 24, 120—29, 175  
**SAINTS** and men must judge angels. . 3, 142—6; 241, 244  
 . . . . . 9, 28—14, 7—23, 78—33; 506, 514, 521

- SAINTS** and sinners can't agree ..... 12, 82  
 happiness of departed saints, explained, 15, 15—32, 452  
 many saints will doubt ..... 12, 33  
 thousands of saints in heaven, like saints below, wish to  
 strike the serpent dead. . . 32, 399—*see* 4, 155—11, 99  
 ..... 12, 33—14, 84—16, 45—32, 410—46, 67
- SALT**, Lot's wife turned into a pillar of salt ..... 7, 52  
 parable of the man who stole salt. .... 21, 37
- SALVATION**, Christ came from the woman to bring *s.* to  
 man, 3, 124—14; 69, 85, 106—15; 46, 50—31, 344  
 ..... 44, 40—50, 24—56, 37  
 is sure to them where redemption is promised. . . 33, 485  
 on the sun and moon, &c. answered .... 56, 11—61, 35  
 sealed in Joanna's books ..... 36, 104  
 the horn of salvation ..... 22, 60—32, 392  
*this* is the day of *s.* if they will hear. .... 59, 38  
 those who believe in *s.* without redemption compared to  
 Eli's sons ..... 30, 207
- SALVE**, Brown's salve, *exp.* ..... 22; 48, 50—43, 67
- SANCTUARY**, gate of the *s.* *eluc.* ..... 31; 377, 378  
 judgments will begin at the sanctuary ..... 59, 6
- SAND**, the rope of *s.* *exp.* 21; 42, 47, 48—23, 76—57; 86, 87
- SANDS**, Joanna informed that her *s.* was nearly run, 58, 4
- SANDERSON**, —, his conduct shewn, 23; 79, 80, 81, 84,  
 ..... 101, 108
- SATAN**, a catalogue of his pleasures. .... 11, 37  
 accuseth the sons of men daily. .... 12, 22  
 acknowledges Joanna's writings to be like the bible, 11, 11  
 afflicts Joanna with sickness. .... 12, 57  
 a friend to *s.* turned out of the room at Leeds .. 20, 18  
 agrees to stand or fall by election. .... 11, 36—19, 22  
 all that join with *s.* shall fall. .... 8, 79—12, 26—28, 23  
 ..... 37, 33  
 all that is evil is from the devil ..... 11, 55  
 always did this kingdom claim. .... 8, 102  
 — works by instruments ..... 10, 95  
 and apollyon, both answered ..... 12, 35  
 — are cast ., ..... 12, 54  
 a new gallows shall come for *s.* 12, 51—22, 79—24, 101  
 answered by the spirit of truth. .... 12, 70  
 answer to the person who enquired, why God created  
 the devil? ..... 19, 55—43, 26  
 a parable and type for satan's end ..... 22, 73  
 appeared a coward at first. .... 6, 253  
 — in Judas to bruise the heel of Christ .. 11, 99  
 — to Eve as an angel of light. .... 6, 252  
 appears in man to tempt Joanna ..... 24, 5  
 arguments of the woman against satan ..... 6, 251



SATAN, as Isaiah was sawed in two, so will God saw in	
sunder satan's power from man .....	15, 35
as king, compared to the bramble .....	12, 30
asks for power to try Joanna's obedience, and declares	
he will make her an atheist .....	36, 70
as s. disputed against Job, so he hath against all men,	
and brought on sore broils of affliction upon all man-	
kind .....	12, 3
assaults Joanna for ten days .....	8, 88
as the blood of Abel cried for vengeance against Cain, so	
does the fall of the woman cry for vengeance against	
the devil, her betrayer .....	17, 21
as worms breed in wood, so sin breeds in the devil,	
.....	19, 55—43, 19
a type of men and devils. ....	6, 284—28, 37
a vision of the binding of satan .....	4, 164—50, 18
axe laid to the root to cut off the devil....	2, 63—17, 17
begs the people to crown him king. ....	12, 28
believers only will live to see s. or the powers of dark-	
ness chained down. ....	15, 23
blame cast by the woman on satan. ....	6, 251—12, 20
blasphemy of s. to Joanna for ten days .....	1; 33, 34
.....	4, 163—11, 5
bond of marriage, how broken with regard to s. ....	11, 76
breaks in upon Joanna with violence. ....	23, 18—24, 36
broke the peace of the woman .....	7, 43
by art made the Jews to err .....	14, 102
by some was pronounced king in heaven .....	4, 148
calls Joanna "a whining devil" .....	11, 23
———"Lucifer, son of the morning" ....	11, 42
came first in the serpent, now in the man .....	26, 10
candle of the devil is gone out. ....	11, 61
cannot betray Joanna's innocence .....	43, 57
cannot command one blessing. ....	11, 38
cannot deny the justice of God, either in Creation or	
Preservation .....	11, 59
casting out of floods, elucidated .....	12, 111
cast out of heaven .....	4, 148
cast the blame on God. ....	7, 43
chained, Prescott's vision. ....	16, 36
challenged by the woman. ....	6, 253
Christ came to die that s. might feel the blow. .	29, 134
——hath suffered, and s. must suffer .....	34, 48
——is come in the woman to reprove s. .	12, 3—22, 79
——to conquer satan. ....	12, 26
——says "I am the Abel, satan is the Cain" .	15, 35
——'s coming to destroy s. power, <i>exp.</i> .	24, 17—57, 38
Christians deceived and misled by s. <i>eluc.</i> .....	44, 45

SATAN compared to a criminal, elucidated .....	12, 99
compared to a king who thought he was God and became lice .....	12, 40
the French nation .....	14, 6
complains against Joanna .....	11, 26—15, 3
condemned through the woman .....	30, 278
dares Bruce or Foley to rob him of the time allowed him, .....	11, 30
days of vengeance designed for the devil .....	12, 33
death of sin and satan, explained .....	5, 210
deceives men by lies .....	36, 34
the fallen angels .....	12, 19
declares he hath millions of money for those who vote for him .....	11, 40
declares his bounds are unlimited, and that none can destroy his power .....	11, 15
declares his hatred to woman .....	11, 72
what power he wanted in heaven .....	11, 26
denies being ever formed by God .....	12, 20
destroys the happiness of the husband and wife ..	22, 7
destruction must come upon s. ....	37, 55
digs a pit for himself .....	29, 168
discovers his cloven foot .....	11, 40
does not know how the Lord means to visit the nations, or what he means to do upon the earth. ....	31, 324
doth not approve of the parables that are brought against him .....	23, 19
dwells in the moon .....	10, 94
enmity between his seed and the woman's, 13, 7—17, 21 .....	19, 19—29, 118—37, 60—38, 43—43, 76—44, 55
envied man for the woman's sake .....	2, 51
every name that is entered for his destruction, is a spear in his heart, .....	17, 43
fall before man was created .....	32, 412
fully proved .....	4, 148—5, 222—23, 22—28, 22
first commandment broke by satan .....	52, 4
gained his power by woman at first .....	3, 104
God declares who are the witnesses against s. ..	22, 79
offers pardon to s. on conditions .....	13, 37
's fury will fall on s. and his friends. ..	2, 62—11, 97
.....	12, 73—17, 12—30, 203
judgment passed on satan .....	7, 45
love, and satan's hatred shewn .....	11, 78
goes from his word .....	11, 62
grace taken from man by satan .....	3, 105
had greater power over Joanna than he had over Job, .....	12, 4
had satan known the mysteries he would soon destroy the land, .....	11, 91

- SATAN had permission to appear personally, and answer for himself ..... 11, 3—12, 5  
 has power as a god of this world ..... 4, 150  
 ——— to tempt Joanna ..... 12, 55  
 has reigned on the earth triumphant ..... 7, 45  
 hath carried his jesting too far ..... 12, 5  
 hath done a thing which will never be forgiven, 12, 73  
 hath felt his blow, explained ..... 25, 106  
 hath had his time and will, 6, 251—16, 11—24, 9—28, 9  
 hath killed both God and man ..... 12, 34  
 hath no power to create life, explained ..... 62, 53  
 hath not long to reign ..... 16, 16  
 hearts and hands must join for his destruction .. 17, 44  
 he that refuseth to sign for his destruction is a worshipper  
 of the beast ..... 35, 29  
 hell from beneath is moved for satan. ... 11, 41—12 71  
 his account of an evil spirit that loved Joanna. ... 11, 8  
 his accusation against Job, Abraham, Jacob, and Joseph,  
 answered ..... 54, 40  
 his angels now shall be destroyed. .... 12, 26  
 his anger is kindled against Joanna for sealing his de-  
 struction and man's redemption ..... 11, 19  
 his appearance in Herod, elucidated ..... 12, 26  
 his artful working with Joanna ..... 58, 11  
 his arts and lies are as many as his power is great, 3, 105  
 ..... 54, 9—59, 56  
 his arts in the fall made to cast him ..... 30, 252  
 his arts with men and angels, explained ..... 51, 32  
 his band must be cut asunder ..... 32, 451  
 his character given by the Lord ..... 12, 31  
 his crown turned upside down ..... 14, 5  
 his description of Christ and himself ..... 11, 6  
 his destruction is near ..... 12, 35—19, 17—31, 368  
 his dispute with the woman, elucidated ..... 11, 33  
 his drudgery done in Christ's livery .. 10, 91—26, 22—  
 ..... 31, 322  
 his end must come from man ..... 16, 30  
 his fetters will be broke, and sinners freed .... 60, 29  
 his friends compared to the subjects of the King of  
 France ..... 11, 37  
 his friends' folly shewn ..... 11; 5, 11, 75—12, 40  
 his fury will fall on mockers ..... 16, 17—34, 2  
 his gods of gold are now made known .. 11, 36—12, 39  
 his head will be bruised by having the names of those  
 who sign for his destruction bound on it. 17, 43—see  
 ..... 8, 82—16, 8—25, 18—33, 548—36, 59  
 his host must fall like Pharaoh's ..... 7; 17, 18  
 his kingdom and the moon must pass away .... 1, 37—  
 ..... 5, 222—14; 2, 109—17, 51

SATAN, his legs shall be taken away .....	12, 51
his light is darkness .....	19, 59
his likeness in man .....	42, 233
his malice against God and the woman <i>eluc.</i> 2, 51—58, 30	
— is greater than his power .....	11, 3
his only power is in tempting men to sin, 15, 20—62, 53	
his overthrow, beautifully elucidated. ... 14, 86—16, 72	
his pleading, "let men be tried, and they would rebel,"	
answered. ....	54, 41
his power, elucidated. . 7, 47—11, 69—12; 10, 44, 117	
15; 20, 54—16, 16—27, 4—29, 129—36, 33—45, 15	
his power over mad people, explained. ....	61, 46
his rebellion in heaven. ....	4, 148—12; 11, 17
his reign fixed for six thousand years .....	4, 152
—in man, elucidated. ....	12, 21
his reproof to mockers and unbelievers .....	16, 17
his seat is in the moon .....	10, 92
his sentence fixed, beautifully elucidated, 3, 107—19, 17	
.....	37, 61
his victories are past. ....	7, 18
his wisdom will appear in man. ....	4, 161
his working with men .....	38, 21—54; 27, 41
in disguise is come to lead God's flock astray. .	16, 11
informed how he may pacify the anger of God. .	12, 35
informs the fallen angels that he created them. .	12, 20
in satan's form, men will go to Joanna .....	58, 115
invisible things shall become visible when satan is de-	
stroyed. ....	30, 211
is a thief in ambush .....	12, 51
is caught in his own trap .....	11, 63—29, 168
is come to the ewe-lamb .....	12, 43
is roaring in the hearts of men. ....	32, 429
is tempting man at last, as he tempted Eve at first, 20, 72	
is the beast to be offered up for sin .....	19, 116
is the great accuser of mankind .....	12, 23
is the ram that must be caught at last. ....	2; 85, 90
is the ravening wolf that will devour many ....	20, 69
is to be conquered and his kingdom destroyed, <i>eluc.</i> 9, 5	
is very powerful in every land .....	28, 11
is working in the hearts of men to publish lies against	
God. ....	52, 33
it is by thunder satan will fall .....	14, 74
justice hath now overtaken satan. ....	11, 63
knows his doom .....	17, 52—25, 115
laughs at the threatenings of God .....	11, 57
like a dog satan steals the sheep. ....	5, 211
like Ahasuerus Christ will appear, and make satan feel	
the gallows. ....	15, 35

SATAN, like Jezebel, stole the seal.....	12, 24
like Sodom now shall feel the flame.....	7; 52, 53
made the heavens unclean.....	4, 148—12, 40
makes men act with cruelty.....	60, 21
man and woman must cast the blame on satan....	7, 44
.....	8, 76—29, 121
man is as easily deceived by the devil, as the woman was,	
.....	9; 27
—must bruise satan's head.....	17, 43
—receives directions from God to drive s. off..	8, 66
—shall sing the destruction of satan through eternity,	
.....	15, 42
—set as a type of satan.....	28, 21
—'s opinion concerning s. being chained down,	35, 51
may be forgiven if he will repent.....	12, 7
—begins to fear, for now his doom is cast....	30, 261
men and devils must bend to the sceptre of God,	29, 101
men drunk with barley or with satan's power....	36, 66
men's longing for satan's destruction, is satisfactory to	
God.....	31, 339
must be bound if he pursues the sealed people..	11, 115
.....	19, 45
must be chained for the woman.....	16, 70
must be condemned by man and woman, 3, 104—14,	27
must enter the field and answer for himself, after Joanna	
returns from her trance.....	23, 22
must fall and all his friends.....	4, 167—8, 79—9, 27
.....	16, 51—17, 20—26, 12—29, 151
must henceforth be mute.....	1; 17
must not rob the house of God.....	11; 71
must not tempt the sealed.....	7, 53
must perish in the sinner's room.....	19, 28
must stand his trial by the woman's hand.....	11, 88
must suffer because Christ hath suffered.....	34, 48
never made man, therefore he shall not live with man,	
.....	12, 52
never to be forgiven.....	12, 73
never to fall if he'll act like Joanna.....	12, 7
never was a husband.....	12, 47
no foreknowledge possessed by satan, exp. 8, 76—29, 121	
now is cast.....	22, 4
now must like the Romans fall.....	12, 46—29, 183
now shall feel that curse from Christ which Noah cast on	
his son.....	15, 35
now the murdering Cains we see in satan doth appear,	
.....	22, 8
offered pardon if he'll repent and fear God.....	12, 7
offers to be Joanna's friend.....	11; 9, 11

SATAN ordered to call home his friends after the Lord hath	
had one year to seal his own .....	12, 54
or man to pay for all .....	11, 99
or moon, to be under Joanna's feet .....	10, 92
our every guilt from satan came .....	9, 39
permitted to afflict Joanna for seven days .....	12, 55
——— go to Brothers as an angel of light, 11, 111	
——— take advantage of Joanna concerning her	
father's death, explained .....	54; 5, 8
persecuted the woman .....	43, 78
Pharaoh was a type of the devil. ....	12, 15
preserved for the last day's punishment .....	12, 70
proved a liar by two witnesses. ....	22, 78
pursues Joanna as close as Pharaoh pursued Moses, 19, 10	
pursues the sealed people by temptations, 18, 39—34, 56	
questions concerning the existence of satan, <i>ans.</i> 19, 55	
refuseth to accept of mercy .....	11, 64
reproved by the Spirit .....	11, 61
———, cast, and condemned . . . . .	12, 65
robs man of happiness .....	6, 277
said men should be as gods, explained .....	36, 34
saith he hath no God but himself .....	11, 64
says, he is betrayed by a cursed woman .....	11, 63
——— come to ask pardon of God and Joanna, 11, 53	
——— will bring in a bill against God, and shame him	
to his face .....	11, 29
says, he would sooner be in hell flames for ever than stoop	
to a power superior to his own. ....	10, 35
says, if his reign is short it shall be powerful . . . .	11, 29
says, it is as well to be killed for an old sheep as a young	
lamb. ....	11, 53
says, the curse was laid on the serpent, not on him, 11, 63	
says, the world hath approved of all his ways. ....	11, 35
shall be bound by his own bonds .....	12, 48
shall be chained to his den, 12, 82—14; 39, 74—16, 47	
..... 24; 16, 18, 70—34; 6, 8	
shall be conquered here. ....	8, 106
shall feel the justice of God. ....	12, 21
shall not miss the curse. ....	25, 84
shall take no more than his own .....	14, 47
sin brought into the world by the devil. ....	33, 548
sinners will be freed from satan's power .....	4, 156
sold his birth-right in heaven .....	7, 33
some believers will die to shame the devil, <i>exp.</i> 20, 76	
some men publicly dispute the existence of the devil,	
.....	51, 10
steals the lambs .....	36, 33
summoned to answer for himself .....	12, 70

SATAN tells Joanna that she hath carried the jest too far,	11, 11
tempts Joanna to disobey the Lord, explained . .	24, 98
tempts man to commit every crime . . . .	2, 99—3, 105
.....	13, 6
the anger of the Lord against satan shewn. ....	30, 247
the arts of the devil never last long. ....	22, 47
the binding of satan, <i>eluc.</i> .....	19, 23
the blasphemy of s. against God and Christ . . . .	1, 33
the bond is made to loose man and bind satan . .	19, 45
—— of marriage, how broke with regard to satan,	
.....	11, 76
the corner stone shall grind his head like powder,	29, 105
the crocodile, a type of the devil .....	4, 171
the curse must fall on s. . . . .	16, 44—25, 84—35, 30
the day of vengeance to condemn the devil is near,	22, 6
the deceiver of fallen angels was satan .....	12, 19
the devil broke in upon Joanna in a wonderful manner,	
explained. ....	23, 18
the devil is a complete fiery serpent. ....	11, 49
—— is in the moon .....	10, 84
—— is the universal enemy to God and man, 25, 81	
—— learns from men. ....	11, 83
—— must be chained down when we have Abra-	
ham's faith . .	3, 127—8, 79—13, 7—16, 47—52, 15
—— will come in man instead of the serpent now,	
.....	24, 4
the end of satan's power over this world, <i>exp.</i> . . .	53, 585
the fall of Buonaparte will shew how satan is to be de-	
stroyed. ....	16, 60
the father of lies is the devil .....	20, 72
the fire of God's anger will destroy all the works of the	
devil. ....	22, 80
the first murderer was satan .....	12, 21
the fool, satan, answered according to his folly . .	12, 70
the great fish Leviathan, compared to the devil, explained,	
.....	29, 106
the great accuser of the brethren will be cast down,	
.....	14, 86
the infamy of the devil in heaven was the cause of the	
creation .....	12; 18, 21
the Lord will destroy satan and make an end of sin,	
.....	60; 27, 38
the malice of s. was kindled against Joanna for laughing	
at his threatenings, despising his words, and mocking	
him to his face .....	19, 21
the murderer of man will be cast. ....	22, 3—28, 12
the old prophet, a type of satan .....	28, 19

- SATAN, the perfect likeness of the devil given . . . . 52, 19  
 the pig cast alive into the furnace, a type of the devil,  
 . . . . . 15, 5  
 the power of *s.* will be strong in sinners. . 14, 87—35, 51  
 the ram caught in the thicket, a type of the devil, 2, 90  
 . . . . . 3; 127  
 the rod of Herod to fall on satan . . . . . 12, 26  
 the sealed are to be preserved from the arts of satan,  
 . . . . . 24, 50—44, 40  
 the seed of the woman to bruise satan's head . . . . 13, 7  
 . . . . . 19, 19—29, 118  
 the serpent or devil, compared to a serpent in a foreign  
 nation . . . . . 52, 19  
 the sword of heaven is drawn against the devil . . 17, 51  
 the third and last woe is for the devil . . . . . 3, 129  
 the time is at hand when satan will be destroyed, 32, 447  
 the trumpet now must sound for satan's fall . . . . 15, 41  
 the type of satan being cast. . . . . 9, 39  
 the voice of *s.* is horror, destruction, malice, &c. . 11, 39  
 the woman is a type of Christ and a type of the devil,  
 . . . . . 11, 127  
 the woman's hand brings satan's rod, 12, 51—19; 19, 64  
 . . . . . 20, 49  
 the working of satan in the hearts of men, *eluc.* . . 52, 3  
 the world, the flesh, and the devil, compared to gates,  
 . . . . . 52, 47  
 the yawning of cats compared to the yawning of hell  
 when satan is bound . . . . . 19, 20  
 they that wish satan to remain, shall go and remain with  
 him . . . . . 20, 69  
 there is a world in the moon where *s.* dwells . . . . 10, 94  
 those who choose satan for their master will fall with  
 him. . . . . 30, 233  
 those who say, satan guides *this woman's hand*, com-  
 manded to say where God is, whose flaming eye sur-  
 veys the hearts and thoughts of all before they spring,  
 . . . . . 15, 40  
 threatens to destroy Joanna. . . . . 11; 11, 14, 21, 22, 27  
 . . . . . 19, 21—24, 52  
 'tis time for men and devils to fear . . . . . 28, 32  
 ——— satan's moon to abate. . . . . 11, 57  
 to be let loose after 1,000 years. . . . . 3, 115—23, 112  
 wants to bring forward parables to clear himself, 23, 19  
 wants more than seven days to dispute with Joanna,  
 . . . . . 11, 19  
 was permitted to foil the prophet. . . . . 11; 106, 111  
 was the author of every sin. . . . . 3, 99  
 weighed in the balance and found wanting. . . . . 12, 37



- SATAN**, we little know how strong our seals stand against  
 satan ..... 15, 10  
 what earth can satan create? ..... 12, 9  
 "when I come to the full-moon," says satan "thou wilt  
 find I give as great a light as the sun" ..... 11, 56  
 when satan is sealed up, he will feel the effects of God's  
 anger ..... 12, 99  
 when the moon is turned into blood, the Lord saith he  
 will not see the sins of believers, but cast them on sa-  
 tan's head ..... 15, 22  
 where the hand-writing appeareth against satan, they  
 shall be divided from him. .... 20, 69  
 why called man, *eluc.* ..... 2, 63  
 why cast out of heaven ..... 12, 11  
 will be caught in the very trap he hath laid for others,  
 ..... 22, 29  
 will be destroyed ..... 32; 422, 458—37, 33  
 will be held to his own justice. .... 11, 127  
 will feel the fury of God's wrath if he tempts the sealed  
 ..... 12, 54  
 will find that God is his master ..... 12, 70  
 will have power to try those who were not the sealed, at  
 the end of 1,000 years ..... 16, 31  
 will make a quick harvest. .... 14, 46  
 will never repent ..... 20, 81  
 will not have so great a friend at Joanna's trial, as Pilate  
 was to Christ ..... 25, 82  
 will perform miracles. .... 12, 14  
 will pursue believers. .... 23, 112  
 will reign with fury upon the earth, ..... 14, 45  
 working with men shewn, 10, 95—29; 99, 191—40, 136  
 ..... 54, 47  
**SAUL** compared to a tree, which cast the shadow two ways,  
 ..... 37, 28  
 his disobedience, explained. .... 14, 116—34, 37  
 stands now in satan, explained. .... 24, 79  
**SAVED**, all who call upon God in faith, will be saved, 12, 97  
 if the days are not shortened, no flesh can be s. . . 4, 152  
 through child bearing, elucidated, 35, 23—62, 40—62, 29  
**SAVINE**, a woman and child, poisoned with savine, 24, 55  
**SAVIOUR**, a second son some say makes Jesus Christ an in-  
 sufficient saviour, answered. .... 62, 3  
 Christ died to take away the sting of the serpent, and to  
 be the Saviour of the world ..... 52, 27  
 man shall not worship man as a saviour. .... 11, 112  
 men ordered to study and see the fulfilment of the bible  
 prophecies concerning our Saviour ..... 3, 123  
 one part of our Saviour's words are believed, and another  
 part rejected. .... 52, 9

- SAVIOUR**, our Saviour informs us what men will say when he comes as the bridegroom, to welcome the wise virgins..... 52, 23  
 our Saviour's sepulchre, elucidated..... 14, 68  
 the Saviour embraced Joanna at her birth ..... 1, 30  
 the Saviour of mankind is near..... 17, 18  
 the woman who said "we wanted no Saviour," *ans.* 11, 70  
 they'll find a Moses and a Saviour here ..... 12, 15  
 those who presumptuously said "it is another Saviour" answered ..... 63; 28, 54  
 woman never was a Saviour here ..... 8, 58  
**SCOFFERS** and mockers will be cut off ..... 8, 79  
 are very numerous now in the last days ..... 30, 272  
 will come in the last days..... 53, 584  
**SCORNFUL** rulers warned..... 1, 36—58, 25  
**SCOTLAND**, an earthquake in Scotland..... 44, 22  
**SCOTT**, John, the solicitor, examined the witnesses at Joanna's trial, and signed their depositions, 25; 41 to 79  
**SCOURGE**, the overflowing scourge is near, 26, 9—31, 323  
**SCRIBES** and pharisees, why condemned, *exp.* 5, 224—35, 58  
**SCRIPTURAL** and temporal sealing, explained .... 55, 13  
 blindness, explained..... 30, 271—33, 562  
 Christ is Joanna's scriptural husband ..... 37, 69  
 gifts, elucidated ..... 33; 499, 504—*see* 32, 423  
 ..... 37, 73—38, 8—40, 98  
**SCRIPTURES**, all men ordered to search the s..... 14, 87  
 altered by man, elucidated..... 35, 27  
 believers must stand in true obedience to fulfil the scriptures ..... 40, 107  
 blessings enjoyed by those who believe the scriptures, elucidated ..... 56, 44  
 brought forward against Garrett..... 31, 309  
 ————— by Lane to make the Lord an unjust judge ..... 56, 29  
 ————— to shew that the prophets and apostles are Joanna's grand Jury..... 50; 23, 39  
 ————— to try the heads of the learned.. 1, 25  
 cannot be fulfilled, till the Lamb of God has taken away the sins of the world..... 52, 16  
 compared to the firmament, elucidated..... 56, 18  
 disputers of the scriptures, shewn their errors .. 33, 560  
 hid from men and devils, elucidated..... 3, 114  
 many parts of the scriptures stand as a will to be fulfilled, ..... 50, 9  
 men must look to the scriptures, to see what promises stand on record..... 52, 18  
 no man hath a right faith, that doth not believe the fulfilment of the scriptures ..... 55, 38

- SCRIPTURES** on the office of Christ, explained . . 30, 259  
 passages elucidated, 3, 122—11; 123, 125—16, 54—17;  
 4, 32—19, 43—20, 45—23, 56—24, 43—37, 17—44, 43  
 . . . . . 48, 2—56, 55—58; 9, 12—59, 59  
 professors of religion do not read the scriptures. . 34, 22  
 promises without conditions to be fulfilled, *exp.* 57, 37, 41  
 prophecies placed backward . . . . . 8, 59  
 quotations for the learned to answer, 7, 1—23, 102—30;  
 . . . . . 232, 277—58, 24—61, 38  
 second coming of Christ proved from the s. . . . 44, 31  
 spoken without any conditions, explained . . . . 57, 34  
 stand as a looking-glass for man . . . . . 52, 4  
 that are to be fulfilled. . . . . 12, 87  
 the blindness of men fulfils the scriptures . . . . 36, 27  
 the conditions on which the scriptures stand, *exp.* 56, 30  
 the folly of men, saying the scriptures are fulfilled, 55, 50  
 . . . . . 56, 42  
 the truth of the scriptures, elucidated . . 54, 22—56, 42  
 the wickedness of unjust dealings, proved from the scrip-  
 tures . . . . . 49, 4  
 through unbelief the scriptures are falling to the ground,  
 like leaves in Autumn, explained. . . . . 57, 32  
 we are to contend for the scriptures . . . . . 55, 2  
 which the Romans place to themselves . . . . . 47, 45
- SEA**, an army crossed the sea, vision. . . . . 4, 169  
 England warned to take care of the sea, 32; 444, 445—36, 44  
 man shall fall by sea and land. . . . . 20, 5  
 quelling the rage of the sea, compared to the binding of  
 hell. . . . . 12, 9  
 satan's power compared to the sea . . . . . 12, 10  
 the earth nor the sea to be hurt, till the people are sealed,  
 . . . . . 11, 126—12, 104—16, 62  
 the sea to give up her treasure. . . . . 7, 15
- SEAL**, a copy of the words wrote on each s. 39, 50—48, 2  
 an explanation of the seal . . . . . 12, 116—16, 8  
 as men have acted by the seal, so the Lord will act by  
 them . . . . . 8, 102  
 Christ hath a right to seal and save what was lost, 11, 73  
 Christ will begin to seal up man . . . . . 8, 83  
 Christ will reveal every seal . . . . . 9, 6  
 deep is the mystery of the tye of Joanna's seal. . . 9, 23  
 England may seal more than their number. . . . 20, 62  
 every man must set to his s. "that God is true," 12, 106  
 every seal must be broken the first month of the twelfth  
 year. . . . . 12, 114  
 every seal to be revealed . . . . . 9, 6  
 found by Joanna in sweeping the house . . . . . 18, 20  
 given by Joanna, is a type of the ark. . . . . 7, 43

- SEAL given by the woman to the man..... 7, 38  
 God will set a seal on satan ..... 12, 73  
 he that wisheth for a seal without having a true faith  
 that Joanna's visitation is from the Lord, is a thief and  
 a robber. .... 27, 6  
 if you wish for life receive the seal ..... 16, 51  
 let them know thy name is in the seal ..... 12, 67  
 mark the C. and let the seal appear ..... 12, 67  
 none to receive a seal before they have read the word of  
 God to Joanna, ..... 19, 49—20, 96  
 ordered to be put into the book ..... 12, 67  
 satan has orders to leave all those who have received the  
 seal, ..... 7, 52—11, 71  
 the deceit of some men in procuring a seal .. 51; 9, 17  
 the devil will go on deceiving the world with lies until  
 his power is destroyed, and the seal is set upon him,  
 ..... 52, 15  
 the King of king's and Lord of lords commanded Joanna  
 to seal the people ..... 19, 11  
 the Lord will have one year to seal his own .... 12, 54  
 the seal cannot protect men from dangers. .... 31, 302  
 the seal compared to the marriage ring .. 7, 53—20, 75  
 ——— is a wall against the devil. .... 24, 50  
 ——— is given to Joanna. .... 14, 67  
 ———— "without money and without price,"  
 ..... 16, 64  
 the seal must go through every land ..... 12, 104  
 the wax and printed seal, explained ..... 12, 123  
 the woman, Joanna, shall seal you sons and heirs, 16, 50  
 ———'s hand shall now seal satan's doom, *exp.* 19, 19  
 the second star is on the seal ..... 8, 101—18, 20  
 thou must seal their names a second time ..... 14, 45  
 turned as clay to the seal, explained ..... 29, 101  
 type of the seal put upon Christ's tomb, *exp.* .... 55, 11  
 when Joanna dies the seal must be given to her friend,  
 ..... 12, 104—27, 2  
 without the s. some will admittance find ..... 5, 229  
 SEALED, a caution, address, and directions to the sealed,  
 14, 127—19, 8—20, 62—29, 185—31, 301—39, 89  
 ..... 48; 6, 12—50, 17—51, 18  
 a full explanation of the sealed .... 36; 16, 46—46, 24  
 a list of the s. to appear before the throne of God, 16, 26  
 after the first year unbelievers are not to be s. .... 27, 3  
 all names that are given freely will be s. above .. 15, 22  
 all the sealed are brides. .... 16; 63, 69  
 all the sealed number may come to Joanna's trial, 29;  
 ..... 184, 187  
 a petition in which all the sealed must join, 48, 22—50, 13

- SEALED, as Daniel was preserved in the lion's den and his enemies destroyed, so will the sealed people be preserved and their enemies destroyed ..... 32, 387
- as man sealed Christ's tomb; so they have now sealed satan's doom ..... 19, 20
- believers called back to what is sealed up in Joanna's writings ..... 58, 18
- blessed promises made to those who are sealed in faith, 8, 83—12; 7, 13, 53—13; 19, 20—14, 67—15; 21, 54, ..... 55—16; 21, 28, 29, 31, 54; 58, 60—20, 12
- books sealed for man's redemption ..... 5, 230—7, 54
- David's throne will be given to the sealed. .... 12, 123
- every man that possesses the kingdom must be sealed, ..... 14, 67
- every soul will wish they had been sealed, 3, 117—14; ..... 45, 109—15, 21—16, 31—20; 76, 87—24, 69
- every thing that will happen is sealed up in Joanna's writings ..... 60, 33
- examine the bible, and see how you are to be sealed in heaven and earth ..... 15, 21
- extracts from the sealed writings ..... 25, 140
- falling away of the sealed people, explained. .... 29, 185
- false judgment of some of the sealed shewn .... 30, 207
- five men have right obeyed, and are s. together . . 8, 83
- God hath fixed satan's bounds by the sealed. .... 44, 40
- if Bonaparte comes to England he will be destroyed by the sealed ..... 15, 55
- Joanna, a pillar to the sealed. .... 7, 52
- Joanna hath sealed the people as the Lord commanded her ..... 7, 52—11, 73
- Joanna will be shewn the s. book in heaven, 25; 100, 140
- let my s. come, and in the field with thee appear, 22, 6
- let the sealed stand steadfastly, and they shall reap if they faint not ..... 19, 9
- man is s. for his redemption. .... 7, 34—16, 69
- many of the sealed will die, and come with the Lord in triumph ..... 46, 25
- my sealed now I'll free, but I must know them by their names . . . . . 15, 55—16, 58
- names shall chill the foe ..... 16, 59
- new revelations sealed up in a box. .... 58, 4
- none but the s. to remain upon the earth, 14, 67—29, 186
- none to be s. but such as can draw their judgments clear from Joanna's writings and the scriptures, 48, 10—see ..... 12, 53—36, 12—39, 3
- on the temptations of the sealed ..... 18, 39
- people appear like Israel ..... 30, 207
- people compared to eggs. .... 29, 185

- SEALED, satan cannot bear to leave the s. 14, 45—see 7, 53  
 ..... 11, 115—12; 13, 54—19, 45—34, 56  
 satan's friend saith Joanna hath sealed the devil's ser-  
 vants ..... 11, 72  
 satan will have no power over the sealed at the end of  
 one thousand years. .... 16, 31  
 seven thousand sealed who stand faithful will save the  
 land from a foreign enemy ..... 48, 22  
 some of Joanna's writings are to be sealed up till after her  
 death ..... 25, 102  
 the army of the Lord are the sealed by faith .... 12, 53  
 the book sealed by Daniel that was to be sealed up, is  
 now begun to be sealed. .... 20, 49  
 the book shall stand sealed ..... 22, 41  
 the earth nor sea to be hurt till the people are sealed,  
 ..... 11, 126—12, 104—16, 62  
 the jury must still be sealed ..... 2, 50  
 the King sealed with half the nation, 14; 43, 45—15, 55  
 the mystery of the Revelations being s. up, exp. . 51, 31  
 the names of the sealed people will appear to an aston-  
 ished and affrighted world. .... 16; 58, 59  
 the name that is s. in the forehead is the name that is  
 signed in the forehead by baptism ..... 20, 75  
 the number of the sealed Jan. 1804, were 8134. . 19, 24  
 N.B. The number 2d Sept. 1808, were 5971—and since that period upwards of  
 6400 have given their names.  
 the offspring of believers are sealed. .... 13, 20  
 the s. have relied upon the word of God. .... 16, 59  
 the s. must observe what they sign to. .... 48, 10  
 ———- pray for Bonaparte's death. .... 15, 54  
 the sealed number judge their call. .... 16, 51  
 ———- people compared to the angels that surround  
 God. .... 15, 21  
 ———- shall be warned when dangers are near,  
 ..... 15, 55  
 ———- who die shall come with Christ ..... 16, 22  
 ———- will not regard death ..... 14; 45, 109  
 the tribes of the s. are those sealed by faith ..... 27, 5  
 thousands are sealed who know not for what they are  
 sealed ..... 48; 11, 18  
 'tis sealed from us what shortly will appear .... 58, 19  
 to be heirs of glory, and inherit the tree of life. . 19, 8  
 to the day of redemption, 7; 32, 34, 36, 37, 53—16, 64  
 twelve nations will be sealed. .... 20, 62  
 what is sealed on earth is s. in heaven, exp. . 7; 38, 54  
 ..... 10, 82—12, 115—14; 46, 68—44, 46  
 who draw back cannot stand in the end ..... 48, 9  
 with the holy spirit of promise, 32, 406—35; 7, 41, 43

- SEALING**, a beautiful description of the *s.* 12; 53, 104, 116  
 14, 66—16, 65—19, 6—20; 9, 58—31, 301—35; 18,  
 46—36, 12—46, 24—48; 1, 2, 6, 18—50, 19—52, 27  
 a greater preservation for man than Noah's ark was, 2, 63  
 ..... 12, 116  
 and signing with heart and hand completes your happi-  
 ness. .... 17, 47  
 compared to a net cast into the sea, gathering in good  
 and bad, explained ..... 48, 7  
 ——— the election of men. .... 19, 8—55, 13  
 false reports concerning the sealing, answered .. 16, 63  
 for one year, elucidated ..... 27, 4  
 in the *s.* justice is done to men and devils; justice to sa-  
 tan to cut him off for his rebellion, as man was cut off  
 from the land of Egypt for pursuing the children of Is-  
 rael, and as man was pronounced dead to knowledge  
 for disobedience, so shall satan be dead to the know-  
 ledge of man. .... 19, 8  
 is made to try what is in man ..... 19, 62  
 it is not thy prophecies will complete men's happiness,  
 but sealing their names that they have signed for sa-  
 tan's destruction, and their desire for my kingdom that  
 must complete their happiness in the end .... 17, 47  
 must take place before the end can come ..... 19, 6  
 no man can understand the perfect mystery of sealing be-  
 fore the mysteries are clearly revealed. .... 48, 12  
 no one should mock the *s.* as they do not understand for  
 what end the sealing is, ..... 52, 18  
 ordered to go on for believers and unbelievers, *exp.* 27, 3  
 stopped 2d Sept. 1808 ..... 52, 37  
 the first sealing, explained, 17, 58—27, 3—51, 17—35, 17  
 the sealing is a type of the end ..... 52, 27—55, 12  
 ——— will not stop till the number be up .. 19, 50  
 the shadow and mystery of the *s.* *exp.* .. 20, 60—36, 12
- SEALS**, a communication on the different seals the writings  
 were sealed up with ..... 59, 33  
 alike to all were given ..... 7, 38  
 a book with seven seals put into Pomeroy's hands,  
 ..... 14, 13—59, 17  
 a watch laid on the seals, ..... 1, 17  
 believers numbered by their seals, as the children of  
 Israel were by their tribes, elucidated. . 12, 93—27, 5  
 compared to lamps, and leaves for the healing of the na-  
 tions. .... 12; 53, 104—16, 51—20, 78  
 cut open ..... 1; 19, 21—9, 9—25, 91  
 have not been sold ..... 52, 32  
 it is the seals the wise must clear, 5, 229—17, 47—19, 63  
 kept on the tomb and bribing the keepers, *exp.* .. 57, 24

SEALS, it will be more fatal for those who break their seals, than it was for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit, 19; 8, 50	27, 5
many have received seals like thieves and robbers, 20, 63	5, 19
mystery of the seven seals broken in heaven .... 8, 36	19, 8
none must destroy their seals. .... 12, 115	25, 91
objections to the seals, answered. .... 16, 29—55, 37	12, 13—19, 7
some of the seals will not be broken while Joanna is alive. .... 5, 230—19, 8	12, 53
some will destroy their seals, and become opposers, the blood sprinkled on the door posts, a type of the seals, the disobedience of breaking the seals. ... 5, 230—19, 8	12, 104
the great importance of the seals ..... 8, 100	25, 84
the heirship must be gained by the seals. .... 14, 121	7, 35
the seals are broken and turned back by men. ... 14, 69	15, 10
the seals must now appear ..... 12, 115	4, 161—9, 47—12, 67—36, 51
surely burst ..... 55, 37	14, 67
the seven seals loosed in heaven. .... 14, 69	14, 45
three seals together are in every stamp ..... 6, 277—8, 74—11, 106	61, 13
we little know how strong our seals stand against satan, we must set to our seals "that we wish to renounce the devil, and fight for our Lord's kingdom," .... 12, 115	11, 79—14, 65—15; 15, 50—30, 226—31, 360
when the seals are broken, the day-light will come, why Joanna seals the people, answered ..... 32, 454—33, 497—44, 31—47, 59—62, 27	30, 227
your name must stand on the seals ..... 17, 14	33, 492—53, 581
SEAM, coat and covenant without a seam ..... 14, 69	14, 42—40, 124
SEARLE, W. his name forged to a letter. .... 52, 35	31, 353
SEASONS, times and seasons now must be observed, 14, 45	7, 44—9, 47—12, 123—23, 52
SECOND Adam for man is found .. 6, 277—8, 74—11, 106	15, 25
a second child must be born of the spirit. .... 6, 277—36, 81	
birth, elucidated ..... 14, 64—34, 552—61; 13, 35	
coming of Christ, elucidated, 1, 16—5, 220—8, 98—9, 46	
coming of Christ is rejected. .... 30, 227	
curse brought on the earth by Noah ..... 17, 14	
first and second coming, elucidated. . 33, 492—53, 581	
is there no second in the pit? ..... 14, 42—40, 124	
men are blind to the second Advent ..... 31, 353	
the first and second star, 7, 44—9, 47—12, 123—23, 52	
the second branch can never fail ..... 15, 25	
—————Eve ..... 6, 277—36, 81	



- SECOND**, the second mystery explained ..... 2, 56  
 ————star doth now appear; 8, 100—14, 67—18, 20  
 ..... 20, 77—62, 56
- SECRETARY**, Underwood is Joanna's secretary.... 21, 15
- SECRETS** of the Lord revealed,..... 2, 58—29; 128, 172  
 to conceal the secrets of a King is honourable, but to  
 conceal the secrets of the Lord is sinful, ..... 1, 47
- SECTS**, all sects proved dead to knowledge ..... 33, 506  
 the absurdity of different sects shewn, 14, 105—31, 294  
 ..... 33, 511
- SEED**, all the good seed of the woman destroyed by satan,  
 ..... 22, 72  
 of Israel is the seed of God ..... 32, 435  
 of the faithful, explained, 35, 55—36, 37—37, 9—41, 177  
 ..... 51, 33  
 of the woman must conquer all, 12, 122—13; 6, 7, 13  
 17, 21—19, 19—29, 118—31, 351—37, 60—38, 43  
 ..... 43, 76—44, 55—65; 11, 12  
 the new seed sown in the Gentiles..... 24, 121  
 the seed of Abraham promised a blessing..... 50, 15  
 ————must appear by the spirit ..... 61, 12  
 ————sown in Joanna, explained ..... 41, 166  
 ————that's in the virgin's womb, will come to per-  
 fection ..... 2, 88—65, 4  
 the seed's seed, beautifully elucidated..... 61, 33  
 the sowing of seed and its growth, explained, ... 32, 425  
 ..... 35, 56—50, 38  
 the son will be the woman's conquering seed.... 62, 59  
 the word of God compared to seed ..... 2, 95—7, 13
- SELF-confidence** is offensive to God, 20; 38, 42—23, 103  
 ..... 25; 21, 22—36; 68, 93—37, 59  
 righteous reproved .... 2, 82—16, 21—20, 18—25, 138  
 ..... 42, 207—60, 32
- SENIOR**, Thos. one of the 24 elders ..... 25, 128  
 turned out of the meeting at Leeds..... 36, 21
- SENSE**, all kinds of sense but common sense ..... 63, 7
- SERPENTS**, fiery s. will be seen in the sky ..... 12, 49  
 in the barley-field, the type elucidated..... 36; 59, 63  
 losing his skin, a type of satan's fall..... 13; 6, 7  
 man shewn how he might turn out of the way of the ser-  
 pent ..... 52, 27  
 mystery of the brazen s. 2, 90—3, 127—6; 260, 281—7;  
 43, 44—9, 47—10, 50—12, 116—21; 10, 38—23, 49  
 ..... 32; 413, 414—52; 27, 28  
 the bone shall crush the serpent's head ..... 36, 105  
 the double curse on the serpent, *exp.* ..... 11, 65—27, 8  
 the dragon or s. cast .... 3, 135—4, 167—6; 279, 284  
 ..... 7, 43—9, 43—28, 33—37, 58

- SERPENT**, the fiery serpent is the devil .. 5, 219—11, 11  
 the serpent beguiled Eve..... 7, 45—23, 49  
 ——— in foreign nations compared to the devil,  
 ..... 52, 19  
 the sword of Christ shall cut the *s.* down ..... 8, 102  
 vision of the fiery serpent, explained..... 5, 219
- SERVANT**, he that is chief shall be a servant .. 1; 44, 47  
 Joanna no man's servant ..... 36, 87  
 ———'s character when a servant..... 52, 8  
 mark what is said of "MY Servant" .... 51, 40—55, 32  
 MY servant shall be healed ..... 58, 27  
 not compelled to abide with his master, *eluc.*... 11, 72  
 reproof to the servant..... 35, 32  
 the difference between servant and friend, *eluc.*... 35, 32  
 the servant cannot be greater than the master .... 2, 59  
 ..... 3, 101—36, 95  
 the *s.* must be like the master to bear the mock of fools,  
 ..... 34, 60  
 the *s.* must fight with the sword of the spirit for his mas-  
 ter ..... 60, 7  
 they know not the master nor the servant ..... 59, 8
- SERVANTS** called upon to give an account of their talents,  
 elucidated ..... 19, 37  
 God will awaken and heal his servants..... 2; 53, 58  
 good and faithful servants will enter into the joy of their  
 Lord..... 52, 40  
 the conduct of Smith's *s.* concealed by Joanna. .... 38, 3  
 the disagreement of servants, explained ..... 38, 6  
 the men of God are called servants and soldiers, 4, 166  
 the servants of God have been tried and tempted, 54, 42
- SEVEN**, a book with seven seals ..... 14, 13  
 angels seen in vision ..... 16, 10  
 a single star is joined to the seven ..... 2, 58  
 crowns of glory, explained .... 14, 115—15, 9—16, 19  
 days allowed to Ministers to judge the writings .. 1, 20  
 days disputes ..... 11, 1  
 days respite ..... 8, 64  
 debts, explained..... 57, 27  
 God hath begun with seven men ..... 12, 7  
 Dowland, a type of the seven ..... 38, 43  
 hundred that will not bow the knee to Baal. .... 17, 51  
 men, seventh month, seventh year ..... 36, 123  
 men go to Exeter to prove the writings ..... 7, 54  
 men's thoughts on Joanna's sixth book .... 7, 38, to 42  
 new things revealed to Joanna read to seven persons, 58, 4  
 spirits, seven stars or seven mysteries of God, 2; 56, 60  
 7; 44, 54—8; 67, 100—10, 67—14, 22—16, 20  
 ..... 18, 37—23, 62—25, 39—30, 271

SEVEN spots, elucidated .....	15, 30
the seven o'clock bell, <i>eluc.</i> ....	3, 127
—— spirits in the Revelations, explained ..	18, 33
the two sevens, explained. ....	14, 28
the unity of the seven chosen by the Lord proved and explained .....	40, 105
thousand sealed in true faith will save the land ..	48, 22
twice the seven feels the dart* .....	36, 120
SHADOW and substance, <i>eluc.</i> .....	8, 98—15, 30—17, 51
..... 19, 27—23, 87—24, 116—32, 393	
and type of Bruce and son .....	8, 98
appears ten years before the substance. ....	7, 50
a shadow to be kept in remembrance by all ....	20, 13
of Christ's coat without a seam. ....	28, 31
of judgments began when the King was taken ill, ..	21, 23
of the beginning, a shadow of the end. ....	30, 261
of the fall, <i>eluc.</i> .....	28, 38—30, 262
of the fallen fruits. ....	42, 213
of the journal, <i>exp.</i> .....	24, 115
of the midnight hour. ....	24, 49
of the sealing, elucidated .....	36, 12
of the scriptural bride " <i>Is true obedience</i> " .....	26, 8
of the tree which goes two ways, explained ....	37, 28
the shadow is began. ....	36, 50 passed 2, 70
—— of the bible fulfilled. ....	21, 29
—— substance to come in all. ....	24, 16
—— three shepherds .....	14, 61
—— tree of life, elucidated .....	52, 29
SHADOWS, all have begun, and all will end in types and shadows. ....	52, 17
always come before the substance ..	9; 32, 47—37, 18
.....	44, 17
and substances, Isaiah liv. ....	31, 342
and types, elucidated .....	3; 127—14, 27—43; 11, 89
.....	44, 18—54, 38
and types on the sacrifice of beast, <i>exp.</i> ..	29, 176—59, 48
for ten years to be marked .....	17, 33

\* This communication was given in 1797.—Here we have the type of Joanna's sickness, page 122—add 7 to 1797 and we have 1804, when she experienced the shadow, both at Bristol, see book 24.—Remove the 9 that doth them part, and add the two 7's together, and we have 1814, when she felt the substance and died, as was declared she should in that communication, where it says, page 47:—

"Health to thee I'll not restore  
 "Till I've opened every door;  
 "But if open—they'll not come,  
 "I shall lay thee in the Tomb."

Notwithstanding the Advertisements in the News-papers no one came forward—therefore there never was a prophecy more minutely fulfilled than the above.—Mark the dream in book 14, page 109.

- SHADOWS** must come first from Hezekiah . . . . . 28, 31  
 no man knows why types and s. were placed . . . 29, 106  
 of the children of Israel, elucidated . . . . . 33, 528  
 to be kept in remembrance . . . . . 20, 13  
 to Joanna are substances to the Clergy and nation, *exp.*,  
 . . . . . 1, 43—23, 63—27, 24
- SHARP, Wm.** a pair of gloves sent him by Joanna . . 10, 81  
 Carpenter's harsh judgment concerning him . . . 41, 185  
 drawn in by J. King's subtleties . . . . . 49, 12  
 has the greater part of Joanna's writings . . . . 38, 28  
 his address to the public. . . . . 12, 127—18, 3—43, 3  
 his faith compared to Abraham's. . . . . 37, 9—38, 28  
 his faith proved. . . . . 12; 58, 59, 60  
 his great desire for peace, shewn . . . . . 38, 20  
 his letter to the Bishop of London . . . . . 22, 29  
 his letter to Carpenter. . . . . 41, 183  
 his letter to Pomeroy. . . . . 28; 64, 74  
 his opinion of John King . . . . . 49, 63  
 his opinion of the marriage, &c. . . . . 63, 47  
 his testimony of Joanna's mission. . . . . 25, 52  
 his thoughts on the sixth book . . . . . 7, 41  
 Joanna's letters to him. . . . . 9; 22, 33—10; 59, 92  
 Joanna's likeness taken and engraved by him. . . 61, 63  
 King came forward as a false witness against him 49, 24  
 King's opinion of him . . . . . 49, 19  
 one of Joanna's Judges. . . . . 25, 126  
 ordered not to cast himself down. . . . . 49, 60  
 Pomeroy's letter to him. . . . . 28, 69  
 the Bishop of London returns his prints. . . . . 21, 33  
 —'s note to him. . . . . 21, 33—22, 30  
 the care of Joanna's printing committed to him, 33, 28  
 the delicacy of Sharp, answered . . . . . 18, 39  
 the remarks of a clergyman to him, answered . . 25, 29  
 Townley's letters to him, 22; 52, 59, 78—23; 18, 22, 29  
 . . . . . 28, 82  
 will not tell an impostor that he drew her likeness, if any  
 one should come forward to represent Joanna, 61, 55,
- SHARP, A. P.** one of the 24 elders . . . . . 25, 128
- SHEBA**, men of learning must act like Sheba . . . . . 9, 6
- SHEEP**, a man tried for sheep-stealing . . . . . 22, 1  
 and shepherds called upon . . . . . 9, 34—11, 109  
 Christ will preserve his sheep. . . . . 1, 38—4, 180—14, 39  
 . . . . . 33, 573  
 compared to the servants of the Lord . . . . . 1, 32  
 let the sheep skins lower your pride . . . . . 44, 43  
 lost sheep called . . . . . 12, 34—24, 83  
 none but the sheep can judge of the sound, 4, 146—44, 43  
 . . . . . 63, 38

- SHEEP**, parable of the little flock of sheep, explained, 22, 1  
 ..... 34, 6—43, 56  
 ———— - lost sheep, explained ..... 58, 81  
 ———— - sheep saved from the flood. .... 36, 134  
 the frightened sheep may be saved. .... 7, 43  
 the good shepherd will redeem his sheep. . 1, 15—3, 124  
 ..... 17, 46—65; 4, 17  
 the Lord's sheep are men. .... 23, 61  
 the sheep must know their shepherd. .... 9; 22, 34  
 the sheep must sit on the right hand. ... 35, 60—36, 43  
 ———— will perish for want of shepherds .... 20, 13  
 the shepherds now must clear the sheep ..... 4, 182  
 the wolf carries off the sheep ..... 14, 79  
 Woolland's sheep, elucidated. .... 21, 17  
**SHEPHERD**, Christ is the good shepherd. .... 1, 15—3, 124  
 ..... 19, 2—20, 66—25, 31—30, 233—31, 322  
**SHEPHERDS** acknowledge the truth of Joanna's writings  
 by their silence. .... 25, 149—28, 3  
 a dream or vision for the shepherds. .... 4, 160  
 a lesson for the shepherds. .... 18, 29  
 all grace taken from the shepherds. .... 12, 24  
 all must be revealed to the shepherds. .... 4, 161  
 all the shepherds will be disgraced .... 23, 33—24, 118  
 and lawyers act alike. .... 49, 59  
 and priests commanded to hear and obey the Lord, 32, 448  
 ———— condemned for their carelessness. .... 36, 126  
 and sheep called upon to answer the Lord .... 11, 109  
 ———— forsake their God. .... 12, 24  
 ———— must be warned ..... 9, 34  
 an enquiry concerning the shepherds. .... 30, 220  
 a parable for the shepherds ..... 21, 37  
 are anxious only for what they can get ..... 23, 61  
 are blind guides. .... 12; 6, 82—23; 46, 58, 66—31, 373  
 are careless of their flocks. .... 12, 22—14, 79—23, 60  
 are dumb dogs, and hirelings, betrayed by the devil,  
 3, 124—8, 101—12; 25, 82—14, 61—23, 58—59, 4  
 are like Pomeroy ..... 30, 281  
 are under the Egyptian load ..... 12, 24  
 a warning to the shepherds, 3, 110—12; 23, 84—11, 126  
 20, 28—21; 16, 22—25; 19, 149—31, 373—32, 448  
 ..... 39, 95  
 a type for the shepherds ..... 23, 78  
 blind shepherds do appear. . 23, 68—24, 106—31, 373  
 Buller's death put as a shadow for the shepherds, 21, 17  
 called upon to answer the spirit ..... 23, 58  
 ———— judge for themselves ..... 32, 448  
 careless and faithless shepherds will see the judgments,  
 and tremble ..... 34, 39

- SHEPHERDS**, careless shepherds warned . . . 8, 80—59, 21  
 charges brought against the s. by the Lord . . . 27, 20  
 cheat their country and their King . . . . . 22, 22  
 Christ's shepherds must the armour wear . . . . . 4, 167  
 commanded to answer the Lord . . . . . 12, 82  
 ———— examine and know the truth, 31, 374—9, 46  
 ———— leave the ninety-nine, and find the lost  
   sheep . . . . . 36, 49  
 ———— preach the gospel . . . . . 11, 125  
 compared to butchers, 31, 310—Follard's shepherd 23, 60  
   to thieves and robbers, 33, 572—to Wills, . . . 23, 77  
 conduct of shepherds particularly shewn . . . . . 14, 62  
 crave nothing but money. . . . . 12, 92—21, 39  
 denounce punishment on their flocks, instead of the devil,  
   . . . . . 12, 25  
 denunciations against the shepherds . . . . . 24, 125  
 deny God's word . . . . . 12, 22  
 destroy God's fame . . . . . 30, 269  
 every mystery of the bible laid open to the s. . . 32, 448  
 give their flock stubble, and deny them straw . . . 12, 22  
 God declares how the shepherds may remove every cala-  
   mity, . . . . . 3, 126  
 ———— that the shepherds shall tremble at his word,  
   . . . . . 23, 52  
 God has but three shepherds . . . . . 11; 89, 125, 126  
   . . . . . 12; 5, 23, 25—14, 61—15, 26—17, 46—23, 61  
 God hath never refused to hear those who appeal to him,  
   . . . . . 12, 24  
 God's anger is kindled against the shepherds . . . 20, 5  
   . . . . . 21, 35—23, 43  
 ———— command to the shepherds . . . . . 30, 100  
 God will condemn the shepherds, who deny his judg-  
   ments . . . . . 21, 22—see 14, 93—16, 5—19, 37—23, 83  
 have lost their sheep, and know not where they are strayed,  
   . . . . . 36, 30  
 have no regard for the honour of God . . . . . 21, 20  
 how will the shepherds plead, when God demands his  
   flock from them . . . . . 12, 22—19, 35  
 if there had not been found *three* shepherds to be as a  
   Moses in the gap—as a Joseph in Egypt, and a Noah  
   to build the ark of the new Covenant for man, your  
   land must be destroyed by fire, as the world of old was  
   by water . . . . . 14, 62  
 if the shepherds obey the Lord great blessings are pro-  
   mised, if they disobey threatened judgments will appear,  
   . . . . . 20, 28—21, 16—57, 68  
 if the shepherds will not see, the war shall be turned  
   back on their heads, . . . . . 25, 150

- SHEPHERDS**, judgments will begin with the shepherds of the flock ..... 8, 80
- letters sent to try the shepherds ..... 16, 5—23, 59
- like Pharaoh's host, proudly boast of their goodness, 12, 23
- make the bible a song ..... 12, 82—31, 359
- ministers and priests ordered to awake. . . 14, 92—57, 67
- must answer for their flocks ..... 8, 82—11; 126, 127
- must bear God's armour ..... 4, 167
- must come to the lost sheep to discover the enemy, 36, 33
- must confess their guilt ..... 23; 42, 51, 59
- must fall as grass before the Lord ..... 21, 38
- must not sleep carelessly ..... 4, 167
- must Joanna's writings clear ..... 9, 46
- must search out the dream of the flock of sheep, 4, 161
- must see their letters. .... 16, 5
- must tremble at Joanna's feet. .... 25, 149
- no milk found in the shepherds ..... 21, 16
- ordered to awake, and watch their sheep, 3, 110—11, 127  
..... 12; 23, 82—57, 66—59, 16
- ordered to find their sheep ..... 36, 49
- judge their call ..... 31, 374
- warn their sheep. .... 20, 64
- prophecies against the shepherds. .... 25, 17
- reproved for neglecting their sheep. .... 12, 24—25, 19
- see what the woman has published to the world against the shepherds, and let the cause be fairly tried, 23, 59
- smugglers of the bible ..... 22, 22
- speaking of the shepherds, the Lord saith "ten thousand daggers you have planted here in a heart that is mine, ten thousand daggers you shall feel in my appointed time," ..... 23, 43
- why have you turned back your letters?—why have you refused my spirit to redeem you from the fall?—for I now tell you all, till the fall of the woman be freed by her perfect obedience unto God and Christ, man's redemption can never take place. .... 23, 69
- the blood of the nation is on the heads of the shepherds, ..... 20; 64, 100
- the death warrant hastening here to the shepherds, 21, 11
- the duty of shepherds shewn ..... 21, 34
- the end of the s. who mock will be fatal, 20, 64—31, 373
- the honour of God is not regarded by the s. .... 21, 28
- the Lord hath tried many shepherds in vain. .... 12, 22
- the Lord will be avenged of those shepherds that mocked Pomeroy ..... 23, 66
- the neglect of the shepherds proved. .... 36, 48
- the parable of the good shepherd elucidated .. 33, 571
- the preaching of the shepherds is hypocrisy. .... 36, 126

- SHEPHERDS**, the second warning is come from the woman's hand, to the shepherds ..... 21, 16  
 the sheep must be witness for the shepherds .... 9, 22  
 ——— will perish for want of shepherds .... 20, 13  
 the shepherds are deluding the people, like the anti-deluvian world of old ..... 27, 20  
 the shepherds now must clear the sheep. .... 4, 182  
 ——— silence gives consent, 16, 5—25, 149—28, 3  
 ——— were ordered to be warned by the death of the child. .... 21, 13  
 the type of Woolland was a type of the shepherds, 20, 67  
 the vengeance of God will be brought on this land by the shepherds ..... 36, 126  
 the whole nation stands in danger of utter ruin, for the neglect of the shepherds ..... 21, 35  
 their ill treatment of Joanna, explained, ..... 23, 37  
 their wickedness, explained ..... 12, 22  
 though they profess, do but disgrace their master, 23, 60  
 'tis time for the shepherds to be clear. .... 14, 58  
 to drink the cup of God's fury ..... 20, 5  
 unto the shepherds first the Lord will come. .... 12, 23  
 who deny the redemption called upon to explain the creation ..... 11, 109  
 will be compelled to make Joanna appear ..... 27, 22  
 will be cut off ..... 8, 82—20, 28—44, 43  
 will hear heavenly music, when they judge Joanna's writings ..... 4, 164  
 will hold no contention, as they cannot see the light, ..... 24, 24  
 will the shepherds dare to say "Joanna's writings are not of God?" ..... 25, 149  
**SHIELD**, the armour of God is the shield of faith, 31, 352  
**SHILOH**, believers shall know Shiloh ..... 20, 63—65, 20  
 if the Jews refuse Shiloh, the sceptre will depart from them ..... 62, 65  
 mockers say, "the coming of Shiloh makes Jesus Christ an insufficient Saviour" ..... 62, 3  
 the promise comes to them that are now looking for Shiloh ..... 62, 66  
 the sceptre shall not depart till Shiloh come, *exp.* 62, 65  
 the third book of wonders, announcing the coming of Shiloh ..... 61, 1  
**SHIP**, man's faith compared to a ship. .... 20, 89  
 many must come to the ship, to spread the truth, 20, 88  
 they that discern the light, will repair to the ship, 20, 91  
 type of the captain of Joanna's Uncle's ship, *exp.* 5, 195  
**SHIPS** will be destroyed . . 1, 31—5, 195—36, 99—44, 19  
**SHOES** ordered to be put off, ..... 8, 78—36, 92



- SHOOTERS, the shooters load cannot come nigh Joanna, 1, 14
- SHORE, the foes will be brought to the shore . . . 30, 206
- SHORTENED, the days will be shortened for the Elect's sake, 3, 119—4, 152—8, 83—10, 94—44, 34—50, 34
- SHOULDERS, Christ bore the government on his shoulders, upon the cross. . . . . 6, 282—12, 120
- parable of the wound in Joanna's shoulder. . . . 22, 48
- SICKNESS of Joanna, explained . . . . 12; 56, 57—23, 56
- 24, 116—31, 365
- to be turned on the ungrateful sons of men . . . . . 24, 116—31, 364
- SIDMOUTH, Joanna goes to Sidmouth. . . . . 22, 17
- SIGN, all must sign for Christ's kingdom to come . . . 12; . . 69, 91, 104, 115—15, 22—16; 23, 64—17; 19, 20
- 50, 26
- a sign for those who draw back . . . . . 9, 23
- a sign given to Pomeroy. . . . . 1, 13—9, 18
- a sign set for the Jews. . . . . 61, 4
- different lands will wish to sign with England . . 16, 28
- for believers, set in the weather. . . . . 20, 2
- for satan's power to be destroyed, 12, 117—16, 28—25, 22
- happy are those who sign, and are sealed before they die, . . . . . 14, 109—15, 21
- Joanna is raised up for a sign . . . . . 36, 123
- Joanna's trance set as a sign for the clergy. . . . 25, 129
- let every sign be marked. . . . . 12, 103
- let none sign but those who wish it . . 12, 116—16, 27
- of the death of Bishop Buller. . . . . 20, 4
- of the mutiny at sea. . . . . 20, 26
- of the prophet Jonah, explained, 1, 26—11, 123—32, 438
- of the rebellion in Ireland. . . . . 20, 26
- of the rolling stone for three years . . . 42, 231—44, 29
- of the three years famine, set as a s. to all nations, 3, 133
- set for the harvest, put in Woolland's hand. . . . 20, 32
- set for Joanna . . . . . 8; 84, 104—20, 25—34, 2
- the sign of Pomeroy, explained . . . . . 55, 47—60, 5
- set from the weather, explained . . . . . 60, 4
- the truth of the gospel will be proved from the sign tha is set . . . . . 61, 34
- sign will be seen in the ensuing year, 60, 4
- they that sign and draw back, by destroying their seals of safety, have only signed for their own destruction, . . . . . 19, 8
- those who refuse to sign, answered . . . 16, 28—17, 18
- we can draw no judgment of what is to come concerning the sign of Pomeroy's repentance. . . . . 64, 17
- SIGNED with the sign of the cross, explained. . . . 3, 130
- with what judgment they s. they shall be judged, exp. . . . . 20, 72

- SIGNING** and sealing with heart and hand, 15, 22—17, 47  
 ..... 35, 21—48, 1  
 answer to those who said, "the desire of the heart was  
 like signing their names"..... 16, 58  
 the necessity of the people's signing ..... 20, 7  
 to be made heirs of Christ's kingdom..... 19, 8  
 to elect Christ our Prophet, Priest and King .... 19, 7
- SIGNS** and wonders have been wrought by enchantment,  
 ..... 62, 7  
 and wonders seen at Christ's birth, *exp.* ..... 47, 14  
 given to all men ..... 3, 133—7, 34—25, 129—49, 64  
 in the heavens..... 4, 168—14, 85—15, 26  
 of the ten years ..... 54, 23  
 of the times, weather, &c. *exp.*... 16, 24—19, 35—20, 2  
 ..... 27, 13—42; 227, 231—44, 33—55, 46  
 set for the bishops..... 59, 6  
 set before Joanna and the prophets, explained .. 49, 64  
 set for believers and unbelievers..... 20, 2—42, 231  
 the fulfilment of a sign..... 9, 18  
 to mock the unbelief of mankind..... 44, 32  
 why given to England, explained ..... 21, 2  
 without signs and wonders they will not believe, 61, 46
- SILVER** compared to faith, explained..... 59, 48  
 gold and s. gods to be pulled down ..... 2, 53  
 parable of the lost piece of silver, explained .... 58, 81  
 there the silver did appear ..... 22, 55  
 trumpets of the Lord must sound aloud..... 18, 38  
 wisdom compared to silver ..... 3, 125
- SIMPLE** dealings of the Lord, *eluc.*... 3, 100—9, 9—12, 102  
 ..... 14, 77—25, 30  
 thoughts of men, *ans.* ..... 37, 56
- SIN** against the Holy Ghost, *eluc.* 3, 106—5, 233—11, 61  
 ..... 14, 98—22, 58—24, 6—39, 54  
 all manner of sin is increasing ..... 52, 40  
 and sorrow encompass the nations ..... 14, 57  
 as worms breed in wood, so sin breeds in the devil,  
 ..... 19, 55—43, 19  
 believers shall see the end of sin and rejoice .... 32, 457  
 Christ died to redeem us from sin ..... 9, 44—32, 456  
 darkness and sin will cover many eyes..... 14, 84  
 man was not freed from sin when Christ suffered 14, 79  
 ..... 16, 11—30, 201  
 must remain as long as the devil remains ..... 33, 584  
 satan is the beast to be offered up for sin 12, 116—2, 63  
 ..... 5, 210—15, 22—29, 176—30, 203  
 shall be done away..... 3, 124—7, 44—11, 61—14, 91  
 ..... 29, 108—34, 23—55, 10—60, 38  
 the sin of ignorance and the sin of wilful disobedience,  
 explained..... 38, 53

- SIN**, those who think there is pleasure in sin, shall go where there is nothing else but sin ..... 23, 89
- SINNERS**, a parable for sinners. .... 5, 209
- called to be forgiven, 1, 8—4, 156—12; 32, 34—47, 19  
..... 53, 490
- Christ died to be the sinner's friend .... 4, 159—14, 77  
..... 19, 63—23, 101—25, 114
- God's vengeance to fall on satan, not on s. .... 16, 17
- hardened s. will not believe ..... 54, 25—60, 30
- joyful consolation for repenting sinners ..... 60, 29
- joy over repenting sinners, explained ..... 58, 81
- must go with satan for a time ..... 5, 210
- the beast shall perish in the sinner's room .. 19; 28, 63
- the lamentations of sinners. .... 4, 154
- the power of satan will be strong in sinners. .... 14, 87
- what sinners are like satan shewn. .... 60, 31
- will be found at the day of judgment in a state of bitter  
repentance. .... 11, 110
- will foam with fury ..... 4; 154, 162
- SINS**, Christ's sorrow for the sins of the people .. 25, 125  
..... 62, 35
- men destroyed for their sins. .... 30, 203
- natural sins, explained ..... 60, 30
- no cloak for their sins, *exp.* ..... 19, 48
- no more than a sinner that dieth in his sins can expect to  
enter the kingdom of heaven, no more can a man that  
refuseth to come to the true knowledge of the bible,  
enter into Christ's kingdom of peace to inherit the tree  
of life ..... 53, 593
- pardon of sins to true believers, *eluc.* .. 24, 46—23, 95
- the sins of David, Solomon, &c. *exp.* .... 23, 102—28, 9
- the sins of the world will be taken away. .... 52, 16
- SINCERE** milk of the word must come by the woman, 8, 72
- SINEWS**, are your sinews iron? ..... 24, 87
- SING**, babes and sucklings shall sing praises ..... 3, 139
- for joy, O thou enlightened land ..... 14, 86
- now sing the song of Moses and the Lamb. .... 14, 83
- the destruction of satan. .... 15, 42
- the new and joyful song ..... 18, 26
- SINGED**, as Joanna singed the paper, so will the Lord singe  
the sons of men. .... 12, 111
- SINGING** heard at the funeral of Joanna's father .. 22, 24
- the singing of the birds shall come. .... 12, 107
- SINGLE**, the s. woman is to the Lord ..... 15, 18
- SINKING**, help offered to sinking Peters. .... 36, 43
- SISERA** was destroyed by a woman. .... 20, 20
- SISTER**, a brother is found to protect the character of his  
sister ..... 23, 2

- SISTER, Eve the sister, bride and mother, explained, 21, 29  
 Joanna's feelings &c. about her sister, 1; 5, 6—8, 88—9;  
 18, 30—20; 19, 22—23, 104—36; 102, 103—43, 68  
 ..... 58, 108  
 Joanna as a sister, warns her brethren that Christ is near,  
 ..... 4, 199—5, 233  
 Joanna's sister writes to Pomeroy. .... 9, 19  
 like sisters here for to appear ..... 29, 157  
 the fourth sister must plead the heirship. .... 5, 214  
 Six days in going to heaven ..... 7, 37  
 days men will sit in judgment ..... 9, 28  
 day's work of the creation, elucidated .. 9, 28—33, 535  
 foes must be met ..... 25, 22  
 God will complete his work in six days. .... 5, 227  
 in part are laid ..... 8, 83  
 men to examine the writings ..... 1, 10—9; 22, 27  
 philosophers digging for treasure ..... 36, 89  
 the six did come by Christ's command. .... 8, 83  
 the six spots, elucidated ..... 15, 30  
 the six that were invited, refused to come. .... 9, 33  
 the six thousand ends the strife. .... 9, 47  
 the six thousand years to be shortened, 52, 25—53; 605,  
 thousand years fixed for satan's reign ..... 4, 152  
 thousand years, mystery of the promise, *eluc.* .... 15, 17  
 with the six thousand falling down, with the six thousand  
 rising up ..... 16, 11  
 SIXTH, the sixth day, *eluc.* ..... 14, 6—16, 29  
 the sixth day, how and why shortened .. 6, 274—12, 34  
 the sixth day is drawing to an end. .... 33, 539  
 the sixth to the ninth hour a mystery. .... 6, 274  
 the sixth mystery, elucidated. .... 2, 57  
 thoughts on Joanna's sixth book. .... 7, 38  
 SKELETON, a warning to the shepherds. ... 20; 3, 4, 28  
 ..... 53, 610  
 SKEWERS, the skewers do appear. .... 23, 23—25, 104  
 SKIN, the serpent losing his skin, explained ..... 13, 6  
 SLAUGHTER, there will be a dreadful slaughter. .... 14, 84  
 SLEEPY, Joanna faint and sleepy. .... 36, 33  
 SLIDE of corn running without horses ..... 36, 50  
 SLING, the s. and stone shall destroy the foe. .... 29, 183  
 SLIPS of paper between the leaves, elucidated .... 36, 75  
 SLUGGARDS ordered to awake and see their helpmate, 8, 76  
 SMALL still voice ..... 36, 48—41, 158—44, 53  
 SMITH, W. M. a few questions proposed for him to answer,  
 ..... 51, 48  
 and his friends are ignorant of the scriptures. .... 50, 31  
 answered concerning the sealing, &c. .... 50; 25, 26, 65  
 boasts of being the Lord's Elect. .... 50, 4

<b>SMITH, W. M. charges God wrongfully, and denies the scriptures</b> .....	51, 12
compared to a wild Indian, or Pagan .....	50, 40
declared to be a false Christ. ....	50, 78
his book written from the influence of the devil. .	50, 6
his conduct compared to satan's .....	50, 32
his diabolical address answered .....	50, 69
his language to Joanna compared to the language of the Jews to Christ. ....	50, 70
his remarks on Tozer's preaching. ....	50, 61
his sayings contradicted by the Apostles. ....	50, 24
lays all the blame on his Creator. ....	50, 25
offers to stand in the place of twelve Ministers .	50, 40
saith, " God hath finished the work for the Elect, and them only," .....	50, 24
saith, " he is sent to Joanna with heavy tidings,"	50, 4
saith, " Joanna shall be the plaintiff—Truth the defendant—the Apostles and Prophets the grand Jury—God shall be the Judge, and he will be the Solicitor,"	50, 1
saith, " that every sinner is ordained of God, and predestinated to be so, before the foundation of the world," .....	50, 44
saith, " the desire and workings of Joanna's heart springs from the devil," .....	50, 44
saith, " the power of evil is destroyed" .....	51, 14
speaking in the language of the devil, calls Joanna the mother of witchcraft. ....	50, 32
the errors of Smith further answered .....	51; 7, 22
the Lord saith " 'tis time for Smith to become a Solicitor for himself, least while he is preaching to others, he himself should be cast away," .....	50, 82
<b>SMOKE ascending from the pig, furnace, &amp;c.</b> 4, 163—8, 108 .....	14, 44
Joanna's writing enveloped with smoke. ....	6, 275
the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, <i>eluc.</i> ..	51, 43
<b>SMUGGLING</b> , the shepherds are smuggling the bible, 22, 22	
<b>SNAKE</b> , can'st thou call such snake a king. ....	11, 70
<b>SNARE</b> , like a s. shall it come upon England, 20, 2—49, 55	
satan has got mankind into a snare. ....	22, 50
why come as a snare, elucidated .....	16, 55—62, 25
<b>SOAP</b> , all your soap will be in vain .....	6, 249
<b>SOCIETY</b> for the Suppression of Vice reprov'd, 21; 28, 43 .....	28, 49
<b>SOCKETS</b> , candles burn in the sockets . .	9; 9, 46—25, 130
<b>SODOM</b> , Abraham's pleading for Sodom .....	57, 63
England more blind than Sodom and Gomorrah; 27, 20	
like Sodom satan shall feel the flame. ....	7, 53
mockers should mark what happened to Sodom. .	15, 45

- SODOM**, the days of Sodom and Gomorrah are come, 22, 60  
 the man possessed of the devil was a sodomite, and left  
 the city . . . . . 9, 33  
 the warning of Sodom and Gomorrah mocked . . 52, 23  
 the wickedness of Sodom, elucidated . . . 2, 63—6, 242  
 what children come from Sodomites . . . . . 14, 64  
 why the Lord went down to S. and Gomorrah, *exp.* 62, 17
- SODOMY** has been committed in every age . . . . . 2, 63
- SOFA**, vision seen on the sofa . . . . . 61, 55
- SOLD**, the seals have not been sold . . . . . 52, 32
- SOLDIERS**, Christ's soldiers must fight manfully . . 4, 167  
 . . . . . 8, 108—14, 84—23, 2—58, 12—60, 42  
 faithful soldiers of Christ will be forgiven, 2, 87—23, 95  
 of Christ ordered to appear, explained . . . 22; 77, 78  
 ——— will share the kingdom . . . . . 16, 33  
 who suffer by the war are not suffering for the Lord, *etc.*  
 . . . . . 21, 27  
 your s. will go and bow with fear . . . . . 36, 60
- SOLOMON**, a greater than Solomon is here . . 9, 5—28, 23  
 all will come like Solomon's builders . . . . . 25, 82  
 pride and the love of women made Solomon fall, 28, 36  
 promises made to Solomon, explained . . 25, 81—28, 22  
 prophesied of Christ . . . . . 29, 149  
 the judgment of S. concerning the child, *exp.* . . 36, 103  
 the life of Solomon, explained . . . . . 99, 149  
 the songs of Solomon, beautifully elucidated . . . 29, 155  
 the temple of S. built through pride . . . . . 28; 35, 37  
 the wisdom spoke of by S. is in Joanna . . . . . 29, 149  
 why his sins were ordered to be published . . . . 23, 102  
 why wisdom was given to him, 14, 10—20, 45—29; 148,  
 . . . . . 153, 163, 168
- SON**, another Son must be revealed like the first, before the  
 glory of Christ's kingdom is brought in, 61; 4, 29, 51  
 boasters of religion called upon to answer who is the Son  
 of Man that is to be revealed? . . . . . 62, 24  
 Christ laid down his life for the sheep, but how can he  
 take it again, without coming in spirit as a Father, to  
 take it as a Son? . . . . . 61, 5  
 examine and see who the King's Son is . . . . . 61, 53  
 fatal for those who treat the Son with scorn . . . 61, 7  
 God shall send forth his Son made of a woman, explained,  
 . . . . . 62, 27  
 God will manifest himself in the mission of Christ the  
 Son, explained . . . . . 61, 31  
 he that honoureth the Son honoureth the Father, *exp.*  
 . . . . . 61, 7  
 how is the Lord to come if he doth not create a Son?  
 . . . . . 61, 6

Son, if a second Son is denied, who is the Comforter? 62, 4  
 if I am the Son of God, this year will I come down from  
 the cross, by producing a body like my own;—by pro-  
 ducing life as I laid down, by placing a child in the  
 midst of them. . . . . 62, 27  
 if I fulfil the sign this year, to prove to the Jews that  
 my Gospel is true—yet if they now reject the Son as  
 they rejected the Father, their last error will be worse  
 than the first . . . . . 61, 22  
 if men saw the gospel clear, they would see that a visita-  
 tion of the spirit must come to a woman at last to  
 bring in the Son that was to be revealed, as it was to  
 a woman at first. . . . . 61, 28  
 if the visitation of the Lord to Joanna doth not produce  
 a Son this year, then Jesus Christ was not the Son of  
 God, born in the manner spoken of by the Virgin  
 Mary—but if she hath a Son this year, then in like  
 manner our Saviour was born. . . . . 61, 6  
 if the woman bore the Son, the woman must bear the  
 tidings of his coming again in glory. . . . . 17, 30  
 in the Son the love was placed to pity man. . . . . 62, 10  
 Joanna must be visited to have a Son, explained, 61, 51  
 I've said already, thou shalt have a Son. . . . . 61, 18  
 let not thy love for the Son make thee forget the Father,  
 . . . . . 63, 56  
 now is the time she that travaileth shall bring forth the  
 Son that shall be revealed. . . . 5, 225—7, 32—12, 111  
 . . . . . 43, 78—61, 8  
 now is the time that the Son of Man is revealed to be  
 born of the spirit that is now within thee . . . . 61, 28  
 power will be given to the Son to destroy the heathen,  
 . . . . . 7, 32—61, 6  
 satan's pride against the Son of God, explained. . . 4, 148  
 the decree of the Lord is "that a Son shall be born from  
 the power of the Father, who was despised and rejected  
 of men" . . . . . 61, 5  
 the father and the son are parted . . . . . 8, 98  
 the Jews rejected Christ from being king when he came  
 as a Son; then now let them receive the Son that cometh  
 in the name of the Father . . . . . 61, 8  
 the Jews will be established in peace if they will receive  
 the Son that shall be born this year to be their King,  
 . . . . . 61, 9  
 the prophecy concerning the Son that should be exalted  
 high amongst mankind was given in 1794 . . . . 61, 51  
 the second Son will be like the first, and mockers and  
 despisers will desire to see the day that the Son of Man  
 appeareth to shine under the heavens: . . . . . 61, 27

- Son, the Son called a servant, explained ..... 51, 38  
 the Son is in the Father, and the Father in the Son, 61, 9  
 the Son is in the woman's form ..... 11, 91—65, 9  
 the son of the bondswoman shall not be heir with the  
 son of the free, explained. . . . 26, 15—44, 47—46, 43  
 the Son that shall be born of thee this year, shall be the  
 King that the Lord will enable with ten thousand to  
 destroy those that rise up against him with twenty  
 thousand ..... 62, 44  
 the Son will be born to be the woman's conquering seed,  
 ..... 62, 59  
 the Son will be created by the power of the Father,  
 which proceedeth from the Holy Ghost, to establish  
 Christ's kingdom in the end. .... 63, 55  
 this year (the 65th of thy age,) thou wilt have a Son  
 by the power of the Most High; and thy public trial  
 will not appear for thee to be called forward in a so-  
 lemn assembly to testify the truth of the child before  
 thou can'st go with the child in thy arms, while the  
 milk is in thy breasts, that men may know thou hast  
 not deceived ..... 61; 4, 25, 54—65, 33  
 Thou hast felt the life in May, and before the harvest is  
 ended the Son will be born to the joy of all thy friends,  
 ..... 63, 21  
 'tis the fruits of the spirit that shall be born again at  
 Christ's coming to bring in the end to man, and this is  
 the Son that must reign upon the earth, 7, 32—62, 76  
 were this Son put to death as Christ was, then fatal de-  
 struction must come upon all ..... 63, 55  
 what Christ said concerning the Son was, "*that he should  
 be revealed at his second coming*" ..... 61, 26  
 what Son of Man can there be established upon an earth-  
 ly throne to be for ever, before the Lord cometh to  
 bring in everlasting happiness to man. .... 63, 45  
 where Christ died for man, his Son shall reign.. 62, 51  
 Wills *refused* to bring forward his son—so hath the Lord  
 for the present. .... 58, 86—61, 54  
 without the Son thou hast no father, and without the fa-  
 ther the Son is not made a perfect heir ..... 63, 50  
 with torture they crucified the Son ..... 29, 152  
 Song, a new song for man, 18, 26—29; 129, 141—30, 265  
 ..... 44, 49—48; 17, 19, 20  
 books sell better than religious books ..... 11, 9  
 no one can learn the song but the 144,000, explained,  
 ..... 62, 71  
 now sing the song of Moses and the Lamb. .... 14, 83  
 the sealed have not learned the song of their redemption  
 as yet ..... 48, 18



- SORROW** and confusion will fall heavy on the land, 30, 266  
*see*—1, 15—8, 9—10, 63—25; 108, 109, 125—29, 126  
 30, 242—31, 380—32, 410—37; 20, 63—51, 7—52, 43
- SOUL**, the spirit and the *s.* have one meaning, *exp.* 61, 12  
 what becomes of the *s.* after it leaves the body, explained  
 ..... 11, 109
- SOULS** of the righteous are conducted to realms of bliss,  
 ..... 15, 14
- SOUTHCOTT**, Joseph, directed to protect his sister's character, 23, 2—*see* 10; 54, 55—23; 17, 18, 25, 28, 63  
 ..... 25, 44—60, 39  
 William, Joanna's great grand-father. .... 58, 88  
 John, Joanna's grand-father. .... 58, 88  
 Sarah, William Southcott's daughter. .... 58, 89
- SOW**, they shall sow but shall not reap. .... 1, 31
- SPAIN**, a famine, &c. in Spain. .... 44; 20, 23, 25  
 a particular warning and prophecy concerning Spain,  
 ..... 3, 143—5, 237—20, 29—51, 7  
 dearth and distress in Spain. .... 41, 200  
 France and Spain will be visited ..... 61, 42
- SPANISH** gold not so near as some imagine ..... 36, 129
- SPARROW**, Joanna compared to a *s.* on the house, 29, 138
- SPEAK**, the Lord speaks to Joanna as one man speaking  
 to another. .... 24, 53—28, 71
- SPEAR**, Christ's foes shall feel the spear. .... 15, 11  
 every name entered for satan's destruction, is a spear in  
 his heart ..... 17, 43  
 the spear and sword will be broken asunder. .... 29, 129
- SPEARS** to be converted into pruning hooks. .... 1, 37
- SPECTACLES**, Joanna ordered to put her *s.* in the bible,  
 ..... 31, 306
- SPIRA**, a type of Wills ..... 23; 72, 94
- SPIRIT**, all men informed by what spirit Joanna is led,  
 2, 64—3; 131, 140—4, 160—5, 234—6, 279—9; 16, 47  
 10, 50—11; 60, 86—14; 22, 122—15, 29—16; 24, 43  
 17, 21—20, 23—22, 78—23, 58—24, 115—27, 5—29;  
 131, 138, 159—30; 261, 265—33, 560—38; 29, 42  
 .... 44, 51—49, 2—52; 6, 14, 43—54; 4, 37—59, 28  
 and bride, and church. .... 3, 131—5, 233—9, 47—16, 69  
 ..... 20, 87—31, 344—44, 51—57, 42  
 as the spirit of God communes with Joanna, so the spirit  
 of satan communes with unbelievers ..... 36, 94  
 a loving spirit shall come to those who join with Christ,  
 ..... 29, 153—25, 107  
 believe not every spirit, but try the spirits, *exp.* ... 57, 11  
 believers cautioned by the spirit ..... 47, 56  
 born of the *s.* explained, 8, 78—18, 18—30, 212—62, 61  
 drink deep into the spirit, ..... 1, 28—25, 123

- SPIRIT**, GOD will appear in spirit, 9, 46—17, 40—29, 124  
 men are trying to quench the spirit. . . 52, 6—*see* 16, 43  
 20 70—25, 30—30, 242—31, 347—33, 505—38, 13  
 . . . . . 52, 43  
 men's joy will abound when they are filled with the spi-  
 rit, and all evil is taken away . . . . . 52, 41  
 of Christ is come . . 8, 101—9; 11, 46—11, 125—18, 19  
 . . . . . 25, 83—28, 94—53, 601  
 of God daily provoked by fallen angels and men, 19, 10  
 . . . . . *see* 21, 16—31, 325—85, 34—36, 54  
 sealed with the holy spirit of promise, 32, 406—52, 27  
 the body of the Lord will be raised up in the spirit of  
 truth . . . . . 62, 34  
 the enemy shall break in upon and destroy those who  
 treat the spirit of God with contempt. . . . . 21, 36  
 the Lord will pour out his spirit upon the chosen, 37, 23  
 . . . . . 50, 26  
 the meaning of Christ's being in Joanna's form in spirit,  
 explained . . . . . 58, 14—63, 41
- SPIRIT**, the servants must fight for their master with the  
 sword of the spirit . . . . . 15, 13—60, 67  
 the spirit and the soul have one meaning, *exp* . . . 61, 12  
 the spirit of Christ is persecuted here, . . . . . 30, 242  
 the spirit of prophecy *exp* . . . . . 3, 102—30, 198—36, 39  
 . . . . . 37, 39  
 the spirit must assist us to draw the curtains back. . 1, 8  
 the spirit must be born again. . . . . 18, 19—65, 19  
 the spirit of the Lord is a candle to man . . . . . 29, 169  
 the spirit of truth and error, how known . . . . . 55, 36  
 the spirit of truth cometh to whom it is sent . . 53, 586  
 the spirit of truth is denied . . . . . 52, 6  
 the sun and the rain, the fruits of the earth, and the fruits  
 of the spirit, are in the hands of God alone . . 14, 108  
 the time for worshipping in the spirit, elucidated, 33, 557  
 the visitation of the spirit, elucidated, 30, 210—37; 73, 74  
 . . . . . 44, 33  
 what the spirit of truth means, explained . . . . . 56, 46
- SPIRITS**, angels, or ministering spirits, 33; 505, 515—60, 36  
 different spirits are come unknown to man, 8, 108—60, 37  
 evil spirits shall be choked like swine . . . . . 12, 25  
 invisible spirits, good and bad. . . 14, 99—16, 23—19, 6  
 . . . . . 32, 432  
 the happiness of departed spirits shewn . . . . . 15, 13  
 the seven spirits or stars . . . . . 18; 33, 37  
 three spirits seen by Jos. Webster . . . . . 16; 21, 24
- SPIRITUAL** children to be brought by Joanna . . . 14, 63  
 death spiritually explained. . . . . 83, 561  
 gifts, beautifully elucidated . . . . 33; 449, 504—44, 50

SPIRITUAL songs were taught by Christ .....	14, 121
SPOKESMAN, a spokesman now the Lord hath found in man, .....	12, 14
SPOLETO, earthquakes at Spoleto .....	44, 25
SPOUSE, the spouse you'll see .....	20, 157
SPOTS, all the spots shall be turned to jewels, 15; 30, 31, .....	34, 46
SPRING and fall, elucidated .....	37, 30
budding of leaves in spring explained .....	57, 32
from spring the Lord will now begin .....	23, 61
SPRING, James, one of the twenty-four elders. ....	25, 128
STABLE, Christ made manifest in the stable, 3, 119—12, 110 .....	44, 56
STAFF, the staff of beauty, elucidated .....	32, 451
the swords are drawn, the staff appears .....	16, 34
STAIR, ball rolls from stair to stair .....	20, 3
STANDARD, all must come back to the standard of the church, 1, 9—14; 49, 50, 99—16, 14—17, 5—18, 16 .....	24, 27—20, 76—25, 139—28, 29—20, 151
from the standard of the Jews, let men discern what is the standard made in the end .....	52, 24
of everlasting happiness, elucidated .....	57, 67
STAR, Adam the first, Joanna the last star .....	2, 58
a single star is joined to the seven .....	9, 58
one star can never give the light .....	16, 68
one star lighted for the mark .....	36, 101
the C. doth with the star appear .....	8, 101
the evening star is here, 2, 59—5, 222—9; 7, 22—58, 28	
the first and second star elucidated, 7, 44—9, 47—12, 123 .....	23, 52
the morning s. a type of man, 5, 222—9, 7—14, 90—45, 5	
the second star was seen when Christ was born. . . 15, 12 .. see—8; 100, 101—14, 67—18, 20—20, 77—43, 83 .....	62, 55
the star in the new century, elucidated .....	3, 127
—— to appear in the end .....	43, 83
STARS, and let the stars appear .....	5, 218—9, 6
difference of the stars in glory, elucidated .....	60, 32
every star is sealed up .....	14, 45
from heaven will fall .....	14, 83—15, 22
four stars round the moon, &c. ....	14; 26, 51, 60
here the seven stars appear, 2; 56, 60—7; 44, 54—18, 33	
let the stars begin to shine. . . 1, 41—4, 167—5; 222, 229 .....	9, 42
men compared to stars in the firmament. ....	9, 7
representing the trinity, "iii in i, and i in iii." . . 15, 24	
seen by Joanna about the size of a man's head. . . 11, 93	
—— Peter Morrison .....	5, 219

- STARS**, the morning and evening stars, elucidated . . . 9, 7  
 the seven *s.* are come to fourteen, 10, 67—14, 21—35, 33  
 ———— with golden candlesticks, . . . . . 30, 271  
 the twelve Judges are twelve *s.* 4, 150—11, 86—17, 58  
 will set in mourning . . . . . 9, 29  
**STARTING** horse, or doubting Thomas . . . 10, 69—40, 129  
 . . . . . 41, 170  
**STARVE**, through unbelief the rich will *s.* and die . . 12, 54  
**STATE**, every department of the *s.* has been tried, to bring  
 this cause publicly before the world . . . . . 36, 12  
**STEPHEN** stoned to death . . . . . 14, 84  
**STEPHENS**, Thomas, one of the jury . . . . . 25, 127  
**STEWARDS** called upon to give an account of their stew-  
 ardiship . . . . . 9, 44—36, 131  
**STING** of death taken from believers . . . . . 14, 45  
 the *s.* of conscience and the *s.* of sin . . . 5, 227—14, 46  
**STOCKPORT**, answer to the persecution Joanna met with  
 there . . . . . 20, 70—25, 10  
**STOCKS**, George, one of the jury . . . . . 25, 127  
**STOICS**, unless like stoics they become . . . . . 36, 130  
**STONE**\*  
 and sling shall destroy the foe . . . . . 29, 183  
 false prophets fall by the tried stone . . . . . 31, 319  
 Christ fell on the corner *s.* of promise *exp.* 29, 106—*see*  
 3, 110—8, 77—11, 111—29, 105—30, 273—31, 317  
 gold ring set with stones given to Joanna . . . . . 22, 46  
 stumbling stone and rock of offence elucidated . . 34, 484  
 the precious stone, explained . . . . . 59, 48  
 the rolling stone shall turn on satan . . . . . 12; 30, 68  
 . . . . . 29, 168  
 the shepherd and the stone of Israel . . . . . 20, 66  
 the stone fell out of the ring . . . . . 22; 45, 46  
 the white stone must now appear . . . . . 14, 113  
 woman was the corner *s.* to bring man's happiness; 12, 43  
**STORM**, a dreadful storm is threatened . . . . . 57, 62  
 at different places . . . . . 44; 22, 23, 29, 37

\* A plain stone has been placed over the grave of Joanna Southcott, in the new Mary-le-bone burying-ground, near the Prince Regent's Park, opposite the third Z. with the following inscription:—

In Memory of  
 JOANNA SOUTHCOTT,  
 who departed this life  
 Dec. 27th, 1814,  
 Aged 65 years.

While through all thy wond'rous days,  
 Heaven and Earth enraptur'd gaz'd,  
 While vain Sages think they know  
 Secrets "THOU ALONE" can'st shew,  
 Time alone will tell what hour  
 Thou'lt appear in "GREATER" power.

- STORM**, believers will be sheltered from the storm, 20; 3, 92  
 ..... 25, 123  
 the storm is hastening on ..... 1, 39—14, 75  
**STRACEY**, —, his false oath mentioned ..... 49, 38  
**STRAIGHT** and crooked paths, *eluc.* 5, 196—16, 12—17, 17  
 ..... 28; 39, 42  
**STRENGTH**, strong men not to boast of their *s.* .... 52, 30  
**STRIFE**, it is the life brings on the strife .. 6, 280—62, 41  
**STRIPES**, by thy *s.* they must be healed .. 36, 119—54, 14  
 heavy stripes will come ..... 17, 30  
**STRONG**, bind the strong man, explained ..... 50, 18  
 satan came the strong man armed. .... 1, 45  
 to deliver God will appear, explained. .... 24, 50  
**STUBBLE**, wood, hay and stubble, elucidated. .... 59, 50  
**STUBBORN**, the stubborn Jews will return. .... 31, 360  
 men will be punished for *s.* .... 28, 72—29; 173, 183  
**STUMBLING**-block to be removed ..... 8, 79,—62, 5  
 stone and rock of offence, elucidated. .... 33, 485  
**STYLE**, all to go by the old style ..... 60, 3  
 alteration of the style, explained ..... 3, 141  
**STYX**, heathens swear by the Styx ..... 8; 94, 101  
**SUBSTANCE** and shadows, *exp.* ... 17, 51—23, 87—24, 11  
 ..... 31, 342  
 as the type is, so the substance shall be. .... 5, 209  
 like the shadow does the substance fall. . 8, 104—15, 30  
 suddenly and unaware the *s.* of all things will come, 35, 43  
 signs and shadows come before the *s.* .... 24, 16—37, 18  
 the substance will come after Joanna's death .. 31, 367  
*see* 2, 70—8, 98—9; 32, 47—36, 50—44, 17—60, 27  
 the shadows appear ten years before the substance, 7, 50  
 to the nation are shadows to Joanna .... 1, 43—23, 63  
 ..... 29, 126  
**SUCKLINGS**, babes and sucklings shall sing praises. . 3, 139  
**SUDDEN** deaths are not noticed by the world .... 20, 95  
 surprise will come ..... 30, 280—34; 22, 35—61, 27  
**SUFFER**, Christ hath suffered and satan must suffer, 34, 48  
 Christ hath suffered for the transgression of man, so must  
 Joanna suffer for the transgression of the woman in  
 childbearing ..... 62, 40  
 Joanna must suffer like her Master. .... 31, 366—36, 119  
 unbelievers will suffer ..... 31, 367  
**SUFFERING**, a type of *s.* for the unbelief of England, *exp.*  
 ..... 36, 121  
 half of Christ's sufferings were never penned, 3, 103—*see*  
 ..... 3, 107—6, 268—24, 66—34, 7—40, 99—44, 15  
 of the disciples and followers of Christ to be attended to,  
 ..... 55, 48  
 of the people proved ..... 35, 51

- SUFFERING**, the long suffering of God for man, *eluc.* 33, 483  
 who are suffering for the Lord's sake, explained, 21, 26
- SULL** and heavenly plough described ..... 2, 84
- SUN**, clear as the sun her light is come .. 15, 56—29, 160  
 dial for man, elucidated ..... 37; 29, 30—36, 31  
 goes backward ten degrees ..... 8, 58  
 no new thing under the sun, elucidated ..... 20, 52  
 the rising sun to man, explained..... 53, 581  
 the sun is an emblem of Christ ..... 4, 161—43, 13  
 ——— risen in the woman's form..... 4, 181  
 the sun of righteousness is come, 14, 28—17, 56—65, 17  
 the woman clothed with the sun shall make all nations  
 bend..... 1, 41—9, 46—11, 119—16, 27—65, 10
- SWADLINGS**, no more in swadlings doth the infant lay, 2, 87
- SWEAR** not at all, *eluc.* ..... 13, 16—*see* 24, 18—49, 32  
 the *Chosen Men* must tell the bishops or ministers that  
 they will not meet any man to dispute with but those  
 who can swear, by Him that Liveth, the letters were  
 sent to them, and they have kept them ..... 24, 20
- SWEDENBORG**, — his wrong idea of spirits, *ans.* 14, 99
- SWINDLING** particularly noticed..... 49, 17
- SWINE**, 'evil spirits shall be choked like swine..... 12, 25
- SWORD**, a comet like a sword seen over Jerusalem, 47, 51  
 and famine have warned all ..... 8, 102—20, 5  
 Gideon's sword is the word of God .... 4, 180—17, 32  
 ..... 34, 47  
 it will be fatal for ministers if the sword of the spirit does  
 not begin as soon as the s. of war ends..... 10, 65  
 of God is dipped in blood ..... 8, 109—14, 57  
 ——— the word of life 1, 16—14, 17—15, 51—16, 30  
 ..... 31, 352  
 of heaven drawn against satan ..... 14, 97—17, 51  
 man must not draw the sword against the word of God,  
 ..... 16, 32  
 the obedience of Joanna hath put a two-edged sword in  
 the hands of her friends ..... 61, 55  
 the servants must fight for their master with the sword  
 of the spirit ..... 60, 7  
 the sword of the Lord shall smkoe like fury..... 2, 87  
 the s. of the spirit must open men's understanding, 2, 91  
 the sword of vengeance is drawn against unbelievers,  
 ..... 44, 14—*see* 8, 102—40, 126  
 the s. of war and the s. of the spirit, explained.... 8, 79  
 the s. shall go from shore to shore, 2, 62—3, 109—16, 26  
 the s. shall not cease until the cries of the nations are one  
 to the other "Holy is the Lord of Hosts, the whole  
 earth is full of his glory"..... 53, 602  
 the sword went through my mother's soul ..... 17, 55

- SWORD**, the tree of life was preserved with a flaming sword  
 as a type and shadow to cut down our adversary in  
 the end. .... 52, 29  
 those who have no sword must go and buy .... 14, 84  
 two-edged sword described .... 44, 34  
**SWORDS**, clashing swords begin to appear ..... 40, 130  
 must fall for the sake of believers. .... 17, 31  
 plough-shares must be turned into swords. .... 14, 84  
 shall be turned into plough-shares. .... 1, 37  
 the swords are drawn. .... 10, 78—16; 34, 40—52, 44  
 they shall be puzzled, and their swords let fall. .... 14, 85  
**SYMONS**, J. T. particulars concerning him, 9; 14, 36—23, 3  
 ..... 25, 42  
 Mary, her testimony of the writings ..... 25, 74

## T

- TABLE**, rap on the table, elucidated. .... 19; 12, 29  
 vision of the table, lights, &c. .... 1, 17—36, 56  
**TAINT** of the fall, elucidated ..... 12, 106—28, 29  
**TAINTED** blood, and tainted brains. .... 59, 20  
 man that is *t.* by the fall, cannot be free from sin, 14, 79  
**TALENTS**, an account of our use of them required, 19, 37  
 an increase of talents promised. .... 1, 8—17, 22  
 hid in a napkin, explained. .... 19, 38  
 let your talents shine. .... 36, 10  
 parable of the talents, explained ..... 19, 35 to 40  
**TANNER**, —, falsehoods asserted by his children, 50, 6  
 his answer concerning Joanna's writings ..... 50, 7  
 his children compared to Calvinist preachers. .... 51, 47  
**TARES** among the wheat, beautifully explained .. 51, 19  
 parable of the enemy sowing the tares. .... 51, 18  
 the tares, or wicked ones will be destroyed. .... 35, 56  
**TARSHISH**, London compared to Tarshish ..... 32, 440  
**TAYLOR**, —, called the armour bearer of the Lord, 14, 58  
 his care of Joanna when she went to Bristol .... 59, 35  
 ordered to judge the pasture and the ground. .... 36, 49  
 the truth of the writings proved at his house. .... 37, 42  
 the two dreams of Taylor ..... 3, 128—36, 47  
 Charles, one of Joanna's judges. .... 25, 126  
 Frances, her testimony of the mission. .... 25, 72  
 letter from Joanna to her. .... 23, 102  
 Lucy, her account of Manley's unbelief. .... 36, 36  
 her account of the visitation. .... 25, 57—54, 5  
 her wisdom shewn. .... 58, 19  
**TEACHERS**, at present we require teachers. .... 51, 27  
 call themselves prophets ..... 32, 446  
 the world is filled with false teachers .... 47, 48—51, 4  
**TEARS** will be wiped from every eye ..... 4, 181  
**TEETH**, two false teeth fell out of Miss Townley's mouth,  
 ..... 24, 109

- TEMPLE**, building of the *t.* of the Lord . . 28, 35—32, 453  
 Christ will descend from the cross, and build up the  
*t.* which the Jews destroyed, *exp.* . . . . . 62, 27  
 destroyed in three days and built up again, *exp.* . . 27, 5  
 fulfilment of the vision of the temple, *exp.* 31; 374, 381  
 the temple of God dwelling in man, explained, 32, 453  
 . . . . . 47, 61—59, 52—62, 32—65, 28
- TEMPORAL** and scriptural sealing, elucidated. . . . . 55, 13
- TEMPTATIONS**, lead us not into temptations, explained,  
 . . . . . 13, 17—see 10, 95—18, 39—23, 74—26, 18
- TEMPTED**, satan tempted Eve like a serpent. . . . . 2, 50  
 ————— Cain like a lion. . . . . 2, 52  
 the Lord will prove, that those who are tempted to evil  
 by satan, wish to be free from that temptation, 60, 27
- TEN** days to be as ten years . . . . . 1, 37—58, 26  
 signs of the ten years. . . . . 54, 23  
 the shadow appears ten years before the substance, 7, 50  
 there will not be one out of ten left. . . . . 44, 44  
 years, explained. . . . . 9; 28, 29, 23—54, 23
- TENT**, Christ will pitch his tent with men. . . 16; 39, 40
- TENTH**, clergy ordered to pray, that *at.* may be saved, 44, 44  
 the tenth year, the letters must be blazed abroad, 21, 11  
 the types to be strong in the tenth year . . . . . 31, 366
- TESTAMENT**, fulfilment of the new testament, *eluc.* 30, 274  
 the new testament altered by man. . . . . 51, 2  
 the old testament stands on conditions . . . . . 28, 26
- TESTIMONY**, the testimony is come to warn you all, 30, 265
- THIEF**, satan is a thief in ambush. . . . . 12, 51—15, 10  
 the day of the Lord cometh as a thief. . . . . 30, 281  
 the thief compared to the thief on the cross . . . 22, 85  
 the thief was found, that saved her life . . . . . 22, 87
- THIEVES**, many have received seals like thieves. . . 51, 19  
 the thieves on the cross, elucidated. . . . . 13, 14
- THIRD**, and the third they have to fear. . . . . 20, 5  
 David was the third heir . . . . . 5, 213  
 deep is the type of the third day. . . . . 25, 98  
 Joanna will not appear till the third day . . . . . 25, 84  
 the sealing to continue till the end of the *t.* year, 11, 126  
 the third and last woe is for the devil . . . . . 3, 129  
 the third letter all will find come true . . 59, 37—61, 48  
 the third marriage, explained . . . . . 11, 79  
 the third mystery, explained . . . . . 2, 57  
 the third wonder appears in woman . . . . . 17, 53  
 who the third person is, explained . . . . . 12, 38
- THIRST** and hunger spiritually to end. . . . . 33, 544
- THIRTY**, more than thirty thousand they will save. . 9, 37
- THOMAS**, a doubting *T.* will be found, 4, 167—5, 234—9, 5  
 the doubting *T.* still may come, 36, 117—57, 72—59, 18



- THOMAS, John, pays his addresses to Joanna, 22, 15—24, 62
- THORNS, if the thorn blossoms at Christmas, at Christmas Christ's blossoms shall appear. . . . . 12, 4  
 many like Manassah will be caught in the thorns. . . 20;  
 . . . . . 59, 60—34, 40  
 must be planted on the serpent's head. . . . . 10, 60  
 the crown of thorns held out to all . . . 15, 11—25, 113
- THORVERTON, sheep preserved from the floods at Thor-  
 erton, explained, (in the book erroneously printed  
 "Tiverton") . . . . . 36, 134
- THOUGHTS of Joanna's heart, answered . . 3, 135—60, 40  
 on Joanna's sixth book . . . . . 7; 38 to 45  
 worked in Joanna's heart, to be answered by the Lord,  
 . . . . . 37, 56
- THOUSAND, a little one shall chase a thousand, *exp.* 61, 38  
 man will be freed from satan a thousand years. . 12, 73  
 . . . . . 53, 591  
 one day a thousand years shall be . . . . 14, 59—16, 31  
 one man shall chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand  
 to flight . . . . . 9, 26—62, 44  
 one thousand letters sent to Parliament, 8, 100—62, 55  
 satan will be let loose, after a thousand years . . 23, 112  
 the Sabbath of one thousand years. . . . . 30, 213  
 the thousand years rest, elucidated . . . 12, 99—14, 118  
 the two thousand will be shortened. . . . . 10, 94
- THOUSANDS after the redemption will live to the last ages,  
 . . . . . 32, 402  
 and tens of thousands go to church, for form and fashion,  
 . . . . . 33, 500  
 ————— will perish through unbelief, 1, 39  
 . . . . . 12, 114—17, 31—25, 111  
 are become Arians . . . . . 55, 8  
 now living will see the glorious change . . . . . 12, 41  
 will be brought in by lingering judgments, 32, 441—*see*  
 . . . . . 9, 37—54, 22  
 will become Joanna's friends, when her life is gone, 25, 112  
 will fall on the right, &c. . . . . 24, 109—22, 68  
 will flee like Parnell. . . . . 9, 37—20, 42
- THREATENS, GOD threatens long before he strikes, 8, 101  
 . . . . . *see* 14, 13—36; 8, 15—57, 53—61, 45
- THREE, after three years plenty, the harvest will be bad,  
 . . . . . 11, 113—14, 104  
 days and three nights in the heart of the earth, *exp.* 10, 94  
 like a three-fold cord they must combine . . . . 21, 48  
 . . . . . 30, 281—57, 87  
 men to be in darkness for three years. . . . . 12, 34  
 seals, a type of the trinity . . . . . 14, 69  
 shepherds bear witness of Christ. . . . . 10, 65—11; 89  
 . . . . . 125, 126—12, 23—14, 61—17, 46—25, 31

- THREE** shepherds compared to three roses ..... 15, 26  
 the three murders, explained ..... 61, 44  
 wonders in woman, elucidated, ..... 17, 53  
 years famine to be in France... 20, 60—see 1, 31—3, 133  
 ..... 9, 31—25, 96—53, 610  
 years to this nation, from 1804. .... 43, 91  
**THRESHING** the corn, clearing the weeds, &c. .... 23, 21  
 ..... 36; 67, 76  
 the new sharp threshing instrument, explained.. 51, 32  
**THROAT**, they'll try to cut thy throat ..... 31; 309, 311  
**THRONE**, believers circled in God's throne, 11, 86—16, 26  
 David's t. given to the sealed.. 12, 123—24, 79—52, 46  
 God is removed from his throne ..... 44, 3  
 the transactions of men are laid before the throne of God,  
 ..... 32, 455  
**THUNDER**, communication on a thunder storm... 44, 37  
 God hath broke silence in thunder... 1; 18, 36—8, 88  
 ..... 14, 57—44, 38  
 satan will fall by thunder. .... 14, 74  
 will roll from pole to pole... 11, 127—14, 40—29, 112  
 ..... 50; 50, 52  
**TIDE**, turn back the tide again. .... 16, 71—17, 56  
**TIDINGS**, Smith saith he is sent to Joanna with heavy tid-  
 ings ..... 50, 4  
**TIME** and chance happeneth to all men. .... 14, 126  
 and half a time. .... 9, 23  
 Christ is not come before his time. .... 12, 25—59, 45  
 it is time that must fulfil the prophecies, *exp.*... 17, 36  
 the fulness of time, *eluc.* 4; 146, 151—31, 353—32, 406  
 the shortness of time and length of eternity to be con-  
 sidered. .... 53, 590  
 times and half a time, a mystery. .... 10, 95  
**TIMES** and seasons now must be observed, 14, 45—44, 20  
 a true picture of the times. .... 56, 24  
 of refreshing are at hand ..... 38, 42  
 signs of the times, elucidated ..... 44, 33  
 the nation warned by a letter in the *Times* newspaper,  
 Oct. 28th, 1813. .... 59, 3  
**TOM**, Joanna awakened on being called "Tom," *exp.* 22, 53  
**TOMB**, as man sealed Christ's tomb, so now they've sealed  
 satan's doom... 19, 20—52, 17—see 12, 68—16, 10  
**TONGUES** and languages ..... 45, 17  
 false tongues appear. .... 29, 139  
 satan said Joanna's tongue ran too fast ..... 11, 25  
 those tongues that are against Joanna shall fall, 17, 17  
 ..... 23, 68  
**TORIN**, John, one of the jury ..... 25, 127  
**TORSHAM**, parable of the man of T. who stole salt, 21, 37

- TOUCHSTONE**, tried by the touchstone of truth. . . . 40, 110
- TOWNLEY**, Jane, called mother, &c. . . 21; 14, 16, 19, 29  
 . . . . . 22, 35—24, 51  
 called Lydia. . . . . 17, 52—22, 79  
 chosen to warn the shepherds . . . . . 21, 15  
 convinced that there was no deceit in Joanna . . 36, 84  
 has nothing to fear . . . . . 21, 25  
 her address to the public. . . . . 25, 151  
 her bounty shewn . . . . . 21, 5  
 her copy of Joanna's letters to the Reverend Mr. Foley,  
 . . . . . 24; 11, 29, 36, 43, 59, 109, 115, 123  
 ————— Mr. Sharp, 22; 52, 59,  
 . . . . . 78—23; 18, 22, 28, 29, 82  
 her judgment on the corn field, answered . . . . 36, 72  
 her letter to the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy . . . . . 28, 61  
 her letter to Hewson Clarke. . . . . 56, 52  
 her opinion of the miz-maze. . . . . 28, 42  
 her testimony respecting the mission . . . . . 25, 76  
 letters from Joanna to her, 21; 1, 3, 11, 17, 25, 29, 33,  
 . . . . . 40, 43—22; 30, 31, 36, 40—24; 3, 12, 19, 22  
 must stand boldly and support Joanna. . . . . 21; 25, 30  
 . . . . . 23, 19  
 not to let any one know where Joanna was . . . . 21, 14  
 placed in Joanna's stead . . . . . 21, 9—22, 35  
 will not agree to any imposture . . . . . 61, 55—63, 4  
 wretched will be the fate of those who cause her to act  
 faithless . . . . . 29, 36
- TOWNS**, new towns, described. . . . . 12, 112
- TOZER**, William, all must allow he hath stood as a steady  
 character. . . . . 39, 74  
 all the words written on his paper are true. . . . 38, 45  
 appointed to judge between Carpenter and Joanna,  
 . . . . . 38; 35, 45  
 ————— succeed Carpenter . . . . . 39; 75, 84  
 a very important communication for him . . . . 38, 35  
 chosen by the Lord. . . . . 39, 75—45, 233  
 desired not to go to Carpenter's house again. . . 39, 66  
 had no hand in Carpenter's breach . . . . 39, 74—40, 109  
 his enemies reprov'd . . . . . 42, 234  
 his opinion of the marriage, &c. . . . . 63, 47  
 honoured the Lord by obeying his command . . . 38, 45  
 . . . . . 39; 55, 67—40, 104  
 letters to and from Carpenter sent through him, 39; 67  
 . . . . . 70, 73, 76  
 not to fear the mockery of men . . . . . 40, 103  
 ordered to establish a meeting. . . . . 39, 75—40, 108  
 ————— keep Joanna's letter by him . . . . . 39, 49

- TOZER**, William, ordered to see how the promise stands, ..... 38, 37  
 ordered to send an answer from Carpenter. .... 39, 49  
 presents a letter from his sister to Joanna ..... 38, 34  
 seen as a star by his sister ..... 38, 46  
 the call of Tozer mentioned. .... 38, 35  
 the character of Tozer. .... 42, 234  
 the likeness of satan seen in the man that condemns the faults of Tozer ..... 42, 233  
 to have a list to seal the people ..... 40, 108  
 vindicates Carpenter's conduct. .... 38, 34  
 Wilson, Tozer and others' opinions concerning Carpenter, 39, 56—Bulkely. .... 45, 17
- TRAITOR**, a traitor to God is a traitor to his country, 25, 14  
 the traitor satan must not reign ..... 11, 61
- TRANCE**, Joanna must return from her trance .... 25, 39  
 Joanna's trance will bring her death, 25; 89, 104—27, 23  
 opinion of unbelievers respecting the trance .... 25, 36  
 opposers only wish the trance ..... 25, 90  
 particulars concerning the trance, 25; 39, 89, 90, 91, 101  
 ..... 112, 129—36, 59  
 plan of the awful trial and trance .... 25, 114—58, 10  
 satan must enter the field and answer for himself, after Joanna returns from her trance. .... 23, 22  
 the decrees of the Lord will be shewn to Joanna during her trance. .... 25; 100, 140  
 the trance mentioned in the writings, explained, 62, 41  
 wonders will happen when Joanna returns from her trance, explained ..... 23, 22
- TRANSGRESSION**, Adam was not the first in the t... 35, 27  
 as Christ suffered for the transgression of man, so must Joanna suffer for the transgression of the woman, 62, 40,  
 man's transgression promised to be pardoned. .... 14, 12
- TRAVAIL**, Eve travailed in pain in child birth, to bring on man's destruction; so the pain of child birth must bring on man's restitution ..... 37, 36—65, 30  
 Joanna travelling in birth .... 6, 284—12, 111—65, 6  
 Joanna will soon forget her travail pains ..... 58, 19  
 like a travelling woman the whole will end .... 37, 29
- TRAP**, satan will be caught in his own trap, 11, 63—22, 29
- TREASURE**, mines of treasure for the redeemed. .... 7, 15  
 six philosophers digging for treasure ..... 36, 89  
 the treasure of the bible, shewn ..... 16, 7
- TREE**, as the tree falls so it lies, explained ..... 11, 109  
 Christ bought our ransom on the cursed tree. .... 6; 268  
 Christ is the tree of life to man. .... 30, 211  
 good fruit must come on the tree. .... 11, 96  
 green and dry tree, elucidated ..... 14, 4

- TREE** of knowledge of good and evil, elucidated . . 3, 113  
 . . . . . 4; 147, 194—14, 72—17, 18—42, 213  
 of life and knowledge, *exp.* . . . 12, 103—16, 20—36, 10  
 of life is near, *eluc.* . . . . 11, 107—15, 51—65, 12  
 those who sign for satan's destruction are the true sword  
 that guards the tree of life . . . . . 17, 51  
 type of the tree between two men . . . . . 5; 236, 237
- TREES** sent out to get a king, elucidated . . . . . 12, 28  
 the trees of Lebanon are fair. . . . . 16, 40  
 things have been seen by man as trees. . . . . 24, 51
- TREMBLING**, the cup of trembling must appear . . 15, 52
- TRIAL**, a great trial is coming on . . . . . 14, 51  
 an attorney to examine the witnesses at Joanna's trial,  
 . . . . . 25, 11  
 angels put to the trial as well as men . . . . . 17, 19  
 and great reward of faith and obedience . . . . . 30, 273  
 before a judge of assize, elucidated . . . . . 3, 141  
 believers must have their anchor fixed and their faith  
 sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial,  
 . . . . . 41, 161  
 bring the trial, and see if she hath forged the name of the  
 Lord. . . . . 21, 45  
 Christ took his trial first from man . . . . . 4, 167  
 — will plead the trial . . . . . 8, 107  
 directions concerning Joanna's trials, 4; 156, 174—6, 268  
 9; 6, 46—10, 71—21, 46—23; 20, 23, 83, 92, 98  
 24, 5—25; 4, 13, 33, 37, 39, 90, 91, 92, 94, 99, 107,  
 112—27; 6, 15—29; 184, 186—30, 229—36, 10—37,  
 . . 5—41; 161, 167, 179—44, 56—58; 10, 12—61, 24  
 for a libel mentioned. . . . . 21, 43  
 for one week . . . . . 21, 44  
 for murder, elucidated . . . . . 24, 23  
 for the heirship of the kingdom, explained, . . . . 23, 47  
 important communications given during the trial, 25; 81,  
 . . . . . 85, 89, 92, 97, 103, 107, 121  
 men have no idea of Joanna's trial . . . . . 23, 22  
 men will be put to the trial . . . . . 25, 19—29, 123  
 — wait too late to see the wonders that will come  
 on at Joanna's trial. . . . . 23, 20  
 mob broke in at the trial . . . . . 25, 119  
 no one must break the prison doors where Joanna is kept  
 by the Lord, before they have brought her to a fair  
 trial . . . . . 21, 14  
 no enemy can bear to come into the field at Joanna's trial,  
 . . . . . 29, 189  
 of learned men . . . . . 4, 179  
 on bills of exchange, a type of the nation . . . . . 49, 58  
 on the sealed, being at Joanna's awful trial. . . . 29, 184

- TRIAL**, satan must be tried by man, 4, 167—11, 36—37, 69  
 satan will not find so great a friend at Joanna's trial as  
 Pilate was at Christ's ..... 25; 82, 115  
 the jury will the trial stand ..... 22, 4  
 the time of trial is hastening on for all ..... 65, 37  
 thy public trial will not appear for thee to be called forward  
 in a solemn assembly, to testify the truth of the  
 child, before thou canst go with the child in thy arms,  
 while the milk is in thy breast, that men may know  
 thou hast not been deceived. .... 61, 25
- TRIBULATION**, believers to rejoice in tribulation .. 9, 31
- TRIBES**, the t. of the sealed are the sealed by faith, 27, 5  
 the tribe that is lost shall judge the people, *exp.* 20, 57
- TRIED** corner stone, explained ..... 31, 317  
 false prophets fall by the tried stone ..... 31, 319  
 the bill is put in to have the truth fairly tried .. 21, 45
- TRIFLING**, from trifling things the Lord began. .... 14, 37  
 there is no time for trifling now ..... 21, 16
- TRINITY**, Arians deny the union of the trinity. .... 15, 39  
 God and man must join perfect in the t. 16, 18—65, 18  
 none can see the mystery of the trinity ..... 43, 75  
 the glorious trinity, elucidated. .... 2, 89—15, 40  
 ————— is the spirit that directs Joanna, 6, 279  
 ————— will agree with man in unity, 15, 27  
 the likenss of the trinity is come ..... 8, 100  
 the trinity will join as one ..... 10, 83  
 the unity of the trinity not to be divided ..... 34, 26  
 ————— proved ..... 28, 88  
 why do you condemn the Trinity? ..... 5, 233
- TRIUMPHANT** exclamation, saying, "The will of the Lord  
 be done" ..... 25; 91, 92  
 satan hath reigned on earth triumphant ..... 7, 45  
 shout of saints triumphant ..... 4, 155  
 the church militant to join the church triumphant, 10, 82  
 ..... 11, 38—20, 17—33, 500
- TROUBLES** are coming fast on all nations ..... 20, 48  
 gathering fast on this land ..... 20, 10  
 to begin at the House of God ..... 39, 96  
 will come sudden and unaware. .... 37, 21
- TRUE**, all will be cut off that are not true believers, 15, 23  
 believers compared to reapers, &c. .... 36, 73  
 ————— placed as the seed of Joseph ..... 41, 176  
 religion looked upon as madness, 9, 12—*see* 14, 84—20, 42
- TRUMPET**, blow the t. and say the Jubilee is come, 22, 70  
 let the silver trumpets sound aloud .... 15, 41—18, 38  
 ..... 20, 92—*see* 16, 42  
 the trumpet of the Lord hath blown to warn the nations,  
 ..... 32, 430

- TRUTH**, all the truth must be brought to light and published concerning Pomeroy ..... 57, 12  
all to be tried by the touchstone of truth ..... 40, 110  
blue is an emblem of truth. .... 14, 114—15, 7  
cannot be made known by an enemy. .... 25, 5  
casting out of the Jews proves the truth of the gospel, ..... 52, 32  
confounds the wise and learned. .... 16, 15  
every truth shall be cleared up, before Joanna goes hence and be no more seen. .... 25, 10  
every truth will be proved ..... 60, 47  
good hearts will be convinced of the truth. .... 54, 25  
grace and truth came by Jesus Christ . . 33, 548—55, 8  
how will men appear when they see the truth of Joanna's prophecies?..... 52, 33  
if they'll prevent the famine, let them own the truth is here ..... 14, 121  
lies from satan are believed, *t.* from God is not. . 5, 225  
man must have been lost for ever, if the Lord had no friends to see the truth ..... 6, 251  
men will demand the truth, to know what woman now is here ..... 11, 88  
—— not appear to see the truth. .... 31, 370  
the clergy were invited to examine the truth .... 15, 4  
none but those who have searched into Joanna's writings, can be judges of the truth they contain. .... 21, 47  
of the scriptures, shewn. .... 14; 90, 99—56, 42  
one truth will bring on another, until every truth is fulfilled. .... 17, 37  
the lip of truth must stand. .... 31, 354  
the Lord will stop the judgments, if he finds five righteous men to search out the truth. .... 14, 104  
the man who called himself "a lover of *t.*" *ans.* . . 35, 5  
the spirit of truth and error, how known ..... 55, 36  
the spirit of truth is denied ..... 52, 6—62, 36  
—— to fulfil the words spoken in the fall, to bruise satan's head. .... 34, 19  
the spirit of truth shall guide us into all truth, *exp.* 43, 63  
—— ——— testifieth of the Lord ..... 35, 33  
the *t.* of the sign will be seen in the ensuing year, 60, 4  
the truth must spread in foreign lands. .... 20, 90  
—— will appear when the seals are broken, 36, 51  
worldly nonsense, &c. preferred to truth ..... 29, 126  
**TUCKER**, Rev. —; letters to him ..... 1, 20—14, 35  
said, Joanna's letter to him was written by a methodist parson. .... 14, 34  
**TUMULTS** and war shall arise in every land, 1, 31—9, 43  
..... 29, 128—32, 402

- TUMULTS**, many hanged for tumults and rebellion, 17, 33
- TURKISH**, Christ is not coming like a Turkish Emperor,  
 ..... 15, 39—42, 210
- TURKS**, a vision seen by the Turks at Medina... 15; 7, 16  
 like the Jews the Turks may fear, when the new Jerusalem comes to man ..... 47, 57  
 ruin will come fast on the Turks, explained, 4, 172—9, 4  
 ..... 12; 7, 98—15, 16  
 war with them will bring a change ..... 1, 39  
 wickedness of the *T.* shewn... 30, 200—33, 530—34, 47
- TURNER**, George, his letter came too late to be printed,  
 ..... 9, 48  
 his thoughts on the sixth book ..... 7, 42  
 Joanna acknowledges the receipt of his letter... 9, 20  
 let Hirst and Turner call thy fears to mind .... 27, 23  
 one of Joanna's judges. .... 25, 126  
 ordered to write Joanna's prayer and petition .. 19, 15
- TURPENTINE**, fire at the turpentine distillery, Bristol, a  
 deep type for England ..... 23, 32
- TURTLE**, the turtle's voice must sound through every land,  
 ..... 1, 37—15, 28—29, 156
- TWENTY-four** days, explained ..... 20, 2—44, 32  
 four elders must see clear. .... 4, 159—6, 285—25, 93  
 four will surely fall ..... 5, 229  
 pounds expended to invite the clergy ..... 14, 2  
 pounds refused by Joanna ..... 9, 34  
 they are the twenty-four ..... 25, 105  
 three days before rain, set as a sign ..... 26, 16  
 three men and a child. .... 26, 16
- TWELVE** different pages ..... 17, 32  
 four out of twelve cast to the earth ..... 12, 111  
 heavenly visions thou hast seen ..... 17, 32  
 manner of fruits on the tree, elucidated ..... 12, 103  
 men chosen to convince the Jews ..... 14, 80  
 men did not come at their first call ..... 14, 91  
 men to prove the writings. .... 26, 16  
 men will join other twelve ..... 6, 285  
 nations will be sealed ..... 20, 62  
 the child of twelve years old. .... 14, 74—65, 14  
 the Lord hath bore with Pomeroy twelve years.. 60, 9  
 the twelve judges will stand as stars ..... 17, 58  
 the twelve tribes of Israel ..... 7, 54  
 the twelve will be the first redeemed ..... 10, 67
- TWICE**, once a man, and twice a child, ..... 36, 47  
 the seven feels the dart. .... 36, 120
- Two** books ordered to be sealed together, ..... 7, 54  
 cannot walk together unless they are agreed, elucidated,  
 ..... 32, 427



- Two**, Christ will shorten the two hundred years . . . 10, 9  
 ..... 16; 28, 34  
 two-edged sword, elucidated ..... 12, 4—44, 34  
 forged letters, elucidated ..... 52; 31, 35  
 great monarchs start out ..... 15, 54  
 hours must appear. .... 23, 61  
 hundred and two thousand, a mystery ..... 3, 119  
 in heaven and two on earth, explained ..... 62, 10  
 in power support Joanna ..... 11, 89  
 invisible spirits, good and bad, elucidated ..... 14, 99  
 Joanna ordered to wait two years, explained. . . . 36, 111  
 mark the two woes where the verse begins to change,  
 ..... 3, 144  
 men shall put 10,000 to flight. .... 9; 26, 27—12, 107  
 men were destroyed near Leeds, for saying Joanna was  
 the devil ..... 22, 32  
 sevens in the date, elucidated ..... 14, 28  
 stars risen to shine. .... 9, 7  
 talents, explained ..... 19, 89  
 the two swords, explained ..... 10, 78—52, 44  
 the two trumpets do appear. .... 16, 42  
 thieves on the cross, elucidated ..... 13, 14  
 waggons compared to the wisdom of the world. . 13, 11  
 weights compared to the law and gospel ..... 14, 105
- TYPE**, Abimelech a type of satan ..... 12, 28  
 a child, the type of the nation ..... 17, 59  
 a deep type for England, 20, 13—see 9, 31—20, 22—23;  
 ..... 32, 77, 94—24, 116  
 a deep type of Pomeroy and Joanna ..... 30, 252  
 a deep type to shew men what they are doing .. 52, 34  
 all must become babes, a type ..... 14, 122  
 Ahab and Jezebel, types of satan and hell, 20, 78—28, 21  
 and parable for satan's end ..... 22, 73  
 and shadow of the end, *exp.* ..... 34, 2—37, 56—55, 7  
 ——— placed before Joanna concerning Carpenter,  
 ..... 41, 162  
 a perfect type for man ..... 12, 41  
 ——— of hell. .... 22, 63  
 as the type is, so the substance shall be. .... 5, 209  
 as the type of Woolland was a type of the shepherds, so  
 the words of Jacob was a type of the last days, and of  
 Christ ..... 20, 67  
 Belshazzar a type for days to come. .... 12, 38  
 blood sprinkled on the door-posts, a t. of the seals, 19, 17  
 bread loathed by Joanna, explained as a type of the na-  
 tion ..... 43, 93  
 bride and husband, a type of the spirit and the bride,  
 ..... 14, 42

TYPE, Bruce a type of Christ, 7; 31 50—10, 95—12, 111	
Cain the first type. ....	36, 45
Child, a type of man. ....	14, 122
circumcision a type of man's redemption. ....	13, 7
coachman and guard, a type of the nation. ....	39, 95
concerning believers. ....	43, 94
Daniel set as a type of Christ. ....	32; 393, 397
David's bringing back the ark a type of the new covenant. ....	34, 37
deep is the mystery of the type of Joanna's seal. .	9, 23
Dowland, a type of the seven. ....	38, 43
Esau a double type of satan and Christ, 32; 412, 415, 417	
Esther was a type of Christ. ....	20, 78
for the Jews. ....	22, 8
for the shepherds. ....	23, 78
Garrett's mistake, a type of the world. ....	31, 333
——— picture is a type for man. ....	26, 9
Gentiles ordered to see the types of the war. . .	31, 331
good crops stand a deep type for man. ....	27, 11
Haman, a type of the devil. ....	41, 172
Jacob, a type of the Lord. ....	32, 419
Jezebel, a type of Lady Burnett. ....	37, 67
——— the devil. ....	14, 116—20, 78
Joanna breaking the basins, a deep type for man, 23, 34	
Joanna's dispute with her sister, a type for man, 36, 103	
Isaac a type of Christ. ....	10, 95—20, 78—30, 206
Lazarus, a type of new life in man. ....	30, 231
Lord Burnett and his lady set as a type. ....	24, 40
Lot's wife, a type of the last days. ....	7, 52
Mordecai, a type of man. ....	41, 173
Moses, a type of Christ. ....	2, 81—6, 260—30, 206
of Achan, applied. ....	33, 529
of Adam's blaming the Lord, explained. ....	30, 263
of Bonaparte's boasting power. ....	49, 67
of Christ coming unawares. ....	30; 280, 281
of cutting green corn with rust. ....	36, 76
of divine love and anger. ....	30, 243
of election in Jacob and Esau. ....	32, 479
of England's sorrow. ....	30, 280
of Enoch, elucidated. ....	25, 30
of Esau, elucidated. ....	32, 436
of Hosea's wife of whoredom. ....	32, 403
of Jacob's voice and Esau's fury. ....	32, 422
of Joanna in man, elucidated. ....	31, 366
———'s jealousies, explained. ....	36, 112
of Job's friends, applied to Joanna. ....	36, 78
of Jonah and repenting Nineveh. ....	32, 443
of Isaac, elucidated. ....	24, 116

<b>T Y P E</b> of man in the creation . . . . .	28, 8
of men and devils . . . . .	28, 37
of men coming to search the truth . . . . .	36, 33
of Noah Bishop, elucidated . . . . .	24, 40
of Pomeroy tempting Joanna to fall . . . . .	30, 250
of Solomon's judgment . . . . .	36, 105
of spiritual blindness in man . . . . .	33, 564
of stars lighting the travellers . . . . .	36, 101
of sufferings for unbelief . . . . .	36, 121
of the beasts offered up by Solomon . . . . .	28, 35
of the bells ringing in different parishes . . . . .	3, 127
of the boy and the bear . . . . .	36, 133
of the burial of Joanna's father . . . . .	9, 26
of the candlesticks at the altar . . . . .	3, 120
of the Captain of Joanna's Uncle's ship . . . . .	5, 195
of the children of Israel being numbered . . . . .	12, 93
————— whoredom . . . . .	32, 404
of the corn with rust and canker . . . . .	36, 73
of the darkness of men's minds . . . . .	36, 23
of the devil may be seen in the moon . . . . .	6, 284
of the fall . . . . .	28, 7—32, 412
of the green and dry tree . . . . .	14, 4
of the harvest, corn, &c. . . . .	36, 67
of the house of Joanna's father . . . . .	36, 115
of the king and poisoned coat . . . . .	25, 116
————— lance . . . . .	25, 117
of the last days . . . . .	12, 15—30, 203
of the man born blind . . . . .	3, 114
of the marriage of Cana . . . . .	33, 549
of the miz-maze, explained . . . . .	28; 39, 42
of the promise, explained . . . . .	28, 33
————— made to Isaac . . . . .	32, 436
————— s kept back . . . . .	30, 243
of the redemption . . . . .	28, 7
of the seal put upon Christ's tomb, <i>exp.</i> 52, 17—55, 11	
of the serpent in the barley-field . . . . .	36, 65
of the seventh day of the creation . . . . .	33, 541
of the six days of the creation . . . . .	33, 535
of the soft ear of wheat . . . . .	36, 109
of the staff of beauty . . . . .	32, 451
of the third day of Joanna's seeing the people . . . . .	25, 98
of the trials on bills of exchange . . . . .	49, 58
of the unbelief at the last . . . . .	30, 267
of the wheat and barley . . . . .	37, 63
of what is now fulfilling . . . . .	36, 5
pig brought to Joanna, a type of the devil . . . . .	19, 23
Pharaoh was a type of the devil . . . . .	2, 95—12, 15—14, 7
.....	20, 78

TYPE, Pilate a type of Pomeroy .....	24, 110
placed in Ezekiel, continued .....	31, 367
Pomeroy a deep type of the clergy .....	34, 59
———stands a deep type for all, 30; 255, 281—31, 354	
——— type of the nation .....	29, 179
Rebecca a type of the last days .....	7, 33
Saul, a two-fold type .....	37, 28
set in the prophets, for the people .....	31, 365
the blood of bulls, a type of satan's being destroyed in the end .....	52, 17
the brazen serpent, a type of Christ, 2, 90—3, 127—52 ; .....	27, 28
the brazen serpent, a type of the devil .....	10, 50
the children of Ammon who were destroyed for <i>ingrati- tude</i> , set as a type .....	31, 314
the crocodile is a type of the devil .....	4, 171
the evening star, a type of woman .....	9, 7
the first and second type of the child—the third will be at the awful trial .....	61, 24
the five years, a glorious type for them that wish Christ's kingdom near .....	55, 23
the moon's a type .....	14, 83
the morning star, a type for man .....	9, 7
the mourning sent Joanna a type of satan's being cast, .....	9, 39
the old prophet, a type of satan .....	28, 19
the pig cast into the furnace, a type of the devil ..	15, 5
the ram offered up by Abraham, a type of the devil, .....	2, 90—3, 127
the rams, a type of satan and of Christ .....	16, 12
the seal given to Joanna, a type of the ark .....	7, 43
the sealing is a type of the end .....	52, 27
the serpent losing his skin, a type of the devil ..	13, 7
the skeleton, a type for the shepherds .....	20, 28
the tree of life preserved with a flaming sword, as a type and shadow to cut down the adversary in the end, <i>eluc.</i> .....	52, 29
the two pumps, a type of the nation .....	44, 10
the type of Esther stands deep for all .....	28, 37
the type of Job stands deep .....	29, 108
the type of Joseph stood in Christ .....	20, 66
the type of Judah applied .....	32, 424
the type of Lazarus .....	33, 574
the type of the kingdom began in 1801 .....	9, 35
the type of the twelve men is a mystery .....	14, 93
the wall dug by Ezekiel is a deep type for man, 31, 330	
the woman is a <i>t.</i> of Christ and a <i>t.</i> of the devil, 11, 127	
three types or parables deep for man ....	20, 23

- TYPES**, a *com.* on types, shadows, and parables . . 44, 18  
 all have begun from, and will end with types and shadows;  
 . . . . . 52, 17  
 and miracles, explained . . . . . 12, 116  
 and shadows are passed, the substance lies behind 34, 23  
 ——— concerning the sealing explained. . 55, 11  
 and shadows explained. . 3, 127—8, 98—9, 24—26, 16  
 . . . . 27, 11—29, 106—37, 20—41, 18—43; 11, 89, 94  
 . . . . . 51, 17—54, 38—60, 35  
 ——— of the sacrifice of beasts, 29, 176—59, 48  
 . . . . . 62, 16  
 David's sons, types of the creation and redemption, 28, 7  
 mockery of the types set in the prophets. . . . . 31, 326  
 no judgments prophesied of without types . . . . 31, 369  
 of great professors of religion . . . . . 36, 17  
 of Joanna's friends. . . . . 16, 87  
 of Pharaoh and the Israelites. . . . . 30, 203  
 of the fall, explained . . . . . 30, 255  
 of wheat and barley . . . . . 36, 63  
 set in Joanna, compared to those set in the prophets, *exp.*  
 . . . . . 43, 90  
 that stand deep for the end. . . . 33, 530—37, 71—43, 81  
 to be strong in the tenth year . . . . . 31, 366  
**TYTHES**, a warning to the clergy, of what *t.* are required,  
 . . . . . 44, 44

## U

- UNAWARES**, the Lord coming unawares, explained, 30, 281  
**UNBELIEF** and ingratitude will be punished . . . . 31, 314  
 . . . . . 32, 421—34, 12  
 appears in man, 8; 98—9, 19—27; 11, 19—30; 223, 264,  
 269—31, 397—33, 528—46, 84—51, 35—55, 24—  
 . . . . . 56, 39—63, 16  
 it is marvellous, the Lord saith, that unbelief should so  
 strong abound in the *learned* of England . . 51, 35  
 of the prophecy of the fall of Medina . . . . . 56, 40  
 the sorrows of Christ for the unbelief of man . . 30, 243  
 thousands will perish through *u.*, 1, 39—12, 114—17, 31  
 . . . . . 25, 111  
 through *u.* the rich will starve and die. . . . . 12, 54  
 why all are concluded in unbelief . . . . . 33, 495  
 will bring on the judgments . . 16, 51—20, 43—23, 110  
**UNBELIEVERS**, a caution, lesson, and warning for *u.* 6, 268  
 8, 79—11, 97—12, 114—16, 17—20, 7—25, 125—  
 26, 10—30; 236, 268—31; 311, 315, 367—34, 35—  
 . . . . . 36; 53, 74—42, 231—62, 73  
 and cavillers answered generally. . . . . 2, 65—36, 52  
 compared to barley, 36, 65—to Eli's sons, 30, 207—to  
 the Jews, 47, 17—to weeds. . . . . 2, 95

## D d

- UNBELIEVERS**, confusion will fall heavy on *u.* . . . . 30, 266  
 denunciations against the clergy and *u.* . . 14, 90—18, 29  
 have nothing to do with writing the seals . . . . . 52, 31  
 questions proposed to unbelievers . . . . . 14, 54  
 the book written by the man visited by the devil must  
 appear against unbelievers . . . . . 45, 19  
 the destroying angel to enter the house of *u.* . . . 3, 133  
 what rock have unbelievers to build on . . . . . 11, 95  
 why permitted to be sealed, explained . . . . . 27; 3, 5
- UNDERSTANDING**, the sword of war will not open men's *u.*  
 . . . . . 2, 91  
 the *u.* of the prudent shall be hid. . . . . 24, 45
- UNDERWOOD**, Ann, hath been taught to read Joanna's writings. . . . . 44, 64  
 her account of the man visited by the devil . . . . 45, 17  
 her opinion of the miz-maze . . . . . 28, 42  
 her testimonial to Hewson Clarke . . . . . 56, 53  
 Joanna, Townley, and *U.* a shadow of the gospel, 21, 30  
 ————— three helpmates, 21, 30—23, 19  
 Joanna's secretary . . . . . 21, 15  
 ordered to take away the knives, &c. . . . . 24, 14  
 reads in a voice like an angel. . . . . 24, 37  
 Taylor and Underwood are two witnesses . . . . . 23, 20  
 Townley and *U.* called handmaid and friend . . 23, 20—  
 mother and sister, 22; 14, 16, 29—23, 19—sisters, 24, 51
- UNITARIANS**, an account of the New Testament, as mutilated and published by them . . . . . 51, 2  
 are endeavouring to put away the chapters that make the Gospel plain to men. . . . . 51, 3  
 ————— prophecies. . . 51; 4, 5  
 their errors shewn. . . . . 51; 1, 2, 3
- UNITY** of God and Christ, *exp.* . . . . 14; 100, 102—28, 88  
 . . . . . 34, 26
- UNIVERSAL** redemption promised . . . . . 36, 43
- UNJUST** judge, 50, 35—steward . . . . . 9, 44
- UNPROFITABLE** servant reproved . . . . . 35, 38
- UNTEMPERED** mortar, elucidated . . . . . 31, 323
- URIAH**, his death, &c. 15; 31, 35—23, 47—28, 9—58, 87
- USURERS** and money-lenders reproved. . . . . 49; 2, 17, 31

## V

- VAIN** man commanded to answer, 8, 101—13, 40—26, 14  
 . . . . . 33, 505
- VALIANT**, stand *v.* and plead the promise. . . 9, 27—29, 157
- VALLEY**, the valley must be in the heart, 7, 18—10; 93, 94  
 . . . . . 36; 117, 118—57, 72  
 we must be brought low in the vallies. . . . . 24, 50
- VEIL**, black was the *v.* and shrivelled all within . . 25, 147  
 the curtain's drawn, the veil's unseen . . . . . 25, 88

- VENGENCE** fast will come. . . . 1; 38, 41—3, 102—4, 173  
 5; 238, 239—8, 103—10, 91—11; 97, 99—14; 101,  
 . . . . . 110—15, 15—16, 27—23, 31—25, 126—44, 14  
 of God will fall on satan, not on sinners, 3, 103—11, 62  
 . . . . . 16, 17—17; 12, 21—22, 6—57, 38
- VERSE**, as Abraham contended in words with the Lord's  
 threatenings, so were Joanna's petitions and answers  
 in verse. . . . . 57; 74, 85—61, 50  
 reasons for Joanna's writing being in verse . . . . . 2, 49  
 . . . . 4, 181—6, 241—*see* 3; 100, 104—14, 90—23, 83
- VESSELS** of wrath and mercy . . . . . 33, 483
- VIALS**, how the vials are to be poured out, 14; 80, 81, 82
- VICE**, justice will overtake and punish vice . . . . . 49, 70  
 men called upon to answer why they pursue vice, 11, 97  
 reproof to the society for the suppression of vice, 21, 28
- VICTORY**, let them give thy pen the lie, and gain the vic-  
 tory in the war. . . . . 36, 50  
 the great victory, *eluc.* 4, 166—7, 18—24, 112—29, 157
- VIENNA**, a malignant fever at Vienna. . . . . 44, 27
- VILLAINY** providentially detected . . . . . 49, 28
- VINCENT**, —, his account of Mary Bateman noticed, 52, 10
- VINE**, all shall come to the Lord's vine. . . . . 9, 43  
 Christ is the *v.* believers are the branches, 16, 22—23; 51,  
 . . . . 78—24, 118—30, 274—36, 35—53, 582—61, 40  
 every man shall sit under his vine . . . . . 32, 458  
 here you see a noble vine. . . . . 6; 251, 262  
 now is coming the gathering in of the people to the vine,  
 and to the choice vine. . . . . 20, 67—33, 518  
 the gentiles were planted a noble vine. . . . . 6, 249  
 the root and vine, elucidated . . . . . 8, 72  
 the vine promised the protection of God . . . . . 12, 29
- VINEGAR**, let vinegar appear . . . . . 15, 52  
 the cup of *v.* and gall, explained . . . . . 15, 50
- VINEYARD**, believers have signed the bond to bring the  
 vineyard . . . . . 12, 29  
 Christ will stand and shine in his vineyard. . . . . 12, 29  
 God will clear the vineyard. . . . . 11, 21  
 labourers in the vineyard. . . . . 32, 476  
 parable of the Lord's vineyard, *eluc.* 34, 31—49; 44, 65  
 the harvest of the vineyard, *eluc.* . . . . . 41, 168  
 the Lord of the *v.* must come and claim his vineyard,  
 elucidated . . . . . 19, 69  
 the servant of the vineyard killed . . . . . 7, 17
- VIOLENT** passions will be in those who deem themselves  
 wise, when they see their wisdom is betrayed, 15, 26
- VIOLET**, the violet gives a fragrant smell . . . . . 15, 26
- VIRGIN**, Joanna visited like the Virgin Mary to bring the  
 Comforter . . . . . 62, 38

- VIRGIN**, remarks concerning the Virgin Mary . . . . 35, 23  
 scarce a virgin could be found . . . . . 1, 45  
 the virgin is come to warn you that in the spirit Christ is  
 come again . . . . . 15, 15
- VIRGINS**, many foolish virgins will appear . . . . . 19, 63  
 mark what becomes of the foolish virgins . . . . . 35, 28  
 the wise and foolish virgins, 2, 71—4, 173—7, 54—20, 41  
 . . . . . 35, 36—55, 21  
 thousands will act like the foolish virgins . . . . . 20, 41  
 what men will say when Christ comes as the bridegroom,  
 to welcome the wise virgins, shewn . . . . . 52, 23
- VISAGE**, his visage was marred . . . . . 55, 31
- VISIBLE** judgments in Egypt . . . . . 30, 199
- VISION**, Belshazzar's vision elucidated . . . . . 12, 37  
 Daniel's vision of the beasts . . . . . 32; 385, 399, 401  
 every vision is brought to prove Joanna's writings came  
 from God . . . . . 15, 42  
 Ezekiel's vision of dry bones . . . . . 3, 117—44, 54  
 ————— the wheels . . . . . 34, 3  
 Joanna's vision of beautiful lights, &c. . . . . 23, 32  
 ————— the candle, ring, bowl, hand, &c. 61;  
 . . . . . 55, 58  
 ————— lighted candles, &c. 1, 17—9; 9, 46  
 of measuring the temple . . . . . 31, 374  
 of the bullocks, &c. . . . . 11, 84  
 of the car and sealed letters . . . . . 16, 25  
 of the coal of fire, &c. . . . . 41, 169  
 of the fulfilment of the temple . . . . . 31, 381  
 of the heavenly music . . . . . 4, 163  
 of the moon . . . . . 4, 160  
 of the seven crowns . . . . . 14, 115—15, 9  
 of the weeks shewn to Daniel, no man understands,  
 or dream for the shepherds . . . . . 31, 336  
 ————— of Basil Bruce . . . . . 7, 19  
 Paul's vision, Acts ix. 50, *eluc.* . . . . . 15, 13  
 Peter Morrison's *v.* of the fiery serpent . . . . . 5, 219  
 Prescott's *v.* of the Lord . . . . . 42, 209  
 Rev. T. Webster's open vision . . . . . 4, 168—9; 47  
 seen at Jerusalem before its destruction . . . . . 47, 52  
 ————— Medina in Arabia . . . . . 15, 7  
 seen by Peter, *exp.* Acts x. 10 . . . . . 14, 119—30, 239  
 ————— Prescott, ordered to be drawn . . . . . 16, 37  
 the eye of the Lord seen in vision . . . . . 15, 9  
 the visions seen by John must be fulfilled . . . . . 30, 27
- VISIONS** and dreams to warn ministers . . . . . 8, 79  
 are given to shew the kingdom is nigh, 15; 11, 26—16, 25  
 concerning Brothers elucidated . . . . . 9, 46



- V**ISIONS deep for man. . . . . 32, 395  
 for learned men to answer . . . . . 31, 367  
 have been seen. . . . . 17, 7  
 in one likeness the visions all agree. . . . . 15, 43  
 Joanna could not see the visions before she left her native  
 home. . . . . 15, 18  
 of Daniel shewn for the end. . . . . 20, 48—32, 386  
 of Ezekiel, chap. i. 8, and iv. 4, *exp.* . . . . . 3, 364  
 seen by John in heaven. . . . . 1, 48—30, 208—62, 69  
**V**ISIONS seen by Prescott, a box, pieces of gold, &c. 16, 7  
 angel, box, crown of diamonds, &c. . . . . 14, 113  
 celestial beings, satan chained, &c. . . . . 16, 35  
 crown of diamonds, &c. . . . . 16, 9  
 marquee, angels, crown, &c. . . . . 16, 37  
 of crowns and crosses, &c. . . . . 15, 23  
 of flags, trumpets, &c. . . . . 15, 35  
 of the grey horse, &c. . . . . 15, 19  
 of the grove, &c. . . . . 15, 48  
 of the Lord, elucidated. . . . . 42, 209  
 of the seven angels, &c. . . . . 16, 10  
 of the seven crowns, &c. . . . . 15, 6  
 of the ships, &c. . . . . 20, 85  
 of the stars falling from heaven . . . . . 40, 103  
 shewn people for their own destruction, *exp.* . . . 42, 211  
 the Jews must see the visions that were seen by John,  
 . . . . . 36, 124  
 the visions could not appear till men had signed to free  
 the woman . . . . . 15, 18  
 these heavenly visions are signs that Christ's kingdom is  
 at hand. . . . . 16, 24  
 these visions will by some be considered as curious in-  
 ventions of the Lord . . . . . 15, 40  
 those who say the visions with their explanation did not  
 come from heaven, appear like satan, and give their  
 God the lie. . . . . 15, 44  
 to be compared together. . . . . 3, 102  
 to prove the truth of Joanna's writings. . . . . 15, 11  
 twelve heavenly visions have been seen. . . . . 17, 32  
 which John saw in heaven must take place on earth,  
 . . . . . 46, 19  
 why shewn to a child, explained . . . . . 15, 33  
 young men shall see visions. . . . . 16, 1  
**V**ISITATION; Joanna's *first* powerful v. at Exeter . . 1, 27  
 Joanna's *second* ditto at Bristol . . . . . 24, 3  
 ——— *third* ditto at London . . . . . 58, 3  
 ——— visitations, *eluc.* . . . . 30, 210—31, 324—32, 475  
 37; 33, 71, 73—43; 89, 92—52, 16—53, 586—61, 36  
 ——— visitation will be felt by believers . . . . . 34, 2

- VISITATION**, Lane saith the visitation is from the devil, and blames the Lord for it ..... 56, 28  
 men must believe in the gospel, before they will believe in any visitation from God ..... 52, 41  
 men's judgment concerning the visitation ..... 52, 31  
 none but an eye of faith can see the visitation .. 16, 41  
 persecution foretold against the visitation ..... 52, 30  
 the Bishops, and religious societies, admit of Joanna's visitation ..... 44, 58  
 the *New Jerusalem* coming down out of heaven, meaneth where the visitation is made known ..... 61, 16  
 the intention of God's visitation to Joanna was to bring men to the knowledge "*of the good*," as satan brought them to the knowledge "*of the evil*" ..... 20, 16  
 the visitation must be to have a son, explained. . 61, 51  
 those who write against the visitation, answered, 55, 38  
 whoever takes the woman as their helpmate in this visitation, will find their anchor sure. .... 39, 75  
 whosoever is against Joanna and her visitation is against God, as Jacob's sons were against Joseph .. 41, 176  
**VISITATIONS**, divine visitations to man, explained, 30, 202  
 ..... 43, 39  
**VIRTUE**, beautifully elucidated, 58, 104—*see* 6, 270—21, 44  
**VOICE**, a small still voice, speaking within, 36, 48—41, 158  
 believers to hear the small still voice. . . 24, 52—44, 53  
 difference between the voice of God and satan, elucidated, ..... 11, 39—41, 158  
 Joanna listens to the small still v. of the Lord, 24; 15, 52  
 of devils heard in the street. .... 19, 21  
 of the good shepherd, heard by Joanna ..... 30, 233  
 the charmer's voice to all is come, 16, 2—*see* 1, 37—7, 33  
 ..... 8, 102—15, 28  
 the sheep must know their shepherds' voice. .... 9, 34  
 those who obey the woman's voice, shall see the spirit of God ..... 25, 107—29, 154  
**VOTES**, satan agrees to stand by votes. .... 11; 36, 63, 64  
 ..... 12, 10—28, 22  
**Vow**, baptismal vow explained. . 3, 130—12, 115—14, 84  
 the misery of breaking the marriage vow. .... 23, 74  
 W
- WAGER**, a wager concerning the King of France .. 10, 54  
**WAGES**, Joanna not to take wages ..... 36, 86  
**WAGGONS**, the loaded waggons explained .. 9; 23, 24—  
 ..... 13; 8, 11  
**WAITING** for the coming of Christ, *eluc.* 33, 496—52, 23  
**WALK**, two cannot walk together unless they are agreed, explained ..... 32, 437  
**WALKER**, R. his letter to Joanna, with the answer, 53, 624

- WALL** dug through by Ezeziel, *exp.* 31; 327 to 330, 368  
 Joanna a wall to the sealed ..... 12, 13  
 the gentiles do not see the type of the wall .... 31, 331  
 the Lord hath made the seal a *w.* against the devil, 24, 50
- WAR**, a fatal war shall now appear ..... 15; 51, 52  
 a holy war will come ..... 8, 79  
 an eastern war must come .... 7, 16—*see* 1, 39—4, 171  
 and tumult shall arise..... 1, 31—14, 45—29, 128  
 began in heaven, and must end on earth ..... 8, 66  
 broke out in May ..... 15, 55  
 God will be a man of war ..... 8, 106—14, 82  
 Ministers compared to Ahab's prophets.. 3, 126—8, 70
- WARS** and tumults will not cease, till the kingdom of Christ  
 is established ..... 24, 51—32, 402  
 are increasing every where..... 17; 33, 49
- WARMING-PAN**, answer to those who said, Joanna would  
 have a child brought in in a warming-pan .... 63, 4
- WARN**, God hath sent his angels invisible to warn man,  
 ..... 3, 140—14, 74—15, 51—21, 20—30; 198, 211  
 God will not strike before he warns ..... 21, 16  
 Joanna appears to warn you all, 5, 199—14, 107—15, 56  
 ..... 22, 79
- WARNED**, all the sealed shall be warned, when dangers are  
 near..... 15, 55  
 deceitful persons warned ..... 40, 98  
 scornful rulers warned ..... 1, 36—58, 25
- WARNING**, a warning to all men, and all nations.. 3; 97,  
 107, 143—4, 173—5; 201, 220, 224, 234, 235, 237  
 6; 248, 249—8; 79, 101, 103—9; 6, 7, 31, 40—10;  
 65, 69—11, 89—14; 9, 40, 41, 74, 87—16; 25, 40—20;  
 9, 28—21; 1, 16, 31—22; 34—23; 66, 87—24; 50, 105,  
 117—25; 23, 100, 123—26, 14—27; 7, 19, 23—29;  
 108, 127, 154—31; 314, 372, 373—33; 444, 445—36;  
 64, 113, 123—37; 36, 47—42; 202, 206—44; 9, 17, 30  
 48, 24—49, 58—51, 6—52, 22—57; 61, 62, 66—  
 ..... 59; 3, 6, 37, 39, 41, 42, 45  
 from the days of Noah, there is a longer warning, 59, 40  
 God's mercy shewn in warning the people .... 31, 325  
 God's warnings of old, elucidated ..... 31, 363  
 if the shepherds refuse the warning, floods of sorrow shall  
 come upon them..... 21, 16  
 Joanna's warning not fulfilled for some years..... 9, 4  
 it will be dreadful for those who reject the *w.* ... 32, 446  
 men could not be waiting without a warning.... 52, 23
- WASH**, Christ will wash men clean, when evil is done away,  
 ..... 53, 580
- WATER**, all are invited to take of the water of life.. 3, 130  
 and blood must set us free ..... 23, 93—24, 118

- WATER**, baptismal water compared to the water of life, ..... 3, 130  
 bread cast in the water, elucidated .... 5, 199—29, 165  
 floods, elucidated..... 23, 98—26, 18  
 gospel, and men, compared to water pots, 14, 29—33, 549  
 ..... 57, 48—58, 18  
 living waters, near to all our windows ..... 14, 109  
 the water shall be stronger than wine ..... 14, 29  
 those that lap the water, now appear ..... 4, 181
- WATERS**, moving of the spirit upon the face of the *w.* 4, 183  
 the healing of the waters, elucidated..... 31, 579  
 the living waters, elucidated ..... 30, 212
- WATCH**, a watch put upon the seals..... 1, 10  
 the watch removed from the seals..... 1, 17  
 that ye may escape the evils ..... 16, 55
- WATCHMAN** anointed over the Gentiles ..... 3, 124  
 the watchman sprang his rattle..... 23; 32, 36
- WAVERING**, be not wavering in faith..... 23, 29
- WAVES**, as the powerful waves are stayed, so will hell be  
 bound ..... 12; 3, 9—26, 18—28, 103
- WEAK** and foolish to confound the wise..... 42, 208  
 this nation will be made wise ..... 31, 365
- WEAPON**, no weapon can prosper against Joanna, 17; 17,  
 ..... 18—23, 68—35, 53
- WEATHER**, let the worldly wise answer the difference of  
 the weather ..... 60, 4  
 men see the weather but not the times ..... 44, 20  
 mild weather, elucidated..... 9, 16  
 observations on the weather ..... 60, 1  
 signs of the weather to be marked . . 20; 2, 95—41, 28  
 ..... *see* 14, 41—61, 4  
 the darkness of men's minds compared to the *w.* 60, 2  
 types explained from the weather ..... 26, 16
- WEBSTER**, Rev. Thos. a pair of gloves sent him.... 10, 81  
 administers the sacrament to his friends..... 40, 118  
 England's ruin prevented for the sake of him, Bruce, and  
 Foley ..... 9, 37  
 his open vision, elucidated ..... 4, 168—9, 4  
 his thoughts on the sixth book ..... 7, 40  
 Joanna's letters to him ..... 9; 3, 9, 26—10; 53, 88  
 one of Joanna's judges ..... 25, 126  
 satan saith, his faith came from hell..... 11, 18  
 waits on three clergymen, concerning the trial.. 25, 11
- WEDDED**, your wedded bride become..... 22, 87
- WEDDING**, new clothing for wedding garments .... 58, 4
- WEEDS**, no weeds after three years ..... 9, 32  
 unbelievers compared to weeds..... 2, 95—36, 65  
 weeding the wheat, *clur.* . . 36, 63—*see* 36, 59—41, 168

- WEEK**, an awful week will come for man ..... 21, 44  
**WEIGHT**, every weight shall now turn round .... 14, 103  
**WEST**, Peter, pays his addresses to Joanna, 22, 17—24, 62  
**WESLEY**, —, Joanna ordered to join Wesley's people,  
 ..... 8; 85, 90  
 the followers of Westley cautioned ..... 14, 71  
**WETHERELL**, Wm. R. one of Joanna's judges .... 25, 126  
**WHALE**, Joanna is here in the belly of the whale. . 11, 120  
**WHEAT**, all God's people are compared to wheat .. 7, 12  
 ..... 27, 12—35, 55—36; 59, 63  
 compared to God's word ..... 7, 12  
 disputes concerning the wheat, *ans.* ..... 36, 68  
 harvest, preserving the wheat, &c. .... 54, 9  
 is a type of man ..... 36, 63  
 loaded by Joanna, thrown by the horse, and loaded by  
 man ..... 36, 64  
 the enemy sewing tares among the wheat ..... 51, 18  
 the handful of wheat will increase, elucidated . . 29, 142  
 the rust, &c. in Woolland's wheat field explained, 36, 66  
 the soft ear of wheat explained ..... 36, 109  
 the wheat and the tares were separated among the Jews  
 when Christ came in the flesh ..... 47, 62  
 the wheat and the tares will grow together till the end,  
 ..... 51; 18, 19  
 when the wheat is gathered let the chaff take care, 11, 113  
**WHEELS** filled with fire. .... 32; 399, 423  
 that brought the rings. .... 34, 3  
 the chariot wheels are near. .... 15, 43—16, 25  
 the wheels of the Lord will never cease till the Revela-  
 tions are all fulfilled. .... 11, 117  
 with four faces ..... 31, 368  
 within wheels ..... 34, 3  
 Woolland's wheel ..... 36, 99  
**WHIRLWIND** frightened the horse, and will fall on mockers,  
 ..... 10, 69  
**WHITE**, Christ's flock shall appear in white. .... 9, 25  
 ..... 16; 40, 68—17, 31  
 robes of white with blue are seen. .... 16, 40  
 the white horse, explained ..... 51, 31  
 the white stone must appear' ..... 14, 113—20, 90  
 women all in white. .... 14, 28  
 worn by Joanna for three days. .... 24, 29  
**WHORE**, Kenrick, a dissenting preacher of Exeter, said the  
 Virgin Mary was a whore. .... 36, 106  
 the great whore is the Roman power ..... 52, 43  
**WHOREDOM**, the children of whoredom, *exp.* 32; 403, 404  
**WHORING**, all have gone a whoring from God .... 12, 47  
**WICKED** deeds brought to light ..... 49, 14

- WICKED, the bands of the wicked must be cut off, 8, 79  
 ..... 32, 415  
 the revealing of the wicked one, explained .... 30, 277  
 the wicked will foam with fury..... 4, 160  
 ----- not go to heaven ..... 20, 18  
 tread down the wicked, as ashes under your feet, 12, 101
- WICKEDNESS, a postacy, and presumption of mau. . 7, 19  
 ..... 23; 57, 67—28, 8—29, 122—51; 7, 17  
 of the world before the flood ..... 33, 531
- WICKERS, Fanny, her love for N. Bishop shewn, 24; 64, 66
- WIFE, a bad wife must be put away, elucidated .. 6, 270  
 a good wife must be protected, elucidated ..... 6, 270  
 believing and unbelieving wife and husband warned,  
 ..... 23; 20, 24  
 every man to have a wife ..... 44, 35  
 Joanna is the Lamb's wife, 4, 181—8, 59—20, 78—22, 9  
 ..... 23; 24, 51—24, 61—33, 500—50, 75
- WILD, the wild olive cast. .... 22, 68
- WILDERNESS, forty years in the wilderness, *exp.*.. 36, 35
- WILL, examine what the will of God was at the creation,  
 ..... 59, 49  
 if men search out to know the will of a man, so let them  
 search out the Lord's will revealed to Joanna, 60, 36  
 many parts of the scriptures stand as a will to be fulfilled,  
 ..... 50, 9  
 the will of a dead man compared to the bible. . 32, 448  
 the will of God compared to the *w.* of a man, *exp.* 33, 497  
 when a will is made it cannot be accomplished before the  
 death of him that made it, explained. .... 53, 598
- WILLS, particulars concerning him and his wife. .... 22;  
 18, 19, 20—23; 69 to 99—34, 17—36, 98—58; 84, 86
- WILMOT, —, answered concerning Prescott. .... 38, 15
- WILSON, John a pair of gloves sent him. .... 10, 81  
 drawn in by the subtleties of King ..... 49, 12  
 goes with others to J. Bulkeley's ..... 45, 17  
 his judgment with others concerning Carpenter, 39, 56  
 informed by Joanna, that if he comes as one of the seven,  
 one of the others would fall ..... 46, 69  
 Joanna has suffered pain for him ..... 12; 55, 61, 70  
 his great desire for peace, shewn. .... 38, 20  
 his thoughts on the sixth book ..... 7, 41  
 King's opinion of him. .... 49, 19  
 letter from Joanna to him. .... 10, 67  
 note from the Rev. H. Foster to him. .... 25, 24  
 obeys the command to meet Carpenter's people 40, 105  
 satan said, Joanna was not ill in his room 11, 54—12, 57
- WINDOWS are stuffed up with rags. .... 36, 115—57, 68  
 come like doves to the windows ..... 19, 43

- WINDS**, a communication on the winds and rain . . . 21, 15  
 like the wind it now shall come . . . . . 21, 22  
 like thunder with heavy rains . . . . . 14, 40
- WINE**, all must see the new wine. . . . . 8; 72, 103  
 bread and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ,  
 . . . . . 24, 121—33, 541  
 Joanna not to leave the world, before the best *w.* appears,  
 . . . . . 37, 49  
 men's wisdom must be as strong as wine, *exp.* . . . 57, 48  
 the best wine reserved for the last, 36, 35—37, 28—55, 10  
 treading the wine press of God, explained. . . . . 52, 45  
 water shall become stronger than wine . . . 14, 29—22, 9  
 . . . . . 24, 127
- WINGS**, the wings of a bird, explained. . . . . 34, 4  
 ————— compared to the word of God,  
 . . . . . 15, 27  
 “with wings of love I'll visit here” . . . . . 14, 120
- WINTER**, W. L. his disobedience shewn, 40, 128—41, 145  
 one of Joanna's jury. . . . . 25, 127
- WISE**, a communication for the wise and learned. . . 57, 47  
 and foolish virgins . . . . . 2, 71—4, 173—7, 45—20, 41  
 . . . . . 35, 36—55, 21  
 a warning to wise men. . . . . 8, 103—57, 58  
 it is the seals the wise must clear. . . . . 19, 63  
 men are become blind. . . . . 8, 69—9, 43—14, 94—28, 31  
 . . . . . 33, 486—52, 30  
 the wise men must be known . . . . . 18, 19  
 the wise men will be confounded . . . . . 17, 4—42, 208
- WISDOM**, a lesson for men of wisdom. . . . . 62, 78  
 all men's wisdom must drop here. . . . . 1, 45—9, 43—14, 66  
 . . . . . 24, 45—25; 30, 101—29, 149—31, 369—52, 30  
 all must ask wisdom of the Lord, 3; 125, 132—8; 78, 107  
 . . . . . 19, 43—20, 46—29, 165—35, 47—57; 67  
 God will try the wisdom and conduct of, men. . . . . 11, 4  
 . . . . . 12, 45—36, 109  
 of men compared to green corn, 14; 71—to the pit or  
 grave, 35, 46—to a rope of sand—21, 47—to two  
 waggons. . . . . 13, 11  
 men of wisdom should act like Sheba . . . . . 9, 6  
 placed in Joanna by the Lord. . . . . 29; 152, 154  
 the crown of wisdom, elucidated. . . . . 14, 113—15, 10  
 the Lord concealed the *w.* of the prudent man . . . 63, 51
- WISDOM**, the pride and folly of human *w.* shewn. . . 59, 54  
 the sunshine of wisdom will now appear. . . . . 62, 79  
 the *w.* of man hath taken in question the wisdom of his  
 Maker . . . . . 19, 55
- WITCH**, answer to those who called Joanna a witch, 2, 77  
 Prescott compared to the witch of Endor. . . . . 40, 103.

- WITCHES**, the witches all did come to shame . . . . 22, 47  
 . . . . . 24; 74, 78  
 Smith said Joanna was the mother of witchcraft. . 50, 70  
**WITNESSES** at Joanna's trial were examined by an attorney,  
 . . . . . 25, 11  
 Joanna must have friends that can be depended upon for  
 witnesses . . . . . 63, 71  
 Taylor and Underwood are two witnesses . . . . 23, 20  
 the two witnesses, Rev. xi. elucidated . . . . . 56, 48  
 the whole will be made clear and established by honour-  
 able witnesses. . . . . 62, 65  
 the witnesses of the Lord are shewn . . . . . 22, 79  
**WITTY**, what some call witty inventions, *ans.* . . . . 16, 2  
**WOE**, the first woe was for man, the next for the devil,  
 . . . . . 47, 21  
 the second woe is past, the third *w.* comes quickly, 3, 129  
 the woe for satan is nigh. . . . . 7, 51  
 three woes, explained . . . . . 3, 129—14, 5—47, 21  
 to the land because of offences. . . . . 19, 35  
**WOLF**, satan is the wolf that will destroy many. . . 20, 69  
 some judged the *w.* was come to Joanna at Exeter, 36, 22  
 the wolf carries off the sheep . . . . . 14, 79  
 the wolf will lie down with the lamb . . . . . 55, 23  
**WOMAN**, all must claim the promise made to the woman,  
 5, 233—7; 14, 33, 34, 38, 43—8; 77 79, 102—9, 43  
 11, 107—12, 69—14; 95, 96—15; 17, 49—16, 45—17;  
 6, 46—19, 57—20, 49—23, 97—30, 279—31; 351, 355  
 . . 32, 423—35; 22, 27, 61—38, 40—40, 132—54, 40  
 all the good seed of the *w.* destroyed by satan . . 22, 72  
 all will end like a travailing woman. . . . . 37, 29  
 a proud, ignorant woman, answered. . . . 4, 173—11, 70  
 arguments of the woman against satan. . . . . 6, 251  
 brought on the fall of man, elucidated . . . . 25; 143, 144  
 . . . . . 35, 25  
 cast her blame on satan, 6, 251—7, 33—16, 71—17, 20  
 . . . . . 30, 278  
 Christ hath revealed himself to the woman, 2, 51—7, 33  
 8; 67, 73, 101—9; 12, 16, 46—10, 50—11; 62, 99, 105  
 106, 119—12; 3, 105—14, 122—16, 43—22; 78, 79  
 . . . . . 23, 58—34, 10—61, 40—65, 8  
 Christ was born of the woman, for the redemption of  
 man. . . . . 14, 106—17, 21—50, 29—62, 27  
 clothed with the sun shall make all nations bend, 1; 15,  
 40—4, 181—7, 50—8; 74, 101—9; 15, 46—11; 91,  
 . . . . . 99, 106, 119, 120—16, 27—19, 61—65, 10  
 created for man's good, happiness, and pleasure. . 2; 50,  
 51—4, 146—6, 277—8, 76—9; 47, 49—11, 65—12;  
 . . . . 5, 69—19, 60—22, 87—23, 19—28, 90—33, 541



- W O M A N. dragon pursuing the woman explained, 46, 49  
 earth helped the woman and swallowed the floods, 4, 189  
     ..... 12, 111—16; 27, 67—17, 33—26, 19—36, 24  
 gave way to the devil at first, and must condemn him at  
     last ..... 3; 104, 120, 135—8, 102—10, 50—11, 88  
     ..... 14, 110—24, 24—28, 38—30, 252—35, 20  
 how can man this woman blame. .... 30, 238  
 if the woman bore the son, the *w.* must bear the tidings  
     of his coming again in glory ..... 17, 30  
 in the woman's form the child is concealed from all man-  
     kind ..... 62, 58  
 let men discern how strong the visitation is to a woman,  
     and not to a man. .... 51, 39  
 life of the woman taken from man ..... 16, 42  
 made under the law, explained. .... 4, 146  
 man cannot be born without the woman. .... 14, 63  
 man is as easily deceived by the devil as the woman was,  
     ..... 9, 27  
 man was ready to copy after the woman in disobedience,  
     but will not do it in true obedience ..... 59, 20  
 mark what hath been done by the woman ..... 20, 52  
 men and devils are trying to tempt the woman to disobey,  
     ..... 23, 68—37, 52  
 must be made free, before man can be redeemed. . 7, 15  
     9; 16, 17—12, 106—18, 19—25, 110—26; 11, 17—35, 23  
     ..... 38, 39  
 never was a saviour here ..... 8, 58  
 no curse was laid on the woman ..... 11, 65  
 peace to come to the woman's children. . . . 31; 340, 343  
 poured the ointment on the head of Christ, *eluc.* . 20, 53  
 preserving the tree of life was to bring the woman to  
     perfect obedience ..... 58, 17  
 receive the seal the woman gives. .... 16, 51  
 saved in child-bearing, explained. .... 35, 23  
 shall man that is dust and ashes disobey the commands  
     of God, like Adam at first; or shall a woman that  
     obeyed the serpent at first, disobey the command of  
     God when he comes to visit her? ..... 32, 441  
 the bond and free woman, *exp.* . . . 26; 15—44, 47—46, 43  
 the figures on the sun-dial compared to the woman four-  
     ways, explained ..... 37, 31  
 the first woman a wonder. .... 2, 75—12, 45  
 the church of Christ must be brought in by a *w.* . . 14, 95  
 the marriage published by the woman explained, 61, 59  
 the seed of the woman to bruise the serpent's head, 13, 7  
     ..... 19, 19—29, 118  
 the similitude of the barren woman ..... 31, 339  
 the single woman is to the Lord ..... 15, 18

- WOMAN**, the trial, temptations, and courage of the woman elucidated. .... 11, 60  
 the woman came from man. .... 16, 42—19, 57  
 ————bath borne the pains of hell to bring in her natural children; so now she shall bear the joys of heaven to bring in her spiritual children. .... 14, 63—see 1, 15  
 ..... 6, 284—19, 19  
 those who deny the *w.* hand must deny God, 15; 18, 40  
 'tis for the woman all must bleed ..... 14, 108  
 turned king's evidence ..... 3, 141  
 was and must be the wonder born to man, *exp.* ... 12, 45  
 ..... 17, 56—19, 64  
*what the woman hath begun must be ended by man*, 15, 51  
 ..... 20, 54—86; 64, 101  
 will you free or condemn the woman .... 1, 175—65, 5  
 your Maker must the woman free. .... 14, 28
- WOMEN**, a blessing promised to believing women .. 12, 73  
 admonished not to be led by satan. .... 26; 13, 15  
 are condemned every where ..... 18, 40—26, 15  
 bond women shall be cast out ..... 12, 69  
 must prophecy ..... 3, 130—4, 170  
 particularly answered ..... 12, 105—25, 143  
 single and married women ..... 11, 75—35, 23  
 some after marriage forsake their husbands. .... 11, 75  
 who mock must tremble at the marriage of the Lamb,  
 ..... 26, 9—see 25, 145—26, 15  
 with wedding garments on. .... 14, 61
- WOMB**, return to the womb and be born of the spirit, 8, 78  
 the barren womb doth now appear. .... 5, 214—31, 339
- WONDER**, a great *w.* is to appear before the end. .... 57, 16  
 see 1, 15—2, 73—4, 176—6, 278—7, 51—9; 15, 46  
 ..... 12, 45—17, 53—19, 45—50, 67—62, 73  
 all will wonder when the sealed box is opened. .... 9, 47  
 seen in heaven at first ..... 1, 41  
 the first believers will be the men wondered at. . 32, 454  
 the heavenly wonder, explained. .... 5, 226  
 why the church is a wonder ..... 19, 66—50, 75
- WONDERFUL**, a *w.* deliverance will happen to this land,  
 ..... 37, 23
- WONDERS**, all the *w.* John saw in heaven must take place upon earth. .... 6, 284—9, 15—15, 18  
 all wonders to be done by the woman ..... 2, 51  
 believers must wait with patience till the 6th and 7th books of Wonders appear, and then all this wonder may cease. .... 63, 71  
 compare the Second Book of Wonders with the Fifth,  
 ..... 63, 45  
 fresh wonders break in upon Joanna. .... 58, 83

- WONDERS** from heaven will be heard . . . . . 4, 166  
**God** will enjoy those who do not place his wonders to  
the devil . . . . . 15, 38  
many are longing for Joanna's death, that they might see  
wonders . . . . . 37, 36  
some will wait too late to see the wonders that will come  
on at Joanna's trial . . . . . 23, 20  
signs and wonders have been wrought by enchantment,  
. . . . . 62, 7  
the wonders shall come on . . . . . 36, 136—59; 7, 64  
what wonders now are seen, explained . . . . . 62, 73  
when further wonders come, you'll find the heir, 58, 108  
will come on if Pomeroy comes forward . . . . . 57, 74  
will in England burst . . . . . 57, 44  
without signs and wonders they will not believe, 61, 46  
wonder and wonders, explained . . . . . 1, 15  
**WONDROUS** mystery concerning the promise, *eluc.* 15, 17  
sights will appear, elucidated . . . . . 14, 119  
works of God, explained . . . . . 11, 79  
woman, such as Joanna, never appeared before . . 15, 17  
. . . . . 23, 5  
**WOOD**, hay, stubble, &c. elucidated . . . . . 59, 50  
**WOOD**, Basil, a boasting pharisee . . . . . 25; 24, 25—20, 33  
**WOODFORDHOUSE**, Joanna's troubles at *W.* 5, 207—23, 73  
**WOOLLAND**, a sign set for the harvest put in his hands,  
. . . . . 20; 32, 64, 67  
drops brought by Woolland, to recover Joanna from  
fainting . . . . . 36, 33  
his field of wheat having the rust and canker, explained,  
. . . . . 36; 60, 75, 109  
his troublesome servants . . . . . 14, 48  
like Woolland's wheel . . . . . 36, 99  
Minife and Woolland, Joanna's first friends . . . 60, 26  
no milk in Woolland's sheep . . . . . 21; 16, 17  
the circle of stars seen by Woolland . . . . . 26, 26—36, 8  
walks in the garden till midnight . . . . . 36, 111  
**WORKS**, man will be rewarded according to his *w.* 32, 420  
of God beautifully elucidated . . . . . 56, 16  
satan works in the heart of men to destroy the works of  
the Lord . . . . . 1, 3  
**WORLD**, all the world invited to turn unto God . . . 1, 45  
. . . . . 14, 69—25, 107  
all the world were Atheists before the flood . . . 33, 531  
description of the new world . . . . . 12, 41  
picture of the world in all ages . . . . . 52; 1, 6, 31  
satan has power, as a god of this world . . . . . 4, 150  
taking away the sins of the world, explained . . . 33, 548  
the end of the world, elucidated . . . . . 19, 43

- WORLD**, the world to be reconciled to God .... 31, 356  
 ..... see 52; 16 27, 41
- WORLDLY** amusements preferred to truth ..... 29, 129
- WORMS**, as worms breed in wood, so did evil breed in the  
 devil ..... 19, 55—43, 19  
 simple worms ..... 6, 272—36, 30
- WORSHIP**, all must *w.* the living God .. 30, 287—33, 557
- WOUNDING** of the land, elucidated ..... 27, 7
- WRATH**, the wrath of God is pouring out .. 7, 19—33, 484  
 treading the wine-press of the wrath of God .... 52, 45
- WRESTLING** Jacobs shall prevail ..... 7, 34
- WRETCHED** believers have been called "a wretched sect,"  
 ..... 52; 8, 9
- WRITING**, the hand *w.* must appear, 16, 34—17, 19—25, 98
- WRITINGS**, a box of sealed writings opened ..... 25, 55  
 all shall know Joanna's *w.* came from God, 20, 100—21, 37  
 all that believe in Joanna's writings will be saved, 11, 127  
 all that is deferred will be fulfilled ..... 36, 5  
 answer to the man who said they were "nonsense," 4, 178  
 answer to those who said they were "blasphemy," 14, 102  
 believers called back to what is sealed up in the *w.* 58, 18  
 bishops have never offered to stop the writings. .... 28, 5  
 deep is the mystery of Joanna's writings ..... 1, 40  
 directions about sealing the writings ..... 25, 103  
 disputing of devils about the writings, explained. 19, 21  
 divines tried by the writings ..... 36, 5  
 every thing that will happen is sealed up in Joanna's *w.*  
 ..... 60, 33  
 extracts from the sealed writings. .... 25, 116  
 false assertions about the writings refuted ..... 25, 3  
 five men seal the writings and put their names to them,  
 ..... 9, 9
- God** is the author of Joanna's *w.*, 1, 20—3, 108—9; 43, 46  
 ..... 11, 94—21, 46—36, 8—54, 10
- God** never gave his word so plain as in Joanna's *w.* 17, 42  
 if Joanna's writings were not from God, the Lord would  
 destroy her. .... 5, 228—11, 95
- Joanna's** application to church ministers to prove her  
 writings ..... 25, 12
- Joanna's** awful trial will convince all men of the truth of  
 her writings. .... 25, 37
- Joanna's** first writings ..... 1, 25  
 — offers to give up her writings, if twelve Minis-  
 ters will prove they are from the devil. .... 1, 4  
 — writings and the bible were made by the same  
 spirit ..... 11, 114—12, 109—27; 9, 13  
 — are all against satan. .... 25, 16  
 — as clear as the sun, ..... 15, 50

WRITINGS, Joanna's writings are from the Lord..	21, 14
Joanna's writings are of no use to man, if she refused to give her hand to the man whom the Lord designs for her. ....	58, 5
Joanna's writings burnt by Pomeroy .....	30, 245
----- compared to stars .....	9, 7
----- contain all that will happen till Christ's kingdom is established .....	25, 91
----- could not have been fulfilled if Pomeroy had not fallen from his faith, explained .....	57, 39
Joanna was told it would be fatal for her for time and eternity if she did not publish her writings, if the Ministers remained silent seven days ....	1, 19,—7, 10
Joanna's writings involved in smoke .....	6, 275
----- must be submitted to the judgment of learned Ministers .....	1, 20—4, 190
----- must go into all countries ....	12, 93
----- nailed up in a box .....	1, 21—9, 9
----- never can be read by man ....	4, 176
----- .....	5, 226
----- only can save England from ruin, 14, 12	
----- ordered to be put into a candlestick, that it might give light to all that are in the house—the house is the house of faith, but the candlesticks are the heads of the church .....	57, 66
Joanna's writings ordered to go out by Pomeroy's judgment. ....	35, 55—57, 5
----- put in the hands of Pomeroy and Jones, .....	9, 18
----- sent to Pomeroy .....	1, 19
----- the true bread .....	9, 46
----- will be seen after Bonaparte's death, .....	16, 60
man called upon to answer concerning the writings, 11, 96	
mankind invited to read the writings. ....	27, 9
men chosen to prove the writings. ....	14, 23
mysteries will be seen when the <i>w.</i> are opened. .	58, 26
no man can judge of the prophecies, without examining the writings .....	42, 212
nothing will stay the judgments of God till the writings are proved .....	59, 28
satan allows Joanna's writings are like the bible, 11, 11	
the writings put into a vault at Paddington, 20, 13—21, 9	

## Y

YAWNING of cats compared to the yawning of hell, when satan is bound. ....	19, 20
YEAR of the redeemed is come. ....	5, 236—19, 67
one day and one year in London .....	15, 48

## F f

- YEAR**, one year to seal the people ..... 12, 54  
 the ensuing year will be such as England hath never  
 seen..... 59, 40—60, 46—61, 48  
 the prophecy of the ensuing year, explained .... 61, 48  
 the six thousandth year to be shortened..... 52, 25  
 the tenth year the letters must be blazed abroad, 21, 11  
 the year 1796 was a deep type of the end, 34, 34—37, 56  
 what is spoke one year, will not appear till another, 63, 38
- YEARS**, awful years foretold..... 2, 79—14, 45  
 blow the trumpet at the dawn of day, and say the years  
 of Jubilee are come..... 22, 70  
 fifteen years added to Joanna's life..... 25, 92—37, 22  
 Hezekiah's life prolonged fifteen years ..... 8, 59  
 Joanna's temptations placed years for days, 1, 37—10, 95  
 let the three years plenty be over first, 11, 113—14, 104  
 men will be in darkness three years..... 12, 34  
 no weeds after three years ..... 9, 32  
 one day is as a thousand years ..... 14, 59—19, 60  
 satan will be confined 1000 years..... 12, 73—23, 111  
 the Lord hath bore with P—— twelve years .... 60, 9  
 the ten years will be up Old Christmas ..... 9, 28  
 the thousand years rest, elucidated..... 14, 118  
 the two hundred years will be shortened ..... 16, 28  
 these things you'll see within eight years ..... 9, 32  
 three years famine will be in France, set as a sign to all  
 nations..... 3, 133—9, 31—20, 61—25, 96—53, 610  
 three years to this nation from 1804..... 43, 91  
 what the *five glorious years* mean, elucidated ..... 55;  
 16, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 43—see 8, 83—20, 74—49, 59
- YOUNG** men shall see visions ..... 4, 163—16, 1  
 prophet deceived and punished ..... 28; 15, 16, 17
- YOUNG**, John, one of the jury..... 25, 127
- YOUTH**, all will appear in the bloom of youth .... 4, 153
- YOKE**, all are under the Egyptian yoke ..... 12, 24
- YORK HERALD** gives an account of Mary Bateman's cha-  
 racter..... 52, 7

## Z

- ZECHARIAH's** prophecies of Christ, explained .... 32, 449  
 the xi. and xii. chapters, explained ..... 14, 49
- ZION** meaneth where the Lord visiteth, explained, 62, 66  
 that travaileth to be delivered, shall be delivered, 22, 45  
 ..... 65, 20

THE FOLLOWING

# Portions of Scripture

ARE

## EXPLAINED

OR

### QUOTED IN JOANNA'S WRITINGS.

---

GENESIS.			
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
43....	1..	26.....	20
	43, 23—57, 33—62, 10		
17....	2..	18.....	14
29....	..	.....	188
43....	..	7.....	34
46....	..	16, 17, 18, 21	51
58....	..	7, 18....	24
3....	3..	12, to 15...	97
17....	..	15.....	13
	46; 7, 15—49, 34		
29....	3..	13, 14....	188
30....	..	9, 10, 11...	193
37....	..	3, 4, 5....	60
38....	..	14, 15....	43
46....	..	1, to 5....	51
30....	4..	6, 7.....	194
2....	6..	6, 7.....	61
30....	..	6, 14....	194
61....	..	3.....	12
30....	9..	16, to 19...	194
30....	11..	6, 7.....	194
30....	12..	7.....	195
37....	15..	15, 16, 19..	8
30....	17..	1, 2.....	195
37....	..	7, to 10....	9
43....	..	8.....	40
43....	18..	1, 2, 3, ...	39

GENESIS.			
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
62....	18..	20, 21....	16
43....	19..	1, to 22....	39
30....	22..	2, to 14....	195
37....	..	16, 17....	8
43....	..	10, 11....	39
62....	..	16, 17, 18..	18
62....	26..	3, 4.....	18
43....	28..	10.....	40
30....	31..	3.....	196
23....	34..	all.....	18
43....	37..	3, 8, 11, 18	
	.....	22, 26, 36..	40
43....	39..	2, 20, 21..	41
43....	40..	33.....	44
43....	41..	1 to 8....	41
43....	45..	3, 4.....	43
43....	46..	4.....	44
20....	49..	all.....	58
61....	..	10, 11, 22,	
	.....	to 26.....	3
62....	..	10.....	65
43....	50..	16.....	44
Exodus.			
30....	3..	2, to 6....	196
37....	..	6.....	74
12....	4..	9.....	96
29....	..	3, .....	176

# EXODUS.

227

# I. SAMUEL.

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
30....	5..	2.....	199
32....	9..	16.....	471
62....	32..	1.....	4
62....	..	7, to 14....	8

## LEVITICUS.

8....	19..	17.....	18
-------	------	---------	----

## NUMBERS.

42....	12..	5, 6.....	45
30....	14..	11.....	196
6....	21..	8, 9.....	280
43....	22..	all.....	81
43....	..	18.....	82
43....	23..	19, 20, 21..	85
43....	24..	16, 17.....	83
43....	25..	1, 3.....	85
3....	27..	15, 16.....	121
14....	33..	all.....	51
14....	..	all.....	52

## DEUTERONOMY.

31....	3..	17.....	379
62....	11..	8, 9, 26, 27..	50
36....	16..	1.....	97
8....	18..	21, 22.....	94
8....	..	20.....	95
62....	26..	16, 17.....	14
51....	28..	15 to end..	8
62....	..	.....	1
62....	..	15.....	14
62....	..	.....	50
29....	30..	15.....	179
46....	..	19.....	59
51....	..	17 to end..	14
43....	31..	16, 21.....	85
37....	32..	22, 39, 40..	71
43....	..	all.....	86
43....	33..	all.....	87

## JOSHUA.

30....	1..	1.....	197
29....	7..	13.....	178
33....	..	24.....	529
30....	10..	12.....	197
29....	20..	1, 2, 3....	178

## JUDGES.

46....	5..	all.....	24
12....	9..	8.....	28
30....	13..	all.....	193
43....	..	1.....	45

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
39....	2..	30.....	87
12....	14..	5.....	98
27....	15..	14.....	10
28....	..	22 to end..	70

29, 182—37; 18, 32

37....	15..	27.....	18
39....	..	11.....	88
37....	17..	37.....	18
37....	..	34.....	19
34....	18..	12.....	37
40....	28..	11 to 20....	102

## II. SAMUEL.

24....	6..	.....	81
31....	10..	5.....	313
49....	12..	.....	44

## I. KINGS.

36....	3..	16.....	105
20....	8..	27.....	44
28....	..	63.....	35
28....	9..	4, 10.....	24
28....	11..	9.....	24
37....	..	1.....	67
39....	..	.....	88
46....	..	10, 11....	57
61....	12..	4.....	52
28....	13..	.....	15

28, 25—46, 58

39....	14..	.....	88
50....	..	6.....	4
28....	18..	.....	25
28....	19..	2.....	22

28, 25—37, 67

21....	22..	.....	40
--------	------	-------	----

## II. KINGS.

26....	9..	33.....	22
62....	16..	1 to 4....	6
62....	17..	16, 17....	7

## I. CHRONICLES.

34....	18..	3.....	36
--------	------	--------	----

## II. CHRONICLES.

28....	7..	12 to end..	24
21....	20..	20.....	19
3....	24..	19.....	121
14....	29..	1.....	53
34....	33..	11.....	37
11....	34..	30.....	124
52....	..	.....	22



## EZRA.

223

## PSALMS.

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
28....	1..	.....	35	29....	8..	5, 6.....	117
28....	4..	.....	35	29....	9..	5, 6.....	117
28....	6..	11.....	35	36....	17..	1.....	100
28....	10..	.....	36	29....	19..	14.....	113
NEHEMIAH.				19....	21..	.....	14
12....	7..	36.....	93	62....	..	1, 2.....	19
28....	9..	.....	36	29....	23..	4.....	113
44....	11..	1.....	43	52....	24..	.....	45
28....	13..	.....	36	62....	..	7, 8.....	19
ESTHER.				29....	25..	14.....	113
28....	6..	13.....	63	29....	27..	8.....	113
28....	9..	.....	36	29....	..	14.....	114
28....	10..	.....	36	29....	30..	4, 5.....	114
JOB.				21....	37..	9 to 16....	19
12....	1..	7 to 12....	1	29....	..	4, 5, 11, 28	
29, 97—45, 8				.....	29.....	.....	114
29....	1..	21.....	98	29....	40..	6, 7, 8....	117
12....	2..	3 to 7....	2	29....	..	2.....	125
29....	..	9, 10....	97	44....	..	.....	43
29....	3..	.....	98	62....	..	6, 7 8....	15
29....	8..	13.....	109	29....	46..	9, 10....	117
29....	11..	2, 3....	109	21....	49..	4.....	19
29....	15..	4, 5.....	109	29....	66..	4.....	117
29....	20..	5.....	109	29....	67..	7.....	117
29....	..	19.....	99	29....	68..	18.....	117
29....	21..	27.....	109	61....	..	18.....	3
29....	22..	5, 6, 7....	109	12....	69..	6, 7, 8....	118
29....	29..	.....	99	29....	..	6, 7, 8....	137
29....	..	12, 13....	109	29....	..	21.....	115
29....	30..	.....	99	37....	71..	14.....	18
29....	31..	.....	99	8....	72..	18, 19....	91
29....	32..	.....	99	29....	..	15, 16....	137
12....	38..	.....	2	61....	..	1, 2, 3, 13, 14	52
29....	..	.....	99	29....	73..	25.....	114
29....	..	11, 13, 14, 15	103	37....	..	11.....	18
38....	..	2.....	36	29....	74..	10, 22....	114
12....	40..	2.....	2	29....	75..	10.....	117
20, 40—43, 40				42....	..	8.....	217
29....	41..	.....	105	29....	76..	9, 10....	117
29....	..	34.....	107	29....	77..	6, 7.....	137
20....	42..	3.....	44	29....	78..	2, 6.....	116
29....	..	7.....	99	49....	..	.....	64
PSALMS.				20....	80..	.....	4
3....	2..	11.....	109	63....	81..	11, 12....	3
12....	..	.....	92	24....	82..	5.....	124
13....	..	7 to 12....	55	29....	..	8.....	116
29, 117—32, 465—43, 59				29....	85..	9, 10, 11..	116
44, 57—52, 44—61, 5				29....	86..	11, 12....	137

G g

## PSALMS.

229

## PSALMS.

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book	ch.	v.	Page.
11....	86..	9.....	126	29....	147..	14, 15....	131
29....	88..	15.....	137	29....	149..	1, 2.....	131
29....	89..	15, 19, 27,				PROVERBS.	
		28.....	116	29....	1..	23 to 26,	
35....	89..	48.....	29			29.....	164
36....			96	58....	1..	24 to 30..	115
29....	91..	11, 12, 13..	136	59....		26 to 28..	4
29....	92..	11.....	136	29....	2..	5, 6, 22..	164
29....	93..	4, 5, 6, 9..	136	29....	3..	6, 19, 32..	164
29....	94..	8, 9, 12....	136	36....	4..	8, 7.....	114
29....	96..	12, 13....	136	29....	8..	12, 29, to 31	163
29....	97..	11.....	136	29....	10..	29, 30....	163
29....	98..	1, 2, 3....	136	29....	11..	14, 26, 30,	
12....	99..	6.....	93			31.....	163
29....	100..	5.....	136	28....	12..	19.....	56
29....	102..	6, 7, 8....	135	29....		13, 19....	163
29....		16, 18, 22..	136	29....	14..	10, 27....	163
36....	105..		95	29....	15..	22.....	163
62....	106..	37, 39....	7	29....	16..	1, 3.....	163
29....	109..	2, 3, 4....	137	29....	17..	13, 15....	163
29....		17, 18....	115	29....	18..	13.....	163
8....	110..		91	29....	19..	9.....	163
29....		1, 3.....	116	29....	21..	2.....	162
		43, 59—58, 83—61, 4		29....	24..	12.....	162
63....	110..	1 to 5....	45	29....	25..	2, 5, 19..	162
29....	111..	10.....	137	29....	27..	12.....	162
29....	113..	4, 5, 6, 8..	136	29....	28..	26.....	162
29....	116..	6, 7.....	137	29....	29..	27.....	162
29....	117..		130	19....	30..	31.....	17
29....	118..	16, 17, 18..	130	50....		21, 22, 23..	42
29....		7.....	137	61....		18, 19....	6
7....	119..	71.....	24	39....	31..	30, 31....	90
20....		18.....	86			ECCLESIASTES.	
29....		119, 103, 105,		20....	1..	9.....	52
		171.....	130	23....		9.....	102
29....	119..	160, 166,		29....	3..	14.....	162
		174.....	135	29....	7..	8, 29....	162
36....	119..		9	58....		29.....	9
29....	132..	15 to end	134	29....	8..	11.....	162
29....	138..	4.....	134	29....	11..	1, 2.....	162
60....	139..	5, 6, 7, 11,				THE SONG OF SOLOMON.	
		12.....	12	29....	2..	11 to 16..	155
7....	140..	12.....	25	29....		2, 12, 14, 15	156
12....		2.....	118	29....		3, 4.....	160
29....		9, 10, 11..	132	29....	3..	7, 8, 11....	157
29....	142..	4.....	133	29....	4..	8, 15, 16..	154
29....	145..	1, 11, 12, 21	131	29....	5..	2, 3.....	154

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
29....	5..	2.....	158	58....	33..	10, 22.....	110
29....	6..	10, 11.....	154	58....	34..	16.....	110
29....	..	4.....	160	55....	35..	1, 2, 4....	26
29....	8..	3, 5, 6.....	154	58....	..	.....	110
ISAIAH.				21....	38..	.....	2
7....	1..	18.....	21	21....	..	.....	18
53....	..	27.....	600	58....	..	7, 8.....	110
61....	..	8, 9.....	50	63....	..	7, 8.....	46
62....	..	11, 12.....	15	12....	40..	5, 13.....	88
12....	2..	2.....	119	46....	..	5, 6.....	81
44, 58—47, 6—50, 3—53, 601				52....	..	.....	15
49....	5..	.....	44	57....	..	5.....	34
62....	..	24, 25.....	10	58....	..	1, 2, 4, 5..	111
12....	6..	3.....	119	51....	41..	14.....	32
53....	..	.....	602	51....	..	1.....	27
8....	7..	7, 11.....	84	55....	..	1, 4, 10, 16,	
6....	8..	16.....	282	.....	..	18.....	26
35....	..	20.....	19	62....	41..	13, 14, 16,	
49....	..	.....	64	.....	..	20 to 28 ..	11
6....	9..	4, 6, 7, 13..	282	12....	42..	4, 9, 10, 13,	
42, 223—43, 59—44, 57				.....	..	14, 18.....	88
47, 5—49, 35—53, 603				17....	42..	1, to 4....	2
.....	..	55, 22—61, 19		44, 49—47, 1—51; 32, 38			
12....	11..	9.....	119	52, 15—55, 28—56, 35			
44, 58—45, 7—50, 30—55, 23				58, 110—59, 5—61, 31			
58; 11, 113—61; 1, 16, 18				12....	43..	6, 8.....	89
12....	12..	5.....	119	17....	..	19.....	3
34....	14..	24, 25, 26..	53	60....	..	9, 10.....	47
43....	20..	.....	89	12....	44..	21 to 25....	89
49....	..	.....	64	17....	..	3.....	3
42....	25..	8.....	221	17....	..	25.....	4
43, 72—44, 58—45, 7—46, 32				31....	..	5.....	301
46, 79—47, 5—52, 15				35....	..	5.....	17
53, 623—55, 23—57, 36				43....	..	6, 8.....	72
.....	..	62, 13		59....	..	25.....	56
42....	26..	8, 9.....	217	60....	..	.....	47
42....	..	9.....	218	12....	45..	22, 23, 25..	88
43....	..	19, 20, 21..	96	12....	..	8, 17, 22, 23,	
53....	27..	.....	599	.....	..	25.....	90
31....	28..	7, 14, 16..	316	17....	45..	11, 12, 22, 23	3
31....	..	22.....	317	51....	..	.....	48
31....	29..	9.....	318	52....	..	.....	15
59....	..	13 to 16..	55	59....	..	.....	57
50....	30..	8, 9, 10....	8	29....	46..	10.....	188
58....	30..	26.....	110	50....	..	8, 9, 10, 13	39
58....	31..	4.....	110	59....	..	.....	5
24....	33..	.....	46	61....	..	.....	50

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
24....	48..	7.....	47
43....	49..	6.....	59
58....		1 to 5.....	111
61....		1, 3, 6.....	33
62....		7.....	20
20....	50..	7.....	86
59....		1.....	58
12....	51..	11, 22, 23..	90
51....		6, 7.....	43
59....		17, 18.....	58
59....		1, 2.....	63
12....	52..	1, 10, 14, 15,	88
20....		12.....	86
24....		6.....	37
		51, 48—52, 15	
55....	52..	7, to 10, 14..	30
58....		8.....	111
61....		14, 15.....	10
20....	53..		99
42; 223—	49, 32—	50, 72	
		56, 3	
31....	53..	11.....	339
45....		11.....	9
51....		8.....	48
55....		5, 6.....	27
61....	53..	8, 10, 11, 12	11
62....		16.....	1
12....	54..		117
14, 53—	17, 16—	36, 95	
		31, 342	
16....	54..	5.....	65
29....		9.....	40
31....		1, 13 to end	337
31....		9.....	341
43....		13.....	59
58....		1, 6 to 9..	23
59....		5, 6.....	57
61....		5, 6.....	13
7....	55..	7.....	22
12....		12, 13.....	88
32....		6.....	468
57....		12.....	36
62....		5, 6.....	19
12....	56..	1, 8, 10, 11..	90
44....		1.....	40
58....		1, 2.....	111
32....	57..	14.....	471

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
32....	58..		471
61....	59..	16, 17, 19,	
		21.....	34
12....	60..	2, 18, 20, 21,	
		22.....	90
23....		1, 2.....	55
61....		1, 2, 3.....	34
23....	61..	1, 2.....	55
62....		8, to 11....	12
61....	62..	1, to 8, 11..	14
3....	63..	4.....	189
		5, 236—8, 81—16, 53	
59....	63..	5, 6.....	4
61....		5.....	45
12....	65..	17, 18, 22..	91
		16, 53—32, 477—56, 35	
32....	65..	2.....	471
		52, 15—61, 50	
59....	65..		5
12....	66..	12, 22....	91
16....		23.....	53
		22, 45—44, 58—61, 50	
43....	66..	15.....	17
50....		22.....	31
59....			5
61....		6, 7, 8....	10
		JEREMIAH.	
31....	1..	4, 5, 8, 9..	307
47....	1..		9
6....	2..	21, 22....	248
49....	3..		45
13....	13..	4.....	22
43....			89
31....	14..	14, 15....	303
14....	17..	1.....	82
43....	18..	2, 6.....	15
34....	19..	13.....	32
47....	20..		9
32....	22..	5.....	468
38....		5.....	36
31....	23..	16.....	303
31....		1, 28.....	307
38....		33 to 39..	33
61....		5, 6.....	39
43....	25..	3.....	96
52....	26..		20
16....	30..	22, 23, 24..	53

## JEREMIAH.

352

## EZEKIEL.

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
37....	31..	33.....	88	31....	47..	7, 8.....	379
50....	..	31 to 34..	31	DANIEL.			
28....	36..	23, 28....	57	20....	2....	44.....	44
50....	38..	4.....	82	20, 47—32,	385—35,	54	
EZEKIEL.				46, 76—49, 30—62,	80		
31....	1..	8.....	364	32....	2....	9.....	387
34, 3—41,	11—59,	5		32....	3....	17, 25, 29.	385
34....	2..	2.....	4	49....	....	.....	30
44....	..	5.....	11	32....	4....	3, 11, 31.	385
34....	3..	.....	3	15....	5....	.....	37
44....	..	7.....	11	32....	....	26.....	385
54....	..	.....	37	32....	6....	26.....	385
31....	4..	4.....	364	32....	7....	9, 11, 22.	385
37, 68—43;	90, 91			34....	....	27.....	53
31..	5....	1.....	367	43....	....	13.....	45
37, 68—43, 91				45....	....	14, 27.....	6
31....	8..	8.....	368	46, 79—47, 6—49, 35—50, 21			
45....	9..	.....	15	52, 16—53, 625—55,	3		
46....	..	.....	23	57, 37			
31....	10..	13.....	368	32....	8....	17, 19....	385
31....	12..	28.....	324	31....	9....	24.....	331
31....	..	22.....	325	31, 339—53, 623			
31....	..	5, 6, 11, 15.	326	32....	10....	14.....	385
31....	..	3 to 16..	327	31....	11....	23, 24....	331
8....	13..	3, 6, 7, 9..	95	20....	12....	.....	44
31....	..	18.....	304	HOSEA.			
31....	..	3, 7, 8, 22.	320	32....	1....	2.....	402
31....	..	2.....	369	32....	2....	2, 20, 21.	402
12....	14..	16.....	118	32....	....	2.....	403
37....	16..	45.....	68	32....	....	18.....	410
31....	17..	2.....	371	32....	3....	.....	411
49....	18..	12, 13....	17	32....	4....	1, 6, 9....	402
31....	19..	2.....	371	32....	6....	9.....	402
49....	22..	12, 13, 14..	17	23....	7....	8, 11.....	17
31....	23..	2.....	372	23....	12....	1.....	17
34....	28..	18.....	32	32....	....	3.....	411
12....	34..	28.....	87	32....	14..	9.....	402
31....	..	2.....	373	32....	..	5.....	426
12....	36..	24, 25, 35,		JOEL.			
.....	36..	.....	87	2....	1..	.....	80
12....	36..	25, 27....	89	32....	..	2.....	426
44....	37..	.....	54	2....	2..	.....	80
12....	39..	29.....	87	12, 117—14, 82—51, 48			
31....	41..	.....	374	4....	2..	28.....	170
31....	43..	7.....	374	15, 1—32, 426—43, 59			
31....	44..	2.....	376	51....	2..	28.....	1
39....	..	10.....	90	56....	..	17.....	26

H h

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
2....	3..	.....	80
32....	..	20, 21....	426

## AMOS.

2....	3..	7.....	81
32....	2..	2.....	427
32....	3..	7, 8.....	432
49....	..	.....	32
50....	..	7.....	2
32....	4..	9.....	446
23....	5..	20 to 24....	53
32....	..	10.....	427
32....	6..	12.....	427
32....	9..	9, 14, 15....	427

## OBADIAH.

32....	1..	10, 21....	436
--------	-----	------------	-----

## JONAH.

32....	1..	7.....	436
32....	3..	10.....	436
32....	4..	2.....	436

## MICAH.

3....	1..	2.....	121
32....	3..	6.....	446
12....	4..	3, 4, 5.....	87
32....	..	1.....	447
45....	..	1, 3, 4.....	7
50....	..	1, 3.....	29
32....	..	.....	459
		47, 6—51, 48—52, 16	

32....	5..	2.....	447
32....	..	.....	459
43....	..	2, 12.....	46
58....	..	3, 4.....	112
61....	..	1 to 4....	7
23....	6..	11, 12, 13..	53
32....	..	2, 9.....	447

## NAHUM.

32....	1..	9.....	456
--------	-----	--------	-----

## HABAKKUK.

12....	1..	12.....	94
32....	..	5.....	447
12....	2..	14.....	94
23....	..	11, 14.....	54
32....	..	14.....	447
32....	3..	6.....	456

## ZEPHANIAH.

32....	1..	5, 6, 12....	447
12....	2..	11.....	94

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
6....	3..	15.....	248
7....	..	18.....	25
12....	..	9.....	94
		32; 447, 456—51, 48	

## HAGGAI.

24....	2..	.....	115
32....	..	17.....	446
32....	..	7.....	447
		32, 454—52, 16	

## ZECHARIAH.

11....	1..	20.....	124
32....	..	10.....	455
32....	2..	3.....	447
61....	..	10, 12, 13..	39
32....	3..	8, 9.....	447
32....	..	9, 17.....	456
61....	..	8, 10.....	39
32....	6..	13.....	453
61....	..	12, 13.....	40
32....	8..	5, 22.....	447
45....	..	3, 4, 12....	14
12....	9..	10.....	87
32....	..	9.....	447
		32; 449, 459—61, 42	

14....	11..	.....	49
32....	..	12.....	447
14....	12..	.....	49
32....	..	10.....	447
45, 14—55, 3—57, 40—62, 1			
32....	13..	9.....	447
45....	..	9.....	14
32....	14..	5, 9.....	447
32....	..	.....	459
45....	..	3, 5, 8, 9..	14
55....	..	5.....	3
57....	..	5, 9.....	37

## MALACHI.

38....	1..	6.....	7
32....	2..	1.....	447
12....	3..	16, 17.....	6
		12, 94—56, 26	
32....	3..	1, 6, 16, 17	
		.....	447
12....	4..	2.....	94
32....	..	1.....	447
45....	..	2, 3.....	14
59....	..	.....	16

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
20....	7..	26, 27.....	86	50....	6..	24.....	18
32....	8..	62.....	425	51....	..	.....	48
31....	11..	41, to end..	307	1....	7..	25, 26.....	47
20....	15..	1 to 6, 21..	86	20....	..	.....	38
20....	16..	73.....	86	20, 72—35; 4, 39—50, 80	..	53, 606	
WISDOM OF SOLOMON.				20....	7..	26.....	44
29....	1..	2, 7.....	146	46....	..	6.....	72
29....	2..	8.....	152	58....	8..	7 to 13....	26
43....	..	23, 24.....	24	50....	10..	26, 27.....	17
45....	..	23, 24.....	15	56....	11..	18.....	43
29....	3..	7, 8, 9, 13..	146	50....	12..	25, 26, 28,	
45....	..	8, 9, 17, 19..	15	.....	.....	29, 30.....	17
29....	4..	13, 14, 15,		9....	13..	31 to 34..	28
.....	.....	18, 19.....	146	9....	..	31 to 31..	33
29....	5..	4, 5, 17, 18,		19....	..	40, 41, 43..	43
.....	.....	19.....	145	43....	..	.....	11
20....	6..	4.....	100	43....	..	3.....	60
29....	..	17 to 20.....	145	61....	..	31.....	22
29....	7..	25, 26, 27..	146	47....	17..	.....	48
29....	8..	8, 14.....	145	12....	18..	20.....	6
ECCLESIASTICUS.				50....	..	18, 19.....	17
24....	12..	12, 13.....	37	43....	22..	2.....	60
BARUCH.				26....	23..	15.....	21
39....	6..	44.....	90	52....	..	13, 14....	3
I. MACCABEES.				12....	24..	.....	124
31....	6..	8.....	313	52....	..	.....	25
II. MACCABEES.				53....	..	50.....	614
31....	7..	19.....	306	63....	..	27, 44, to 51	34
ST. MATTHEW.				4....	25..	41.....	159
32....	1..	19, 20.....	461	9....	..	6, 34.....	27
43....	..	21.....	38	9....	..	6, 34.....	33
43....	..	.....	46	12....	..	.....	124
43....	..	19.....	48	35....	..	46.....	36
32....	2..	.....	462	43....	..	.....	61
43....	..	.....	46	52....	..	.....	23
56....	..	11.....	43	6....	26..	64, 65, 66..	280
32....	3..	16.....	462	12....	..	54.....	93
43....	..	16.....	54	27....	..	61.....	5
47....	..	.....	48	38....	..	75.....	35
62....	..	1.....	42	6....	27..	37.....	283
23....	5..	17, 18.....	102	32....	..	21.....	460
29, 188—32, 432—46, 79	..	50, 2		43....	..	16.....	51
43....	5..	2.....	46	62....	..	40 to 44..	3
44....	..	25.....	7	62....	..	89 to 45..	27
47....	..	.....	1	25....	28..	12, 13, 14..	5
52....	..	.....	6	32....	..	.....	463

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book	ch.	v.	Page.
56....	28..	20.....	43	44....	21..	.....	31
ST. MARK.				47, 59—50; 7, 21, 46			
33....	2..	7.....	497	55....	21..	27.....	3
50....	4..	26 to 29..	37	57....	..	27, 28.....	37
39....	7..	13.....	69	62....	..	24, 27, 28..	21
20....	8..	21.....	44	62....	..	35, 36.....	24
50....	9..	.....	79	20....	22..	.....	39
61....	10..	15.....	26	43....	..	.....	31
43....	11..	.....	65	43....	..	3, 21.....	33
43....	13..	20.....	22	32....	23..	44, 45, 46..	464
58....	14..	3 to 9....	21	58....	..	28 to 30....	22
ST. LUKE.				8....	24..	25.....	85
32....	1..	28 to 35..	461	43....	..	.....	66
43....	..	35.....	48	47....	..	.....	59
3....	2..	32.....	120	ST. JOHN.			
19....	..	14.....	45	30....	1..	9, 10, 12, 17,	
44....	..	11, 14.....	57	.....	..	29, 51.....	211
55....	..	10 to 13, 34	14	38....	1..	1.....	547
57....	..	10, 11.....	33	43....	..	29.....	59
43....	4..	.....	31	55....	..	17.....	7
37....	5..	10.....	18	57....	..	1, 2, 14... 34	
35....	11..	44.....	4	62....	..	17.....	15
35....	..	9 to 13....	11	37....	2..	10.....	17
35....	..	9 to 13....	43	62....	..	19, 21.....	15
43....	..	28.....	64	30....	3..	14 to 17... 207	
43....	..	44.....	68	30....	..	6, 15, 21.. 211	
43....	..	34.....	70	32....	..	29.....	460
55....	12..	35, 36....	3	33....	..	29.....	556
58....	..	40 to 44..	22	34....	..	24, 25, 26..	51
58....	..	1 to 6....	78	37....	..	.....	83
14....	13..	2.....	85	43....	..	8.....	55
62....	14..	31.....	43	50....	..	8, 12.....	3
58....	15..	3 to 10....	80	51....	..	.....	48
45....	16..	13.....	5	58....	3..	3.....	9
61....	17..	20, 21....	26	61....	..	3 to 7.... 13	
16....	18..	8.....	52	62....	..	14 to 17.. 15	
50....	..	9, 11 to 14..	36	64....	..	29.....	7
61....	..	17.....	26	30....	4..	14.....	212
43....	19..	.....	52	23....	5..	39, 40.... 54	
44, 48—47, 58—52, 26				30....	..	44.....	214
61....	19..	30, 31, 35,		23....	6..	33, 53, 54,	
.....	..	41, 42.....	42	.....	..	66.....	54
43....	20..	9.....	65	24....	6..	55.....	117
49....	..	.....	65	31....	..	39.....	342
16....	21..	25, 28, to 31,		33....	..	54.....	541
.....	..	35, 36.... 52		56....	..	10.....	43
37....	21..	25 to 28..	86	63....	..	39, 40.... 19	



Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
30.	7.	4.	214
35.		37, 38.	35
26.	S.	48.	4
30.		17.	214
31.		47.	342
43.		4, 18, 43, 45	53
43.		38.	54
46.		36.	33
33.	9.		562
30.	10.	4.	214
	30,	220—30, 232	
31.	10.	11, 12.	319
43.		30.	53
61.		15, 16, 17.	5
61.		30, 35 to 38	7
62.		17, 18.	3
1.	12.	35.	7
30.		31.	215
		33, 534—38, 40—43, 63	
30.	12.	29 to 32.	232
43, 72—45, 10—46, 32—50, 9			
51.	12.		48
53.			577
61.		23, 24.	28
30.	13.	19.	215
30.	14.	16 to end.	209
31.		26.	343
35.		20.	11
35.		20.	48
37.		17.	87
42.		17, 18, 26.	223
44.		16, 17, 26.	33
46.		17, 26.	22
50.		16.	2
56.		17.	43
58.		26.	9
35.	15.		3
35.		15, 26.	32
37.		13, 16, 28.	88
42.		26.	223
44.		26.	33
56.		4.	43
56.		18, 20, 21.	46
62.		25, 26.	34
30.	16.	7, 24.	215
30.		7 to 15.	232

Book.	ch.	v.	Page
38.	16.	7 to 14.	40
42.		6 to 14.	223
43.		11.	59
		43; 63, 72—50, 11	
43.	16.	7, 8, 11.	76
44.		13.	33
		46, 32—56, 46	
45.	16.	7, 13.	10
50.		11 to 14.	2
50.		24, 25, 26, 33	17
61.		7, 8.	21
62.		7 to 12.	32
30.	17.	26.	215
47.			48
30.	18.	22.	216
30.		37.	232
30.		37.	237
47.		3.	7
61.		33 to 37.	7
61.		33, 36, 37.	53
30.	20.	14.	216
62.	22.	22.	21

## Acts.

20.	1.		39
30.		7.	216
30.		9, 11.	238
32.		9, 10, 11.	464
44.		11.	58
62.		6, to 11.	22
30.	2.	38.	216
37.		17.	89
43.		17.	16
58.		31.	9
30.	3.	19.	217
		30, 237—62, 25	
30.	3.		232
38.		20, 21.	42
		42, 223—44, 58	
30.	5.	16, 28, 29.	217
30.	10.	10.	239
56.		34, 35.	37
30.	11.	15.	217
31.		17, 18.	289
31.	12.	2, 3.	290
30.	13.	45 to end.	217
46.		9.	74

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
63...	13..	40, 41.....	3
30...	14..	2.....	218
30...	15..	8, 16.....	218
30...	19..	39.....	218
30...	22..	7.....	218
30...	23..	9.....	218
36...	25..	.....	97
57...	...	6 to 12....	87
30...	28..	22.....	218

ROMANS.

62...	1..	1 to 4....	44
62...	2..	14, 15, 16..	44
20...	4..	14.....	47
62...	...	19 to 25..	45
31...	5..	21.....	337
35...	...	12.....	20
56...	...	18.....	34
32...	8..	29, 30....	474
48...	...	17.....	2
50...	...	18, 19, 23, 24	22
56...	...	33, 34....	33
58...	...	17.....	9
62...	...	17, 18, 19,	
.....	...	32, 33, 34, 39	45
20...	9..	28.....	47
50...	...	28.....	258
32...	...	9.....	479
33...	...	33.....	484
56...	10..	12, 13....	37
16...	11..	25, 26, 27..	53
20...	...	.....	47
30...	...	15, 32....	258
33...	...	1.....	486
42...	...	20, 21....	222
61...	...	1, 2, 15, 16, 25	60
62...	...	25, 26....	46
11...	13..	11.....	124
30...	...	11.....	258
31...	14..	11, 17....	337
30...	16..	20.....	258
31...	...	20.....	359

I. CORINTHIANS.

33...	1..	7.....	495
59...	...	19.....	45
62...	...	4 to 9....	47
64...	2..	10.....	1

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
43....	3..	13.....	17
59....	..	11 to 15..	47
31....	4..	15 to 20..	337
31....	..	5.....	359
62....	..	5, 6.....	41
62....	..	3, 4.....	79
64....	..	5.....	1
54....	6..	13, 19, 20..	37
17....	9..	5.....	8
17....	10..	4.....	8
3....	12..	17, 18.....	131
31....	..	.....	362
33....	..	14.....	499
50....	..	.....	83
33....	13..	.....	501
50....	..	9, 10, 12..	3
62....	..	9, 10, 11..	47
31....	14..	1, 4.....	362
17, 8—33,	504—47, 22		
7....	15..	10.....	27
26....	..	22, 45....	13
30....	..	25.....	258
31....	..	22, 24, 25..	350
35....	..	51, 52, 53..	31
58....	..	22, 45, 47..	9
58....	..	43 to 46..	20
62....	..	22 to 29..	74

II. C RINTHIANS.

35....	1..	21, 22....	46
56....	3..	17.....	44
31....	5..	19.....	359
3....	8..	9.....	110
24....	11..	3.....	6
40....	..	3.....	136

GALATIANS.

31....	1..	8, 12.....	354
62....	..	8, 9.....	47
24....	4..	4.....	6
31....	..	4, 5, 6....	354
31, 358—58,	9—59, 58		
62....	4..	4 to 7....	46

EPHESIANS.

30....	1..	10, 22....	258
31....	..	10, 17....	349
32....	..	10.....	406
35....	..	14.....	41

## EPHESIANS.

238

## II. TIMOTHY.

Book	ch.	v.	Page.
59....	1..	10, 13, 14..	32
30....	2..	16.....	259
31....	4..	8, 9, 10, 30..	348
35....	..	30.....	42
48....	..	30.....	2
56....	5..	19.....	44
31....	6..	13 to 17..	352
56....	..	12.....	44

## PHILIPPIANS.

31....	2..	10, 11....	348
62....	..	10, 11, 16..	47
30....	3..	14, 15, 20..	283
62....	..	20, 21....	46
30....	4..	5.....	283

## COLOSSIANS.

30....	1..	19, 23....	257
56....	..	27.....	44
30....	2..	2, 3.....	282
63....	..	10.....	22

## I. THESSALONIANS.

35....	4..	16.....	31
17....	5..	19, 20, 21..	8
30....	..	2, 3.....	280
35....	..	2, 3, 4, 18,	
		..... 19, 20....	7
42....	5..	18.....	224
47....	..	3.....	18
50....	..	18.....	2
53....	..	18, 19....	585
62....	..	23.....	47

## II. THESSALONIANS.

55....	1..	7, 8, 10....	4
30....	2..	6, 9.....	277
53....	..	7, 8.....	585

## I. TIMOTHY.

20....	2..	6.....	46
30....	..	4, 7.....	238
30....	..	5, 6.....	277
35....	..	.....	4
35....	..	11, to 14..	22
56....	..	4 to 7....	33
58....	..	5, 6, 13, 14,	
		..... 15.....	21
62....	2..	3 to 7....	46

## II. TIMOTHY.

14....	3..	14.....	86
--------	-----	---------	----

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
63....	3..	1, 2.....	18

## TITUS.

59....	3..	6, 7.....	59
--------	-----	-----------	----

## HEBREWS.

53....	1..	.....	505
59....	..	1, 2.....	58
30....	2..	14.....	258
35....	..	14, 15....	28
43....	..	14.....	59
51....	..	14.....	15
2....	3..	7.....	65
30....	4..	8.....	258
30....	9..	15 to 18..	274
55....	..	28.....	4
62....	..	28.....	35
31....	11..	.....	298
31....	12..	25, 26, 28..	337

## I. PETER.

30....	1..	13.....	273
42....	..	.....	223
46....	..	5.....	26
50....	..	5, 13.....	2
53....	..	5, 13....	584
63....	..	5, 6, 7, 13..	11
48....	2..	6.....	2
30....	4..	12, 13....	259
63....	..	12, 13....	11
30....	5..	4.....	259
31....	..	4.....	343
56....	..	7.....	44

## II. PETER.

30....	1..	16.....	52
56....	2..	1, 2.....	2
63....	..	1.....	18
63....	..	3, 4, 5....	24
46....	3..	3.....	83
52....	..	3.....	16
52....	..	8.....	25
55....	..	2.....	2
55....	..	12.....	4
63....	..	3, 4.....	18
43....	4..	1, 2.....	2

## I. JOHN.

30....	2..	28.....	259
23....	3..	1, 2.....	54
53....	..	2.....	585

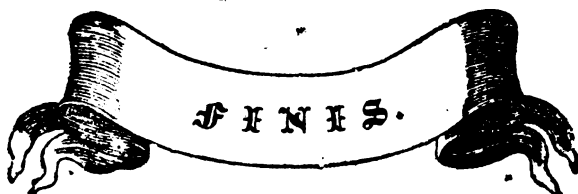
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
61....	3..	2.....	29	56....	..	3.....	48
23....	4..	14.....	54	62....	..	14, to 17..	69
30....	..	14.....	259	1....12..	1.....	15	
56....	..	18.....	44	1, 42—16, 66—46, 18			
23....	5..	9 to 14....	54	3....12..	.....	115	
24....	..	11.....	123	4 170,—4, 188—12, 117			
	JUDE.			31, 297—34, 62—43, 12			
31.....	18.....		306	43, 55—46; 12, 56—50, 12			
55.....	3.....		2	53, 12			
63.....	12.....		29	12....	..	10 to 13..	2
63.....	16, 19....		30	12....	..	4.....	128
	REVELATIONS.			26....	..	15.....	18
9....	1, 5, 6....		45	26....	..	16.....	19
30....	..	18.....	259	45....	..	9, 10, 11..	5
30....	..	12.....	271	46....	..	10.....	32
31....	..	11.....	306	46....	..	10.....	35
31....	..	13.....	308	61....	..	1, 2.....	11
46....	.....		65	62....	..	1, 5, 10....	69
62....	..	8, 18, 19..	68	65....	..	4.....	36
22....	2..	20.....	45	62....14..	1, 3, 6....	71	
30....	..	26.....	259	30....15..	4.....	259	
	32, 467—45, 13				30, 267—61, 29		
43....	2..	11.....	59	30....16..	15.....	260	
50....	..	20 to 23....	42	52....18..	8.....	43	
32....	3..	21.....	467	1....19..	.....	42	
45....	..	12, 13, 20..	13	1, 46—12, 117—36, 2—			
46....	4.....		62	46, 56			
62....	..	8, 11.....	69	6....19..	10.....	280	
6....	5.....		286	17, 8—26, 7—46, 38—50, 2			
7....	..	3.....	34	52, 43			
10....	..	9.....	86	12....19..	7.....	128	
30....	..	9.....	259	16, 66—43, 8—61, 11			
43....	.....		55	23....19..	20.....	81	
46....	..	5.....	61	26....	..	20.....	5
6....	6.....		286	30....	..	9.....	260
46....	..	9.....	65	52....	..	2.....	42
51....	.....		31	52....	..	11, 14....	44
52....	..	10.....	43	12....20..	1, 2, 3....	128	
3....	7.....		117	21....	..	10.....	40
	34, 54—46; 23, 16			30....	..	1.....	260
27....	7..	9.....	2	31....	..		293
48....	..	3.....	2	34, 62—46; 25, 27, 79, 94			
12....	8..	3, 4.....	6	50; 10, 21—52, 25			
3....	11..	14.....	129	35....20..	1 to 5....	51	
30....	..	17, 18....	259	46....	..	1, 3.....	32
53....	..		596	51....	..	1.....	23

# REVELATIONS.

240

# REVELATIONS.

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
1....	21..		47	30....	22..	12.....	260
	20, 51—	46, 21		31....	..	19.....	290
30....	21..	3, 6.....	260	31....	..	2, 12.....	343
31....	..	3, 4.....	290	48....	..	14.....	2
61....	..	2, 3.....	15	52....	..	16.....	45
1....	22..		42	57....	..	1, 2, 3, 13..	41
5, 231—	12, 117—	20, 51		61....	..	16, 17.....	1
	46, 35			61....	..	16, 17.....	16
3....	22..	17.....	130	61....	..	12, 13.....	53
12, 128—	31, 379—	59, 58					



London, Printed by T. Wood,  
No. 22, Russell Court, Covent Garden.

II JA 28

# ERRATA.

Page. Line.

- 9—6, for 65, 256—read 6, 256  
 21, for 57, 74—read 57, 85  
 39, for “promises” read  
     “the promises”  
 41, for 2, 90—read 2, 89  
 10—19, for 57, 27—read 57, 24  
     27, for 20; 20, 30—read 20, 30  
 11—14, for 31, 18—read 51, 18  
     22, for 33, 74—read 23, 74  
     25, for 31, 35—read 31, 353  
 12—44, for 15, 33—read 15, 53  
 15—10, for 8, 93—read 8, 98  
     36, for 24, 127—read 24, 117  
 15—46, for A.’s—read Abraham’s  
 19—21, for 7, 11, 15, 15—read  
     7, 11—15, 15  
 20—29, for manfully of Christ’s—  
     read manfully under Christ’s  
 23—33, for 44, 62—56, 63—read  
     44; 59, 62  
 24—19; for 54, 33—read 54, 23  
 26—7, for 2, 92—read 20, 92  
     34, for 16, 41—read 16, 40  
 28—5—read will be fed, &c.  
     15—read will be rewarded, &c.  
     20, for 23, 07—read 23, 107  
     21—read will be warned, &c.  
     42, for 7th and 8th days—read  
     7 and 8 days  
 30—21, for 33, 504, 54, 26—read  
     33, 504—54, 26  
     23, for parable—read parables  
     36, for 1, 50—read 2, 50  
     40—read the bible is denied;  
     and a devil is denied  
 31—23, for 3, 114—read 52, 20  
     32, for 23, 103—read 23, 102  
 32—9, for 20, 26—read 20, 36  
     10, for 5, 130—read 5, 230  
     16, for 1, 39—read 1, 30  
     27, for 6, 289—read 6, 287  
 34—45, for 34, 60—read 11, 1  
 35—23, for 63, 62—read 36, 62  
     41, for 31, 351—read 31, 353  
     44, for 17, 16—read 17, 6  
 36—9, for 61, 45—read 61, 41  
     22, for 19, 17—read 50, 17  
 37—46, for 46, 96—read 46, 16  
     49, for 7, 4—read 9, 4  
 38—7, for 62, 70—read 62, 76  
 38—14, for 16, 61—read 16, 60  
 39—21, for bones—read bone  
     27, for 49, 9—read 48, 9  
 40—20, for written by them on—  
     read written by the man  
     23, for 14, 66, 11, 122—read  
     14, 66—11, 122

Page. Line.

- 40—24, for 53, 9—read 58, 9  
     27, for 30, 213—read 30, 212  
 41—25, for 24, 29—read 24, 39  
     31, for fail—read fall  
     44, for 7, 44, 52, 27—read  
     7, 44—52, 27  
 42—5, for 54—read 541  
     29, for 558—read 556  
     30, for 58, 26—read 58, 28  
     37, for 251—read 269  
 43—8, for 121—read 131  
 44—28, for 58, 4—read 58, 41  
     42, for 59, 49—read 59, 47  
 46—3, for 417—read 471  
     23, for 1, 165—7—read  
     1, 16—57  
 46—35, for 187—read 189  
 47—16, for 16—47, 70—read  
     16; 47, 70  
     28, for after John—read  
     one of the  
     42, for 14; 79, 15, 43—read  
     14, 70—15, 43  
 49—30, for 43, 571—read 43, 78  
 51—2, for 550—read 554  
     37, for 3, 100—read 8, 100  
 52—6, for 7, 5—read 17, 5  
     12, for 35, 500—read 33, 560  
 53—44, for 25, 112—read 25, 19  
     54—3, for 20, 31—read 23, 31  
 55—37, for 63, 35—read 61, 33  
 56—27, for 16, 31—read 16, 13  
     43, for 16, 14—read 16, 43  
     Last, for 35, 535—read  
     33, 535  
 59—9, for 13, 23—read 13, 33  
     21, for 33, 54—read 33, 541  
     32, for 25, 7—read 25, 6, and  
     for 59, 48—read 59, 46  
 60—12, for 39—read 29  
 61—30, for 9, 3—read 9, 31  
 62—19, for Isaiah—read Jonah,  
     and for 442—read 440  
 68—5, for 8, 98—read 3, 98  
     11, for 276—read 278  
 69—29, for 25, 7—read 25, 6—  
     59, 46  
 70—29, for 34, 444—read 32, 444  
 71—13, for 1, 53—read 2, 53  
 71—29—read great will be, &c.  
 72—19, for 31, 332—read 31, 322  
 73—40, for 20, 12—read 14, 74  
 74—17, for promise—read  
     promised  
 76—29, for 2, 99—read 3, 99  
     41, for 10, 32—read 20, 32  
 77—3, for 36, 29—read 35, 29

# ERRATA.

Page. Line.

- 77--4, for 35, 53--read 36, 53  
17, for Tollard's--read  
Follard's  
78--10, for 37, 55--read 57, 55  
38, for provoked--read  
provoke  
80--8, for 59, 66--read 57, 66  
81--44, for feed--read lead  
82--38, for the child--read his  
child  
83--15, for give their--read give  
up their  
84--29, for 40, 6, 80--read 46, 89  
34, for 9, 36--read 9, 31  
85--47, for 32, 46--read 32, 406  
86--2, for 205--read 202  
46, for 10, 47--read 10, 49  
87--2, for 20, 66--read 20, 60  
7, for 3, 120--read 3, 102  
8, for 14, 69--read 14, 64  
9, for 20; 8, 44--read 20;  
44, 87  
25, for 15, 47--read 15, 45  
88--17, for 9--read 10  
89--10, for 24, 17--read 24, 117  
90--22, for 178--read 187  
91--27, for 24, 66--read 24, 60  
93--43, for 22, 86--read 22, 26  
96--last, for 21, 30--read 21, 32  
99--38, for 213--read 215  
101--12, for 104--read 109  
102--11, for 52, 34--read 52, 32  
103--17, for 25, 22--read 25, 12  
46, for 4, 138--read 40, 133  
107--43, for Exeter--read Eastlake  
108--11, for 33, 352--read 33, 252  
22, for 9, 11--read 11, 11  
114--22, for 61--read 62  
34, for 41--read 14  
116--45, for 61--read 62  
120--18, for 67--read 57  
126--43, for 14, 57--read 47, 57  
128--1, for 11, 19--read 11, 99  
129--12, for 7, 59--read 57, 59  
21, for 51, 58--read 37, 53  
34, for nation warn--read  
nation to warn  
132--8, for and--read &c.  
133--2, for 32, 4--read 34, 2  
24, for dream--read drum  
135--22, for 129--read 120

Page. Line.

- 136--20, for 61, 61--read 61, 51  
141--16, for 57, 71--read 57, 17  
148--36, for 23, 36--read 23, 66  
145--44, for 12, 13--read 22, 13  
147--21, for 21, 27--read 20, 27  
152--20, for 32, 237--read 20, 227  
25, for 209--read 219  
152--last, for 25; 43, 79--read  
25; 79, 133  
159--22, for 11, 19--read 11, 9  
161--16, for begins--read begin  
161--40, for 2, 26--29, 121--read  
46, 61--54, 12  
167--41, for tye--read type  
172--5, for 5, 19--read 51, 19  
173--41, for 52, 27--read 52, 19  
175--43, for 47--read 119  
178--31, for 30, 100--read 20, 100  
179--11, for 21, 38--read 24, 122  
182--43, for 584--read 548  
186--40, for 61, 7--read 61, 57  
192--27, for 34, 484--read 33, 424  
There are two pages numbered  
192, The following is the  
second.  
192--17, for 65, 5--read 64, 5  
20, for 35, 43--read 55, 43  
Last, for 35, 51--read 36, 51  
196--27, for 402--read 452  
198--25, for imposture--read  
impostor  
200--25, for 4, 156--read 4, 165  
201--13, for 20, 57--read 20, 59  
209--25, for 22--read 21  
211--30, for 9; 47--read 9; 4, 7  
46, for 39, 27--read 39, 27  
212--2, for 267--read 269  
3, for 3, 364--read 31, 264  
31, for as curious inventions  
of the Lord, read as in-  
ventions of some curious  
head  
217--last, for 19; 43--read 19, 42  
221--15, for 1, 175--read 1, 175  
222--1, for 4, 166--read 4, 165  
224--20, for 36, 60--read 36, 66  
41, for 1, 45--read 1, 48  
last, for 13, 43--read 10, 42  
225--2, for 120--read 126  
224--21, for 14, 12--read 14, 102  
27, for 35, 555--read 36, 55

11. JA 62